

“WOULD YOU JOIN ME IN THE WOODS FOR A CASUAL CONVERSATION?”

[Home](#) › [Forums](#) › [The Carried Word](#) › [The Carried Word 2006](#) › “WOULD YOU JOIN ME IN THE WOODS FOR A CASUAL CONVERSATION?”

[Favorite](#) | [Subscribe](#)

This topic has 168 replies, 1 voice, and was last updated 3 days, 1 hour ago by  Alan.

Viewing 15 posts – 106 through 120 (of 169 total)

← 1 2 3 ... 7 8 9 10 11 12 →

Author	Posts
October 20, 2025 at 12:41 pm	EDIT MOVE SPLIT TRASH SPAM UNAPPROVE REPLY #292
 Alan	Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 20th, 2007. For those who are newcomers to the station, look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. That's my European site for downloadable transcripts in the tongues of Europe and also look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for hundreds of talks I've given over the years that you can download for free, all to do with this big matrix system in which we live. It contains all of the histories from ancient times, if you listen carefully, going way back 10 years, from ancient times up to the present and how we've been manipulated all along and now

we're going into the greatest manipulation ever, which is to be the complete control of everyone and their mind.

When the mind is gone that's game over for the general population and if you look around you today, it's almost there and that's without the use of a microchip. That's just with intensive scientific indoctrination and the tricks of the electronics. That's why they call it electronics. It's the trick of the elect and we've all been brainwashed since birth into fake histories. Histories are always being written by victors and rewritten when they have to omit certain things which aren't too pleasing to governments that come along in the future, so they just cut them out like George Orwell's job as Winston in "1984". Winston's job was to edit history, edit history as it was actually happening and put all the old stuff down the memory hole where it's gone forever, because all dissention, all the causes of dissention of the past, all conflicts of the past and all the wrongs that have been done by one group against another, one people against another, have to be eradicated. John Dewey brought that philosophy forth and he said it would be taught in education, everything that caused problems in the past between peoples would simply be omitted and there would be big blank spots in history.

You can understand the logic behind it because conflicts can go back hundreds and hundreds of years between people and tribes and so on; but the other point of view is that if they're telling you lies in that respect, what else are they telling you that are lies as well? You'll find out unfortunately it's almost everything because Dewey came from the old Frankfurt school along with many, many more in an attempt to create a new type of society. They all came out of Prussia in fact. A lot of Prussian teachers were sent over to Europe and to the Americas to bring this kind of indoctrination to the monarchs, to those that ruled, and that's what's happened. We've all lived through it and yet we think everything is normal because our parents didn't know what to tell us or warn us. They were brainwashed themselves. Quite a simple technique.

I was thinking growing up myself of all the things I witnessed and the big changes in the culture that I witnessed, just growing up from a small age and observing people and how they adapted so quickly to whatever the media was pushing out in front of them. That went for fashion. That went for ridiculous fashions, fashions which were certainly not suited to winters in Britain. Plastic miniskirts and plastic boots and plastic coats and people were freezing at bus stops just standing there and they wouldn't cover themselves because it was unfashionable, and I realized then that there were forces at work and there's also an understanding at work of human nature in general. Today they call it "herd management" in fact because they understand human instincts and how a majority of the public will always try to belong to their peer group by being the same.

As they were doing all this, too, they were promoting a new religion. Very important topic because religions in all ages have been used in all parts of the world to control the masses beneath them,

beneath the ruling elite. It was funny to witness this religion and hearing your elders (and even my sisters were elders) talking about channeling and the New Age stuff that was being put out in front of them. The psychedelic stuff all mixed with drugs and so on. Drugs et cetera being promoted by top people like Timothy Leary, which is a Masonic term if you break it down. He's a light bringer. Leary is a light bringer. He likes the old gas lamps in the streets. That's what a Leary is and it was a time of the Leary to light the lamps and make a new illumined new society but not too bright. Not too bright. That's why it's still a gas, and the people started using that terminology too. It's a gas.

It was all a big joke by those at the top that give us the complete culture and Leary and other top scientists and doctors were put out there on stage, on mainstream television to promote what was to become the religion of the world. A religion that would be tied in with Mother Earth and a religion that would be tied in with the greening of the planet. Now green is everywhere. You hear it everywhere. It's all through big business because like all culture it's promoted from the top down. No culture is allowed to exist coming from the bottom by itself because it could disrupt any plans the governments have laid out; and believe you me, governments don't sit and haggle in congresses or parliaments about trivial things. The real government is busy planning a long-term future and therefore all major cultural movements, which have to interweave together, interlock together through all facets of society, had to get authorized and worked out and managed from the top; and that's precisely what was happening.

It came out later Leary and others were actually CIA – paid by the CIA to promote hallucinogenic drugs. Quite amazing and I lived through that. I was a bit too young but I grew up watching people losing their minds and so on, and talking to the sky and to people that didn't exist, and at the same time I watched the Beatles but I couldn't really understand it. Of course I was too young but I watched this tremendous promotion through music and I had got Plato. I went to the adult library when I was five and I looked at Plato and different ones. He talked about culture and here I was witnessing a culture, meaning it was promoted from the top. The Beatles started off as the clean-cut young men. That was to grab the audience and to put the older generation at ease. Very clever. They had to put the older generation at ease, the parents of the youngsters that were really the target. Once they had the big following and got all the hits, then they could change their appearance and then they grew their hair long and so on, which is okay. It's a rebellion against the short haircuts of the military so I don't mind it at all.

However, then they went off to India and had had a few hits there and suddenly we hear about the Maharishi Yogi and that was all over the magazines and suddenly the people who were older than me were parroting all these terms that came from India. Terms that they were eating up and discussing and debating, and you see all these particular terms are religious terms and the people who were parroting them didn't know that they were learning a religion; and it must be good if their superstars who are promoting it because everyone wants to follow the stars. That's what a wandering star is. You follow the stars. They give you the stars from the top. I watched all this happening and I remember reading in the

papers how professors at university had seen limousines, big limos with well dressed men throwing garbage bags full of LSD pills over the walls of universities and major colleges. That's how they got it introduced. It wasn't by the little dealer in a laboratory just cooking some stuff up. It was made by the big drug companies.

Much later on I'd found they'd been experimenting with it since the 1930's. In Peter Wright's book much later on, too, I found out that even Lord Victor Rothschild who was the head of all British security during the Cold War at one point, even though Wright was pointing to him as being the main suspect for passing information on to Moscow, Rothschild was using this stuff and testing it out on MI5 and MI6 agents. Quite something and that was in the '50's they were doing that, but then in the '60's and '70's they made sure the real target got their doses and it wasn't just a drug culture and a music culture that was getting heavily promoted from the top. It was a separation of the generations that was being heavily promoted and very few people living through it, the older and the younger, even realized it. That was it's primary intent and also the secondary intent was to create a new religion. A religion that only now many, many, many years later we've come to understand was to do with the new agenda for the New World Order as they called it. They've used this term many times long before Bush. Even Adolph Hitler used it.

It was used in the 1800's by people in the Cecil Rhodes society, a New World Order. The greening stuff now all makes sense now that they have a whole generation grown up to parrot religious terms they don't even understand, that come mainly from Hinduism with a touch of Shinto and a touch of everything else like peppered in a pot. Just a little touch and a dab here and there, and it's New Age. Behind it all is an amazing technique of getting the people to pounce on it, to gobble it up because of ego. You see the religion that has been pushed big, big time, it must appeal to the ego and have no rules.

John Dewey again referred to this a long ago, the guy who was sent in to set up the educational system for the United States. He made reference to this, that there would be no real morality as we know it. It would be selective morality, do your own thing, basically. That became the term that was used. You do your own thing. No rules and no real inhibitions. Anyone who was inhibited was odd and they called them "square." When you read Mikhail Gorbachev's book "Towards A New Civilization" and you hear an atheist, who admits in the same book he is an atheist, stating that we, and his foundation and others, were working towards a new world religion which will be based on a form of earth worship. You read the eugenics experiments that are going on all around you. It's in the papers and magazines every day now and the greening nonsense we're hearing all around us, and the catastrophe with the global warming and how we're causing it – straight out of the book that invented it.

"The First Global Revolution" by the Club of Rome. That was the book. "The First Global Revolution" where they said they needed a cause to unite the planet for this agenda and they came up with the idea of saying it was global warming and the public were to blame. That was 1970's and it's being done. It's being done and you see all mixed together again with the New Age religions where nothing is real. The old Beatles song, "Nothing is Real, Strawberry Fields," and you're seeing people who should be really fairly intelligent, fairly street wise and savvy, telling you nothing is real, it's all illusion. You ask them where they get this and you get this big response. They're not sure. It's everywhere. It's in all the magazines they read. It's in the movies they watch. It's a new religion and they don't even know it, and it's a religion that ties in with the greening. It's a religion that will tie in with the depopulation program, where people will voluntarily come forward and have themselves sterilized to save Mother Earth and I do have articles here about that. It's already happening. We now have the volunteers coming forth.

Isn't it beautiful? It took from the late 1800's to create this religion that's now "blossoming," so to speak, and turning very green in our own lifetime; and yet most of the people who've lived right through that up to the present are oblivious as to how it all happened because they don't question. They don't question and the techniques of creating a religion are so well known. They were known in ancient times, especially the one to do with the earth type, paganism. It must appeal to the ego, where you can become, going back to the Garden of Eden allegory, God. You actually have people today believing that they can become God. They'll tell you that to your face. I'll be back with more after these following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix, and I thought I'd start off to say tonight by the first thing that came in my head. I never prepare anything. I don't have the staff either to do anything for me, so I don't have stuff put up on my screen that I can rattle off and really impress you. I prefer just to talk as I would talk to someone sitting across the kitchen table. After getting down from the roof, I had to go up there and scrub the satellite dish so I can beam up and upload tonight. It gets frosty and there's about two feet of snow up there too. Maybe two or three feet of snow, I got back in and sat down here and I thought, well, what's on my mind? I thought, the New Age, it's all around us and how this greening is completely meshing now with the preparation that was done many years ago on the minds of the public to do with what we call the New Age, where all normalcy was destroyed to make way for this new system.

As they say in High Masonry, "all that was must be demolished to make way for that which is new. That which is to come." You always destroy the old cathedral. You take it down as you're building the new one, because it's a New World Order with a completely new way of living, a new system. When you see what's planned for society and you read it in the papers what's planned for us, this controlled society, world society, where every individual is going to be tracked, traced and monitored from birth to death. This is only one part of the stage, one phase of the agenda (it's intergenerational), until they literally create new types of humans to serve a small elite more efficiently. This is quite something. It's a nightmare we're

really living in and because you're born into it you don't think it's abnormal, especially if you parents already accepted it and didn't know that they'd been brainwashed their whole lives too. That's how mammals all react. If the parents don't warn them of what to beware of, they will accept everything even their worst enemies. That's how simple it is.

Before I go on about this, I've got Richard in Texas on the line and we'll talk to Richard first. Are you there, Richard? Hello Richard. Go ahead.

Richard: I've been curious about the whole cultural thing with regard to the Beatles and have been interested in your comments this evening. I was 12 when the Ed Sullivan show happened and I've been a big fan of their music ever since and I'm curious if you think that they were more than just manipulated and their image as a separate thing manipulated even further? Or do you think there was actually something deeper at work there in terms of their connections to any of this nasty cultural shift? It seems to me that good things that came out also – exposure to meditation as an option for humanity and I'm not sure that the mind opening experience of non-abuse of something like LSD or peyote is possibly a positive thing for some folks, but anyway your comments about all that would be appreciated.

Alan: The idea – remember, long before the Beatles came along, even when Aldous Huxley was writing "Brave New World" in the 1930's, they were talking about a future they could create if they could get the public to accept having drugs alter their minds – not to help them in any way, shape or form, but to control their minds. However, when you're living with hallucinogenic drugs you start to lose what they call "affect" (that's normal emotion); that's a side effect of it. In fact, you can get drug-induced schizophrenia. During the phase of tripping out you're technically schizophrenic, and this again was well understood and a schizophrenic society is really easily managed because they cannot discern things properly. Things are distorted. They can't perceive clearly. Things are very distorted in their minds. They used these techniques in ancient India on the peasants to control them for a long, long time, coupled with vegetarianism, too, a restricted vegetarian diet at that. Food and drugs has always been used at certain times down through the histories of different countries, so it was simply being reintroduced again.

Now the Beatles didn't simply make themselves. They were made. That's how stars are made in the music industry. It's a good Hollywood myth the movies they give you of someone with talent that just keeps pushing ahead and gets up there. That's very, very rare. Generally, stars are made. I've seen them made in fact in my own lifetime.

Richard: Brian Epstein?

Alan: Brian Epstein was well connected but again a lot of money and promotion. I don't know how much people realize was spent on promoting the Beatles before anyone had heard or even seen them. It was a tremendous build-up. Now whenever you see a tremendous build-up about something that's going to appear and it's taken millions of dollars to do so through advertising and promotion, that's going to be a success and it wasn't the first time it had been done. They'd done it before with Charles Darwin when they brought his book out on evolution. They built it up in the British press and the World Press for about two years before they released the book and that guaranteed he'd be an instant genius in the eyes of the public and sure enough—

Richard: Was there others involved in the Beatles do you think?

Alan: I'm pretty sure that definitely others associated with the Beatles and were managing them were associated with Tavistock because Tavistock was heavy into music, long before even rock or pop music came along. They were trying out different kinds of the effects of jazz, a certain type of jazz on the minds as far back as the 1920's. There was a Jewish jazz writer in New York who was kidnapped by the Soviets and taken over to the Soviets because he had a technique that he was working on which could put youngsters, especially, they're more prone to it, into almost an altered state. That eventually was coupled with a technique that was released years and years later and they called them the beatniks, where again they introduced these guys who were kind of scruffy, they smoked weed and displayed this kind of laid-back kind of jazz, sometimes atonal jazz. That took off more in Europe but it didn't do well in Britain or the United States and so they went back to the drawing board and gave us pop music and launched that tremendously.

In Britain there was only the BBC, which is owned – it's an arm of the British government and the BBC really promoted and started off what we call the pop industry from the top down again. We know that Steve Martin and others were taught heavily into these techniques of how the mind reacts and how the different brain patterns are altered by using certain types of music and they worked heavily with Gibson in the U.S. on stereo et cetera and using what they call "sequencing" within the stereo. To the average listener you just hear certain instruments in one ear and certain instruments from the other speaker, but there's actually sequences. It's almost like pulses going back and forth in certain songs and these could actually put you in an altered state as well, very conducive.

Richard: I understand your position as well, Alan, and I wish you'd use some of your music for the bumper stuff from time to time; and from certain music that you do use you seem to indicate that you're a fan of a certain positive music. I just wondered what your thought is about good music, bad music, that sort of thing in term of the cultural influence.

Alan: I mean bad music is quite simple. It's not so much bad; remember the guys at the top don't see things as bad or good. I'll finish this after the following messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. Alan Watt back Cutting Through the Matrix and sure enough, this code of silence, also this state of ignorance, can't go on or we're all doomed. However, I know Martin in Britain had some of the best equipment that could be produced, way ahead of its time, and the recording studios and he worked with I think it was even Les Paul, who came up with the stereo from the U.S., the guy who also gave the Gibson guitar which is really good. They knew how it would affect the mind and they were doing experiments even before the Beatles using electroencephalographic machines and playing types of music to youngsters, especially, who are more prone to "altered states" you might call it. Even close to a meditative state, which some music can put you into. Classical music can also do the same and they also knew that they could bring out anger by certain types of music and we see that going in through the jazz. Jazz was very good for creating really freaky states in the beatnik generation and then later down through the ages we had the Sid Vicious types from Britain, punk rockers who screamed and raged, and then we went down into rap, where you wrap it up and now they're sort of floundering at the bottom now. They don't know what to do. They call it hip-hop and so on. We've gone all the way down from classical to pop, then rock and a whole bunch of stuff, down to rap and that seems to be almost the end.

At the moment they're using a lot of techno sounds to get us used to computerized sounds because one day we'll hear that in our heads when we've all got brain chips. We'll hear the almost mechanical computer type operating sound going through our heads and that will be a new type of music to the public. When it comes to the promotion of mind-altering drugs, that was one of the functions that Aleister Crowley was given by what became MI6, who now have admitted that he worked for them. They're very good at giving us gurus and his job was to help start off, kick off this next part of the New Age movement. The old stuff was started by Madame Blavatsky in the late 1800's and we find Crowley was sent out there to fascinate the youth and you'll find him on the covers of a lot of albums. Even the Beatles had all their heroes on an album cover. Look at Sergeant Pepper and you'll see Aleister Crowley in there amongst Karl Marx and many others. Mind altering drugs, as I say, were pushed so heavily, except they didn't tell you the fallout from it all and the mental hospitals, the psychiatric hospitals got the

fallout because many people didn't come back from those trips. Their minds were left elsewhere and they ended up having a drug-induced schizophrenia.

Other ones that I knew became incredibly naïve. It made them more prone to suggestibility. They became hyper-suggestible, which again is a great way if you want a public that you can make believe anything and so drugs do that. They take away your common sense and it's being promoted once again by different people and even Crowley started off the whole thing of going to Latin America for their little drinky-poooh from the shaman and he was also initiated into another Masonic order when he was over there. At that time he was only in English order, The York Order and the Royal Arch he was in, but he was initiated into the higher degrees of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry by a shaman in Latin America. It was already over the world, you see, freemasonry in one form or another. Over there he helped to push taking the elixir that would open up your third eye and all this kind of stuff and he was no fool, this guy. He wasn't so dumb to take it himself, but he promoted it in his books as though he had.

Richard: I've been curious because having experimented just a little bit back in the early '70's with that sort of thing, my openness to these concepts that you talk about and that sort of thing, is that the result of any of that? or whether that's a completely separate issue? You know, I've been curious about that for some time.

Alan: It could be separate and you may have even gone further if you hadn't taken the drugs.

Richard: Yes, that could be it you know.

Alan: What they didn't mention too, and they still keep it fairly quiet, is that some of these drugs make permanent physical changes within the brain itself.

Richard: Maybe it's more likely that my openness to considering that as a thing to do contributed to my openness to these ideas. I don't know or not, it may be or not.

Alan: What I noticed was the incredible naiveté some of them would end up having for a personality, so naïve and they could be told anything and they'd believe it, as though their censor part of the brain was just simply gone and they were made more suggestible and more easily lead. That's exactly the society they wanted to create to control them into the next step. How else could you get a society where the laws even that we we're used to upheld life itself, and the old values of marriage and children and so on were all in natural play, how else could you change them from that system to a system where everyone is isolated? Which, remember, is exactly what government wrote about a long time ago, that they could isolate each individual and the genders and the generations from each other, then government could

eventually control you, personally, by dictating right down to little old you and there's no one standing in your way. It all ties in together because it was a long-term agenda and worked just like a long-term business plan; it's been successful. It's been very, very successful as you can see, and to bring a world culture together that would be under domination you had to get all the religions and mix them together and that's exactly what they've done. As I say, Madame Blavatsky said in her own books that her job was to bring the religions of the West, mainly Christianity, and combine it with that of the East. That was her job.

Richard: All of this stuff, the matrix, makes the fact that people are saying that nothing is real, how true it is on one level of looking at it.

Alan: Yes that's right. All the propaganda really is just that. It's mainly based on abstracts and ulterior motives because we're never told the truth until 50 years after an event has occurred because the generation that's grown up don't care what happened before. That's standard. That's why Official Secrets Acts release stuff 50 years down the road. No one cares.

Richard: I don't need to listen to that, you know.

Alan: Yes and the young ones also say so what. Anything that's 20 years old to a youngster is antique. It's just the old age stuff, so they're very good at releasing stuff and they have released that Crowley worked for them both before World War II and after in fact, and Crowley himself is reputed to have killed his own first-born son. That was another little thing he got in there too, to try and get that little act on the go and it's so curious. You see it all depends on how you view something. If you stand back like I do and simply observe and you don't get too emotionally attached – I actually try and get detached emotionally sometimes, and you see a society that at one time you were hung for murder because taking life was the major crime. Killing a child was a major crime too, you know, mucho major, and then you see the movements that were all promoted from the top down again and you saw the gender wars. You saw the revolutions starting and we know too that certain of the leaders of the feminist movement were actually paid by the CIA. The whole culture, they admit this now. The whole culture was paid and run by the CIA. Along with it came the abortion issue. That got everybody really going because everybody always takes a side for this or against. That's how people are. They always give you two wrestlers, one against the other. Which one do you like best? Two politicians. Two parties and people automatically fall and get really emotionally involved in one or the other, so emotionally involved they actually lose sight of the topic or the magnitude of the topic itself.

Richard: In our culture they've given us a situation where 1 in 13 girls get pregnant now by high school age.

Alan: Yes and we now probably abort as many as are born, and according to the bigwigs that's not enough.

Richard: Alan, thanks for your time. I love your show.

Alan: Yes, keep listening. I'll talk more about this after the following messages.

Richard: Bye.

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and we're just going through some of the history of this amazing matrix we live in. I was thinking back there, Timothy Leary also went into India because that was his job too, apart from dishing out LSD and telling you that altered states were wonderful, as he took his paycheck from the CIA to promote this culture. When he came back from India he called the Beatles, who'd also just came back, "the four evangelists" because they were sent out to spread the "gospel" of this new religion and that was in different newspapers and magazines at the time. In fact Leary said that the Beatles had taken his place and that one of the albums was a complete celebration of LSD, which was true. Which was true, "Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds" and so on was pushing, promoting altered states which they coupled again with the so-called transcendental meditation states for the new religion they were bringing in. Magazines all over the place sprouted into being, heavily funded, all promoting this brand new culture that everyone fell into. Before you knew it, there was almost like chain stores of channeling groups and mediation groups et cetera as they destroyed the old and along with that came what even various professors in universities noticed too, the free love that was introduced along with it.

Now this had been tried previously in Germany in the 1920's, this what we now call the hippie era and free love and the wander folk and so on. They reintroduced it again with the drugs for the 1960's and really promoted it big time. Heavily financed it for the Western world and it worked wonders because it destroyed all the old values and brought in these already-made new set of values and I mean already-made because it was a plan. It wasn't something that was "a happening" as they called it. It was actually a plan that was being unfolded and directed by all of the media circus and the public went along with it because everything they gave you was fascinating. It was absolutely fascinating. It was fascinating to be told you could do this. You could do that. You can get in touch with entities. You could wake up your chakras and rattle them and get your kundalini going et cetera, et cetera and it all appeals to the ego because it appeals to the ability to gain a supernatural power. If you go into it deep enough and follow all the chains that you would go through, from one cult to the next cult to the next cult, although they simply call them groups now and associations, they're still cults, you'll always end up with channeling.

It's quite amazing that everything today goes towards channeling. They used to call it mediumship in the 1800's when the Royal Society of Psychical Research was headed by Conan Doyle and they used to bring mediums in. Albert Pike had his own personal medium who would channel stuff to him. Myself, I only had one channel. That was the BBC, so I didn't get very much at all, but nowadays they've got so many channels and so many entities and everyone tells you to get in touch with your power animal or the figure that will appear in front of you, but you must ask its name. Strangely, why they have legalities in this and even types of psychotherapy now use this particular channeling method or meeting your power animal to give you power and even these dynamic group encounter meetings they have even for people who work in corporations. They send them off to these courses to give them more confidence supposedly. They also get them in eventually to meeting their power animal and channeling all this kind of stuff. It's always the same road they have to go down, which is odd because what you're seeing is the creation of a new religion, which is an old, old religion, and it used to be called Pantheism. Well understood, well documented and kept in archives and even in regular libraries if you care to go into the old dusty books.

They've simply revived something which they call the "perennial religion". Perennial because it could be brought up again and it would sprout and flourish because it always appealed to the vanity within the individual self because personal power was always at its base; and for a religion to take off, it would take over from the old established religions, it had to appeal to the ego. The old religions gave you rules. The old religions unfortunately made you feel like a worm. In fact, in pre-Protestantism there was no such thing as a personal contact with any deity. You were just one of the masses under the deity. You were a dirty rotten filthy little sinner and so you didn't have a chance in hell, as they say, of getting out of it except by some miracle. When Protestantism came along it simply grabbed the old stuff that the Catholics had already taken, written about; omitted a lot of it. They omitted the Apocrypha from a lot of the books and brought in the "born again" idea, mainly for the Americas because they wanted the Americas to still go along with this religion that worked great for making cohesion within a society; a society they were going to create to build up a world army. Now that your job's almost done it's all being taken away and even the religion is falling apart too, because all those who go through the same culture and watch television, including all the congregations that go home and watch it too, are all getting the same brainwashing so they lose their values. They're being indoctrinated by media and they copy the culture around them and not the values that they pretend to follow from the religion on a Sunday.

Religions are well understood for their value for controlling people and you can take your pick. If you want to control a particular type or create a particular type of society, you can go through all of the old religions and say which one or assortment of them can we bring together to bring out this perfect society that we want to create, this perfectly controlled society. For an age as we're going into, which couples into eventually going into a cyber world of unreality, where once again someone else will create the program that you'll be going into. It's so wonderful when you look back and see how the psychedelic era and all of the New Age movement fits right in along with the next step, where electronically they'll

promise you all these wonderful miracles and people will go in. They're already selling "chi machines," electronic chi machines for energy. You know, the Chinese "chi." I didn't say tea, I said chi; and they're selling them, so the faith is already coupled with technology. It's amazing and when I say "beautiful," I mean in a sardonic sort of way. It's very, very clever. Very clever how it all eventually fits to go into what they always wanted, a fake world that would control your minds completely.

If you said this to a pre-1940's society, "we'd like you to get brain-chipped one day and observed and followed all down through your life," there would have been revolutions all over the place, believe you me, very quickly. However, today, with societies that have been created to be more unhappy and more unhappy as all the old bonding is destroyed, everyone's got hundreds of acquaintances but no real lovers you might say, and everyone craves that personal contact, which they can't handle, most of them, anymore. It's been destroyed and they're being taught that we're all one. We're all one. That's the mantra of the New Age. We're all one and sure enough, they'll all be one when they're hooked up together in the world's supercomputers which will all be connected. That's when they'll all get their wish. The only thing is they won't be conscious enough to understand it because there will be no more you when that happens. I've gone over this before how at Loyola University the World's Science meetings to do with this particular brain chipping technology. One of the statements that stands out was: when this is introduced and works and accepted (which they know they will), they'll want it, there'll be no more individualism—the end of individuality.

Then the elite, who will not be chipped, will breath a sigh of relief because they won't have to worry anymore about revolutions and complaints departments or having to use so much energy to keep the multitudes entertained and happy, keep them peaceful. They won't have those worries anymore. They'll have an efficient programmed society where, since you're only using about 10 percent of your brain, they can use all the rest of it to accomplish a myriad of tasks and use your body, too, like a robot, because the most efficient robot is a human body. It's the most efficient. The cells regenerate themselves. You're self-repairing. We need less maintenance than the mechanical type. We're cheaper. We're a renewable resource. To the economists at the top, that's very logical to use this and do what's happening in this fashion. It's happening and we're living through it. I'll talk about this more after the following messages.

HOOR 2:

"The Future" by Leonard Cohen

Give me back my broken night
my mirrored room, my secret life
it's lonely here,
there's no one left to torture

Give me absolute control
over every living soul
And lie beside me, baby,
that's an order!
Take the only tree that's left
and stuff it up the hole
in your culture
Give me back the Berlin wall
give me Stalin and St Paul
I've seen the future, brother:
it is murder.

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and sure the future is murder. It's already going on, if the people haven't noticed that murder goes on all the time in many different ways. It's all how you perceive something, whether it's legitimized, legal or whatever, or a war, it's all murder. Killing is killing and you can't get away around that, no matter how much your ego tries to do it. Some people pretend very well but they do it with tremendous anger. That tells you they don't really believe it themselves, because murder is murder and as we become dehumanized and taught on the one hand that we're very special, very special and spiritual beings; on the other hand we also believe this double-think we're just another form of animal; and you'll hear these expression being used by the same people. "We're spiritual but we're animals," and this gives us a schizophrenia there already when it comes to that you see and they can't really see it for themselves, but who's looking for sanity in today's conditioned scientifically controlled world?

Now we've got a caller on the line. It's Joel from Florida. Are you there, Joel?

Joel: Yes, Alan, good evening to you.

Alan: How are you doing?

Joel: I'm doing pretty good and how's yourself up in the great white north?

Alan: Well I'm okay when I'm in the house; otherwise I'm up to three feet of snow up past my knees.

Joel: I had a question for you concerning the Masons. Is it true you cannot be a member of the Masons if you're missing a finger, a toe, part of a finger or anything like that? They want you to be the perfected man.

Alan: It used to be, but there's two meanings to that and what the real meaning is – because even the lower masons can't figure anything out because they don't know anything – it was you had to be "whole in body," you see, and what it meant was you had to have your family jewels working, the two testes. That was a big part of it and of course the penis again too. The Jews at one point were banned from Masonry because they were circumcised, so part was already missing. That was one part of it, but technically what they really refer to were your reproductive powers. That's really what it was meant to be about. In the lower orders they took everything at face value and, as you say, if your finger was missing or you had an impediment of speech, then they couldn't get in or something like that that was obvious. However, it's really to do with reproductive powers because as you go up the degrees and if, only if you're asked in to the higher orders above the top ones that you know of and you've been well-vetted you will be introduced, if you're a third generation Mason, that's three sets of Masons who've been introduced to their wives, you will be introduced to a wife who's the daughter of a third generation Mason. It's a genetic thing. They really believe in superior intellect and good breeding at the top. It's all throughout their writings and it's even in the real Rosicrucian manifesto, not the fake one in California, and so it's all to do with breeding the right offspring; superior offspring. It's a eugenics thing and you are introduced to your wife through a suggestion by the Grand Master who will ask you to dinner and he will say this is so-and-so and if you get the hint and you take the wink and the nod, then you'll understand that's going to be your wife.

Joel: Right, in the clique. Okay. I have another question. Can you give me the breakdown of synagogue and then I'm going to hang up and let you finish that and it's been a pleasure talking with you.

Alan: Synagogue is an odd word because it's really from the Greek and we have this crazy history of religion where people follow the religions and don't even understand what they're following. Synagogue really meant a sort of gathering or a gathering place in the Greek, but you're right with the 'syn' part and 'agogue' also meant sloping or sloping of the head. It used to be a joke 200 years ago amongst some of the British Empire people when they saw the Ethiopians Jews because they did have sloping heads and they referred to it as the synagogue.

It's a Greek word that meant gathering place, as opposed to the temple itself. It's something that came out – that whole issue of the synagogue as opposed to a temple came out from Babylon supposedly from a captivity where it was invented because the Levi's system broke down and this new sect arose to take its place of the Pharisees that were just a small sect itself. They borrowed the Babylonian Talmud as a foundation for their religion and then the Talmud is always ongoing. It's a record of famous rabbis' sayings and there's a Hebrew version and a Babylonian one.

They're still used in courts of law. There are Jewish courts of law that still co-exist parallel with every other court of law, and when there's a decision to be made and there's a conflict between the Jewish version and the Babylonian version, the Babylonian one takes precedence and that's a fact. I mean it's so crazy because as far as you can really tell by history itself and not by religion. Religion, remember, is to condition a people and control a people.

History, sure enough, is HIS STORY too and there's a lot of stories out there, but at least we can get some more verification of the past, sometimes, through reading lots of different histories and peoples histories. There was no Jewish "Bible" so to speak until really about 200 BC and even then, it was written in Greek for a Hebrew speaking people and the claim was it was written while they were still in Babylon as captives by 72. It's always 72 because there's 72 names of God. It's all allegories. Everything I'm saying is allegory in fact. 72 priests who lived in Egypt who wrote the thing in Greek for them, so there you go. Even in the time of Jesus they claim that he read out when he was in the temple, he read out of the Greek version, which meant he must have had an education in Greek as well, but that's what we're supposed to believe. Religions are meant to control and there are deep forces behind religions. All religions that the public never understand but those at the top certainly do understand. There's an exoteric and an esoteric in all religions, so maybe that helps to answer the question to an extent. It's hard to say because there's so much. I don't like giving small, quick, flippant answers and we'll find in today's society you can't give justice to what seems to be a simple question because often the callers don't realize the profundity of the question they're asking, and to give it justice you have to give a whole history lesson to bring it all out into clarity.

Now we've got Harley from Michigan on the line. Are you there, Harley?

Harley: Good evening Alan.

Alan: Yes, go ahead please.

Harley: What I wanted to talk about is to kind of go back to what you were talking about and I was doing some study. I'm doing a lot of study and I've been looking at some of things that we look at, the transgender society and one thing you keep hearing – I keep hearing and noticing is that they said I was born like this, I was born to be a woman. I've done some research where I found out that Procter & Gamble was actually putting estrogen in the baby formula and I was wondering if you could back that up and if that has any validity to what I'm thinking that when people actually say well I was born that way, this way, does it have some truth to it?

Alan: It's true that Procter & Gamble did come out and admit that eventually, something that people had known for years in independent analysis. This is the whole thing, back in the '50's really there was a massive push, again, aimed at vanity, with a lot of lies involved, to get women to get off of breastfeeding and they came out with the baby bottles. The baby bottles were made sometimes of glass, but the poorer folk got the plastic type and that contains bisphenol. Now bisphenol was known as far back as 1930 to be an artificial or a synthetic form of estrogen and so the softer the plastic, which they were too, plus you're putting a hot fluid in there and letting it cool, the milk, it actually gives off lots of its molecules into that mixture and the baby takes it in. That ties in with the same time period when they were talking about ways of altering the chemistry of male and female, hopefully by introducing various forms of hormones – hormones which would emasculate the male, but the side effect of this particular synthetic form would actually make many females more masculine.

Harley: So I guess in that retrospect you are what you really eat then?

Alan: Yes and Procter & Gamble did admit a few years ago that they did use this same sort of chemical, the particular chemical that was also a perfect synthetic estrogen, to supposedly sterilize the cans to put in the baby food that the baby food went into. What a coincidence, eh?

Harley: Oh yes, what a big coincidence, because it's funny to me because in other countries, a lot of countries still breast feed their children up to three and four years old, but here you would talk to women and you would talk to women like my mother's age, who was in her late '50's, and they will tell you oh yes we breastfed you guys from the time you came out of the womb until you were about a year and a half. Sometimes two years old. I'm 35 and you've got women today who won't even try to breastfeed their children but they'll go for that plastic bottle and that formula real fast, real quick because they're off to work trying to chase that conned dollar you know.

Alan: Yes and that was the point of it too. Once again, they hit the vanity and they said, "Oh your breasts won't fall like most women's do," and so on and so on, "it's much healthier." You had all the scientists that are paid money to lie, and that's common. It's always been that way and then the children were affected. Babies need the mother's milk to give them the autoimmune system, it stimulates it because their own isn't working, so it fulfilled other functions when you tie in the fact that at the top they were having meetings and published meetings on ways to destroy the immune system at the same time. Lo and behold, these things all come out along this direction and we're supposed to think it's just bumbling and mistakes and coincidences. This is how we're always taught to see this kind of thing.

Harley: One other question too. This was a bill introduced here in Michigan. I heard you talk about this when you were with Jackie Patru. It was a bill stating they wanted young women to take a shot for cervix cancer and they tried to have that bill passed. Fortunately it didn't pass. It had a big write-up in the paper here in the local metropolitan Detroit area about it. Now I think I sent you an email. I sent quite a few people an email of this is that the same company, I think it's Merck—

Alan: Yes, it's Merck.

Harley: ...was trying to develop a drug for boys for venereal disease.

Alan: That's right. It was for warts.

Harley: And I wanted to know again this is another way to depopulate our society going back to Thomas Malthus on this and would I be correct about that?

Alan: Absolutely. There's no doubt whatsoever we're being so heavily bioengineered for over 50 years now, it's just incredible how much we've been taken over and fed all of this stuff, especially when guys like Charles Galton Darwin in his book, speaking on behalf of the aristocracy of Europe in his book, "The Next Million Years." He goes through all this, finding ways to alter the genetic structures, mainly the hormonal levels of male and female and maybe even make them infertile, and also he bewailed the fact we couldn't have another Black Plague to wipe out the population. There was too many commoners getting born and so the immune system was on his mind – how to take down the immune system. Well, they introduced tonsillectomy and adenoids. That became regular in most European countries. When you hit five years of age you went in, poof! they were taken out. That's part of your immune system gone right there and it's just amazing to see how it all fits together.

Harley: Right. Because when you're talking about the immune system, now you can fast forward it to the '70's and then they're talking about AIDS and how they introduced this to the gay community through

hepatitis and now how all of a sudden why is it people of African descent have a higher population of AIDS? Have a good night. Stay warm up there in Northern Canada.

Alan: Will do. Talk to you later. Back after these messages.

"The Universal Soldier" by Donovan

He's five foot-two, and he's six feet-four,
He fights with missiles and with spears.
He's all of thirty-one, and he's only seventeen,
Been a soldier for a thousand years.

He's a Catholic, a Hindu, an Atheist, a Jain,
A Buddhist and a Baptist and a Jew.
And he knows he shouldn't kill,
And he knows he always will,
Kill you for me my friend and me for you.

And he's fighting for Canada,
He's fighting for France,
He's fighting for the USA,
And he's fighting for the Russians,
And he's fighting for Japan,
And he thinks we'll put an end to war this way.

And he's fighting for Democracy,
He's fighting for the Reds,
He says it's for the peace of all.
He's the one who must decide,
Who's to live and who's to die,
And he never sees the writing on the wall.

But without him,
How would Hitler have condemned him at Labau?
Without him Caesar would have stood alone,
He's the one who gives his body

As a weapon of the war,
And without him all this killing can't go on.

He's the Universal Soldier and he really is to blame,
His orders come from far away no more,
They come from here and there and you and me,
And brothers can't you see,
This is not the way we put the end to war.

It certainly isn't. It's not the way we put an end to war. They've got another way to do it. We'll simply not be individuals anymore and there will be no more conflict between genders, between generations or anything else. The end, cessation of all conflict and they'll have their utopia at the top, as they ski across the planet and have their big holiday resorts for the wealthy and elite.

Just before I go onto the caller, there's a Yahoo News blurb put up there. That was in Friday, December 7th by Claire Sibonney and it says:

"Canadian Retail Chain Pulls Plastic Water Bottles."

Alan: See, there was another con. They made it popular and all the yuppies grabbed plastic water. They can't be seen outside without their plastic water bottle. That's their dummy tits. They suck on these things.

It says here:

"TORONTO (Reuters) Canada's largest outdoor-goods chain has pulled water bottles and food containers made of polycarbonate plastic from its shelves over worries about the chemical bisphenol A, which has been linked..."

Alan: It's been linked. They know it.

"...to cancer and reproductive problems in animals."

Alan: But it doesn't say humans. They know it darn well here too, even in the '30's.

"...Vancouver-based Mountain Equipment Co-op became the first major Canadian retailer to stop selling products that contain bisphenol A over fears the chemical can leach from plastic food and water containers."

Alan: It goes on and on about it there and you can also get a good sense of the chemical process they use including the use of Toluene, highly carcinogenic, used also by the water industry for spraying from the skies. It goes right through your skin and carries chemicals through your skin, Toluene, and it's all in the Wikipedia site if you want to look up bisphenol A in the Wikipedia and read up this thing I just read by Claire Sibonney from the Yahoo News, Friday, December 7th at 5:20 p.m.

We have a caller on the line. It's Andrea from Denton, Texas. Is that right, Andrea?

Andrea: Yes that's right.

Alan: I did post off your book. I did post it off. I remember you.

Andrea: Okay. The last caller was talking about how the changes in the male and the female, how that happened, and I've been particularly interested in the females and I'm 23 and I always wondered why don't I have any hips. I started looking around and listening to what you were saying and how that relates with plastic and the Darwin book and it's just crazy looking at the younger ladies and even the men. You see the sloping shoulders, like the guys around my age, and you look at an older person and you see pictures from the '40's and the parents.

Alan: That's right. You see the young men now they're losing shoulders. They're getting narrower and narrower and they noticed in the hospitals back in the '70's in obstetrics and delivery rooms that they had to do more caesarians because the women were losing the width of their pelvic structure and they were becoming narrower and narrower too. Now you don't get something happening in a few years in this supposedly million-million-year-old world of ours in a matter of 20, 30 years. Something happens to make that happen and it's done by science.

Andrea: It has to be and you talk about the plastic and I think about plastic, me growing up. It's like plastic bottles everywhere. You see everybody with plastic bottles and another thing going on around here they have like the goon squad at the abandoned houses right next to me. I live very close to campus, like running trails all week, all day just there in their black shirts and their cargo pants, but those are my comments, so I think people are starting to see so I'm trying to do what I can here.

Alan: We're right into this. This has been happening and it's almost like you're seeing the casualties around you before it's been admitted by the top. Although technically they always tell us what they want to do long before it and when big players tell us what they want to do and you see it happening, believe you me, war was declared upon the public a long time ago.

Andrea: I said that same thing when they were out there a few weeks ago in black pants and my friend was there. I said it was a war on the people, because there are some immigrants from India. They live downstairs and one lady was completely terrified. She did not know what was going on and I had to calm her down you know.

Alan: I got a fellow from England who just emailed me and he had just moved into an apartment and there's the goon squad at his door with the black uniforms. You see it's the same all over the western world now. It's all one big army and they're battering at his door and shouting we know you're in there. It turns out that these heavily armed goons, here they are at his door because the previous tenant hadn't paid a parking ticket.

Andrea: Wow.

Alan: That's how bad it's getting.

Andrea: You know and like I'm not even old. I like remember a time when I halfway paid attention in class and we had some semblance like you were saying, you know just the illusion of laws and stuff and you see that just blown away and nobody does anything.

Alan: They don't. They're so pacified now because they've also been chemically tranquilized and not only that, they're chemically tranquilized and top of that they've had such a scientific and it's very true, a scientific indoctrination not to be involved in participating in the direction of life itself, their own lives and others. That's what the elite were geared for a long time. That's what Huxley was referring to by a scientific indoctrination. They would be taught that they had a better class, literally a better class or caste of people above them that were somehow more suited to dealing with all of the major problems and therefore they'd be kept in an infantile stage and taught to play and that's the state that they're in. They also, like Brzezinski said, have been trained that the media is there to do not just their thinking but their reasoning for them. They really believe that's its job.

Andrea: I see it because I always watch television coverage because I remember being a kid watching the first Gulf War and people saying you should join the ROTC. I said you know the U.S. averages a war

like every 20 years and they would never say anything. Sure enough, by the time I was graduating you know all of that happens.

Alan: Yes it happens.

Andrea: I'll let you go.

Alan: Well thanks for calling in. I'll be back after these messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're cutting through this very intense, very thick, very multifaceted matrix to make sure that we get at the truth. Eventually when you take away all of the covers of deception it stares you right in the face, then it's up to you if you can handle it. A lot of people can't do it.

I'd like to continue just reading a little bit more of this Yahoo News article by Claire Sibonney on Friday, December 7th, on the fact that they're pulling some of these polycarbonate bottles from the shelves in Canada. It says Mountain Equipment Co-op was the first one in Canada first major retailer to pull them and it says:

"...Inconclusive science..."

Alan: That's a joke.

"...and regulatory uncertainty presently surrounds bisphenol-A (BPA)," the company said in a statement."

Alan: Now look up the Wikipedia articles on the same thing on bisphenol-A and you'll see that they knew in the 1930's what it did to humans.

It says:

"For these reasons, MEC has stopped selling polycarbonate water bottles and food containers until guidance is provided by the Government of Canada..."

Alan: That's after their payoffs. You wait and see what the answer will be.

"...on the health risks posed by BPA. The Canadian co-operative joins U.S.-based Patagonia in dropping the products because of health concerns. The chemical, which can mimic the effects of the hormone

estrogen in cells, has been surrounded by controversy. Some North American researchers and environmentalists have shown it can cause several types of cancer as well as developmental, neural..."

Alan: That's your nervous system.

"...behavioral and reproductive harm in animals. Industry says the products are not dangerous..."

Alan: Of course it is because they're selling it.

"...citing studies from government agencies such as the U.S. Food and Drug Administration..."

Alan: That's also made up of the guys who used to be on the boards of these same agencies and companies.

"...that food and beverage containers manufactured from polycarbonate do not pose a health risk to humans."

Alan: Then they go on to try and water it down. This is incredibly deliberate. They knew this back in the 1930's and they put out many books by the big boys themselves talking about ways to do this very thing and how to get the public to go along with it. They talked about even putting it in the water supply at one point, so they decided to end up putting it in your food supply and the baby's bottle is a great source of it. Start them off young and then make it a fad. Make them all want to have pure crystal water from deep wells in plastic bottles that they'll pay good money for, and that's how we are in this society. If we pay good money for it, it must be better than normal. That's how we've been brainwashed. Quite fascinating to see how it's been introduced and we're seeing the effects of only that part of it today.

Now we've got Ken in North Carolina there. Are you there, Ken?

Ken: Yes I'm here Alan. How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad. Go ahead.

Ken: I don't know if it's me but every time I turn on the TV now I just have to start laughing at these guys because I just see right through them now and I'm looking at John Kerry, old Skull and Bones, pirate blood himself and he's at the Center for American Progress Action Fund. How do you like that mouthful?

Alan: We should ask them to define progress.

Ken: He's talking about the Bali agreement, which I see that as "Baal."

Alan: It's an old Ballyhoo.

Ken: Yes, and it's the U.S. Climate change policy and he keeps mentioning the word science, over and over and over in there, and I mean it's just so damn obvious once you get to looking at these guys.

Alan: This is their big culmination of bringing everything together into the one direction now and as Huxley said and others said that they would raise science to the status of a holy priesthood and condition the public that whenever an expert talked and a scientist spoke it was the gospel truth.

Ken: You know I think they built that whole thing on a weak cornerstone. I think that foundation is weak because they built it on bad stuff. I really do.

Alan: Their whole nature is weak because these characters are psychopathic to begin with. In ancient times and tribes, they used to get these characters who could never live with the rest of the people, they'd always steal and have more for themselves and they'd break into the common granaries (they used to have common granaries in the tribes and it was rationed out all throughout the winter to keep everyone alive) and these guys would break in and they used to throw them in peat bogs and kill them. That was it, you see, and that way they didn't pass on their psychopathic genes, until someone got very, very softhearted one day and let them go and this is the problem. The psychopaths now run society the world over and they became the big feudal families that used to fight other feudal families for more power, land and the ownership of slaves, or "serfs," as they like to call them in a more genteel world, and now of course they've just simply made their big gangs.

High associations of secrecy are nothing more than gangs and we're seeing the world's top gang; and I hate to say it, but this shatters the illusions of our indoctrinations. These guys gave us the borders in all countries you know. They gave us the borders and if you go down to the border between Canada and the U.S., get off the road and walk along the borders and it's marked every 100 yards or so with a Masonic obelisk because it was a Masonic agreement between one Masonic gang and the other Masonic gang south of the border. That's how they made it, right across coast to coast.

Ken: And they sound so sincere when they're talking. They're very sincere and they convinced the whole audience that it's just all for the good of you.

Alan: Oh, of course it is, and when they gave us countries they said the same thing: "We're defending you from those guys over there who might attack you but you have to pay money for it through taxation," and we believe that. Now they see they've got to have one global gang and now they're taking the borders down because they're more impediments now than anything, so they're taking the borders down and they're going to chip all the animals, all of us, so they can keep track of us all. I mean what a wonderful system, this civilization, this progress that they give us, isn't it?

Ken: We're going to be the opposing force, right, because they won't have a force to oppose them anymore so they'll have to turn on us, right?

Alan: But there's no option. There's no option. Even Lenin said it. Lenin said with the dictatorship of a huge empire (which the Soviet Union was) and without people attacking the borders anywhere, he said, "We must find an enemy within and terrorize the people because only terror will keep them in a state of servile attitude to their leaders," and this is the same technique we saw in the French Revolution. We saw it in the Soviet Revolution and they've adopted the same policy here because it always works on the public. They're too terrified to speak out, most of them. They're sheep and they go all the way to the wall eventually and then they start crying because they can't believe this is really happening to them personally, and so it's always up to the few that are conscious; and like me, I've got an allergy against tyranny. I've just got a natural Celtic allergy to tyranny. It's born into you.

Ken: I've got Irish in me and I think that must be what it is. There's something about it that just don't strike me right.

Alan: That's right. I start sneezing and coughing and sniffing whenever I see it and I just have to react against it at all costs and it's a survival mechanism that's working. That's what it really is. You have a survival mechanism that's working. You're aware. You're sentient and that's important.

Ken: You know actually I think – I really do believe this. I believe a part of my brain started working that wasn't working. I mean I'm just being honest about it.

Alan: You're right. The more you understand the more eureka moments you have and suddenly you go into overdrive with other ideas that suddenly come together and your brain does connect. There's no doubt about it. They know that at the top as well. That's why they try to compartmentalize your brain and most of our indoctrination is going into our left part of the brain. We're taught not to use the right part. The media and entertainment does it all for us, that deals with imagination and so on, but they don't connect together. However, once you start thinking your right and your left start connecting together and

you're able to anticipate and see what's going on, that's called self-preservation survival. That's the way we're supposed to be.

Ken: I think they have purposely, without a doubt, turning that part of our brain off.

Alan: They have. You see if you don't use an organ you lose it. It's no different than every year when you have to go out and chainsaw wood. That chainsaw is going to kill your arm two or three days later because you haven't used those particular muscles and that posture either for a while and your arm isn't used to it. Same with your brain. If you don't use it you lose it.

Ken: I hear the music coming up.

Alan: Hang on. I'll be back after these messages. Hi there. Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix and we're still talking to Ken from North Carolina about the fact that your brain can start working like you'd never believe before, without the use of drugs, by the way, and more clearly than it ever worked before. This has been shown even back in the '70's when the BBC did a documentary from Sweden. They showed it but they made it in Sweden when electromagnetic imaging was coming out at least to the public, in its early days to the public. They had it years ago in higher elite circles, but they showed children that had brain damage at birth and how they were perfectly normal and they wondered why they were quite normal. They fitted in. Their IQs were fine. Their personalities were okay, even though parts of their brain had been damaged, and they found out that the brain itself got new pathways and used other areas of the brain it didn't normally use to take over those particular functions. When you have an intact brain you can use all of it, if you know the ways to open it all up and getting yourself away from the illusions and the cons that are out there. Your brain will take off. We are supposed to be the most superior creature on this planet and how did we become so? Because we're the most weakest really when you look at life in the wilderness and so on.

We're not covered with fur, at least most of us. Some are, but we're rather puny in so many ways and yet we're all here. We're the most dominant species on the planet and it's because of the brain capacity and it used to work they said in ancient times, much older times, much better than it does today and there's no doubt about it because the IQ keeps dropping. The United Nations a few years ago dropped the standard IQ for the West and America and the IQ doesn't drop by itself because you're born with the innate abilities of IQ and you develop them as you get older, so something happened to make it drop. That also ties in with the fact that people who have had their brains tampered with physically or chemically will be more easily managed. You need all of your brain for survival capabilities. Are you still there?

Ken: Yes. It's Ken and Fatback, that's who's on the phone. You know my dog, Fatback. I've seen a picture of your dog in the book. I'm sorry to hear about that. It looked like she meant a lot to you.

Alan: She was a good dog. She had her problems too. She was an Alpha dog but she was good in so many ways and you do get attached to them. There's no doubt it.

Ken: Oh I love my dog probably better than I love myself. Another little tidbit too, I seen on the news this afternoon that in Britain people driving in their car with a cell phone they'd give you \$120 fine. They want a 2-year imprisonment and they're throwing the lassos out now to bring it over here with the North American Union now.

Alan: That's why it's called a cell phone. You're put from one cell to another. Only worker bees get cells. You have a cell in the beehive and the comb; they call it a cell. You're worker bees and that's why they gave us cell phones, but they'll slam you in the other type of cell too and profit off you because the only function we have is to make profit from. That's our function.

Ken: I looked up that word "cellular" too and the way I read it was that LAR, the end of it, lar, was really an ancient deity and it was also the illusion of the dead basically.

Alan: That's right.

Ken: When you start looking up those root words it's frightening.

Alan: I know and people haven't a clue what they're saying half the time. All these jokers out there talking about the Nephilim, the Nephilim! and making lots of money off books and so on. Nephilim, really, if you take it into the Nordic language, Niflheim was the place of the dead. That's what it meant.

Ken: Alright Alan, I'll let somebody else get on. Good talking to you.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Now we've also got Wayne on the phone from Prante. Wayne are you there? Hello.

Wayne: Yes, from Canada.

Alan: You're from Canada, oh okay. I don't know what got in the phone. It's an odd, odd word. It says Prante here. P-R-A-N-T-E. Maybe they changed the name of the country and they didn't tell me.

Wayne: One thing I was always curious about, I know you live in Canada. I'm just wondering what symbolism you see in the maple leaf?

Alan: The maple leaf is interesting. If you count the points on it – number one, it's a dead leaf to begin with. The red one is a dead leaf remember and for the flag and remember this is a fairly recent flag. It's a newish flag. Most folk today don't even know it, but count the points up and you'll get 12, but if you count the two points where the stem is you actually end up with thirteen all together. Red and white were the colors of Egypt for the two parts of the crown of Egypt because sometimes you had two pharaohs. One for the south, one for the north and you'd have the white hat or the red hat and when you had one pharaoh running both, you had the combined "tet," as they called it, and they put the red inside the white. It was a symbol of ancient Pharaonic power. That's what it means. It's also the symbol for revolution. Canada is always so proud to lead cultural revolutions of all kinds because they have the poor folk to follow it who think they're fighting for something else and never realize the long-term agenda. White always stands again for spirit or illumined; and it's between two bars. The two red bars on the edges are bars. You've got a dead leaf in between two bars.

Wayne: Were you in Canada in the '60's?

Alan: No.

Wayne: In 1967, that was the Centennial year of Canada, right? The 100th birthday of Canada and what they did then was they made a stylized version of a maple leaf. I don't know if you've ever seen that. I could send it to you if you like.

Alan: Sure.

Wayne: It consisted of 11 triangles. The triangles of course look like pyramids. Eleven triangles stacked together and if you look at it, it looks almost identical to the Star of David except for at the bottom where the stem is on the maple leaf there's obviously no triangle there, but if you replace that with the triangle it would make the perfect Star of David.

Alan: If it's triangles and there are 11, if you take the apexes, each one of them, you've got 33, because the sun always sets on the 33rd degree.

Wayne: Right and the Star of David is actually Masonic too, isn't it?

Alan: It's male female intercourse generating power. That's what it means.

Wayne: Right. So they were putting it in our face even then?

Alan: Look at the Parliament Building. The Parliament Building is full – it's a church. Look at it. It's a temple and it's got the same thing as–

Wayne: We've got the one there in Winnipeg as well; the legislative buildings in Winnipeg are just totally Masonic.

Alan: Absolutely.

Wayne: Which is where they just came out with the Throne Speech talking about the North American super corridor and North American ID, driver's licenses and so on.

Alan: It's a done deal because we don't participate because we have a private council in Canada. It's called A Privy Council and all Commonwealth countries have a Privy Council that's composed of the Upper Cabinet. That's the ones chosen by the Royal Institute of International Affairs and major magnates in international corporations that remain unknown to the public. They make the real decisions for Canada.

Wayne: I've always said I think democracy is the biggest joke ever played on mankind, at least in the 20th century.

Alan: Yes and telling you you're all equal too and you have rights. That worked well for a long time. We didn't have any revolutions for a while because they told us we had rights and we believed it. Now they're simply telling us we don't.

Wayne: Okay. You have a good night sir.

Alan: And you too.

Wayne: All right. Bye-bye.

Alan: Bye now. Yes. You should look at all the government buildings in your countries. Big Ben: Ben is an Egyptian word for the obelisk. They called them "Ben-Bens" and Ben-Ben was actually the rose colored one so they called it "Ben-Ben." A single Ben is simply the obelisk, which is simply the male phallus, and you walk into the main building (just like a church) through the bottom, the base of the phallus into the box, the female. That's why you have those things together like that. Then you look at the shapes of the window and you actually walk through a vagina. That's why the door has a Norman Arch on them because it's shaped like the vagina. That's intentional and then you count the flutes around the vagina because each one has a symbol in masonry. It's all highly freemasonic and it must always have a river flowing past it because, just like the George Washington Monument, it's got to reflect itself on the water, the water being the female, because she has no light of her own. This is according to Masons. They're very sexist.

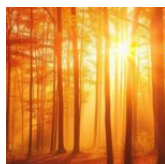
All you females in the Eastern Star, you're being conned there and you can only reflect the light of the male, like the moon reflects the light of the sun. You're all being used for an agenda which you don't even understand, but you take the payoffs. You take your little perks and you enjoy the status you're given in your community. That's the world we live in. It's a world of illusion. It's a world run by very clever people. It's a society where the whole culture and everything you take for granted that's just evolving was planned a long, long time ago, including the end. The end, even though it's planned, doesn't have to be so. You have to change and become individuals again – back to being individuals.

I read a book before about the problems with individuality. It's a recent phenomenon. We've got to learn how to use it and handle it and if it's sacred enough to hold on to, we will do something to keep it.

From Hamish and myself, up in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:41 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#293**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Now I'm sure everyone is recovering from this craziness they call Christmas, the midwinter solstice, and the build up to it, which is just fanatical, hyper commercialized nonsense and everyone is so stressed out generally and so is the credit cards. They're maxed out in buying all the stuff for other people because they feel they're supposed to, because everything in this system here is not ours. We think it is. We grow up in it. We were born into it. We think it's our system but everything revolves around commerce and economics and we have all these big high holy days that now really are turned into Hollywood farces and Bing Crosby, that's what Christmas is all about. Now Bing Crosby and all the old stars from the '40's and '50's seem to have taken over the message and the stores have jumped in on that and people get

zapped at Christmas. They break loose for a little while. Have a little holiday. Meet their relatives, if they're still speaking, and generally get a bit sozzled at times or they eat too much and they need about a week to recover from it and I must admit someone sent me chocolates. That was my Achilles heel. I never told them but someone through intuition sent me some chocolates and I fell off the ladder. That was it. I fell off, down the 12 steps and that was me wasted. I was just completely wasted and slobbered with chocolate all over my face, all over my hands just like a child you see going ga-ga-ga for about 24 hours on that sugar high and now I've got to start the 12 steps again and come to back normalcy and ask God to forgive this little nematode here. This little amoeba because it was my will made me do it, you see, and then someone sent me something that was tablet which they make in Scotland. It's kind of like a fudge and I've got it in a tin here and haven't opened it. I'm staring at it right now but I haven't opened it. I'm trying to desist and save myself because sure enough I'll be wasted. Utterly wasted, ga-ga.

So on we go with it, and talking about food, I've been talking about how if you've noticed for those who are really outside the box, outside of the Bin-Laden nonsense and all this hype towards a totalitarian society that's just steamrolling ahead at a tremendous pace. Something that was planned years and years and years ago and all the implementation phases and all the interactions between different departments, all working like well-meshed gears all to do with terrorism, because a long time ago in the psychological professions that were employed by the big boys they determined that we're all mentally ill. All the old people, meaning old normalcy that didn't adapt, were really mentally ill. People who thought they had rights, things like that. Trivial things like rights and individual rights and so on. They declared we're all mentally ill. If you thought that family was important and that kind of stuff, you know antiquated stuff, you were definitely seriously mentally ill and they were thinking about ways to bring in this New World Order, something which encompasses every facet of your life.

It's not just about a political system worldwide or free trade worldwide. It's about a completely new way of living and monitoring every person on the globe from birth to death and then moving on to the next step and the next step and the next step, until they can literally breed specific types of slaves, purpose-designed slaves; ideal design. That's what ID also means and they'll serve their masters, this Guardian Class as Plato called them, very, very well. They've gone after every facet what you thought was your culture and substituted it with new forms of culture, which most people have adapted to without question; because when you're born into a system where this particular method of doing this particular thing is now normal, which is opposite the old system, you don't question it. You think it must be normal and you'll even fight and argue about it and that happens all the time. People adapt without question, something the elite also know; but this article is about the food supply.

Now the United Nations, this big jolly clean green giant is so spotlessly clean and employs hundreds of PR specialists to make sure we think it's squeaky clean and we think it's out there just helping like a big, big charity putting tents up for refugees and things. It certainly has a few sidelines along that way, but the

United Nations was set-up to take over as the world government once the three big trading blocks are completed. That's United Europe, the Americas and the Far East Pacific Rim Region. That's what they set the United Nations up to be. It also has a duplicate department of bureaucracy already working and have for a long, long time for every department of your federal and local government and they intermesh you see because they'll take over. If you think that the big agri-food businesses, the big five, are independent from each other, that's another con. There's only really one big food giant in the world and that's how the new system is to be run, because food, as the United Nations has stated before in different speeches from their Department of Agriculture, food has been and always has been and will be used as a weapon.

Now remember they used this on Iraq during the two Gulf wars. We had a scandal to do with food for oil, so they found out eventually that the boss, the United Nations son, his son was actually letting them have food into Iraq for very, very cheap oil, which he managed to dispose of through big companies for a good profit. That's how squeaky clean the United Nations is, but why should we expect these guys wouldn't be crooks when everybody at the top of every other system is a crook anyway. That's what gets to the top in a psychopathic system. However, they've used that as a weapon before, now they want to go after everyone's food and they've already done it really quietly with the GM food, the modified food. It's to modify us and I read some different articles from some big players on what they would used to alter the brain structure of the populace. I read it on the 25th on Christmas Day.

You should look into that blurb and this is an article here. It's from the International Herald Tribune published December 17th, 2007 by Elisabeth Rosenthal. It says:

"ROME: In an "unforeseen and unprecedented" shift, the world food supply is dwindling rapidly and food prices are soaring to historic levels, the top food and agriculture official of the United Nations warned Monday."

Alan: Of course they warned it because it's all planned that way.

"The changes created "a very serious risk that fewer people will be able to get food," particularly in the developing world, said Jacques Diouf, head of the UN Food and Agriculture Organization."

Alan: That's the same organization that declared that food would be used as a weapon.

"The agency's food price index rose by more than 40 percent this year, compared with 9 percent the year before..."

Alan: That's true. Europe is having some riots in some countries and demonstrations in others because a lot of their vegetable produce and so on has gone up to 40 percent. It says:

"...- a rate that was already unacceptable, he said. New figures show that the total cost of foodstuffs imported by the neediest countries rose 25 percent, to \$107 million, in the last year. At the same time, reserves of cereals are severely depleted, FAO records show. World wheat stores declined 11 percent this year, to the lowest level since 1980. That corresponds to 12 weeks of the world's total consumption – much less than the average of 18 weeks consumption in storage during the period 2000–2005. There are only 8 weeks of corn left, down from 11 weeks in the earlier period."

Alan: Before I continue with this, I just want to mention another thing. When the United Nations was set up with this vision of running the world eventually, they stated in their different articles that the United Nations would have the right eventually to dispense all food to each country. That would force each country because they wouldn't put your quota up if your population was to rise, then they'll force you, whoever is in charge of your country, to bring the population down. We've got to keep that in mind at all times. Once that's on the books, of course, you know they're going to demand that you reduce your population anyway. Every two or three years they'll give you a different quota lower and lower. That's how it's going to work.

To continue here:

"Prices of wheat and oilseeds are at record highs, Diouf said Monday. Wheat prices have risen by \$130 per ton, or 52 percent, since a year ago. U.S. wheat futures broke \$10 a bushel for the first time Monday, the agricultural equivalent of \$100 a barrel oil."

Alan: They have different related articles on this.

"...Diouf blamed a confluence of recent supply and demand factors for the crisis, and he predicted that those factors were here to stay."

Alan: Of course they're here to stay because they've been wiping out the farmers for years. That's part of the agenda.

"On the supply side, these include the early effects of global warming..."

Alan: Ha-ha, global warming.

"...which has decreased crop yields in some crucial places, and a shift away from farming for human consumption toward crops for biofuels and cattle feed. Demand for grain is increasing with the world population..."

Alan: Oh that's a joke.

"...and more is diverted to feed cattle as the population of upwardly mobile meat-eaters grows."

Alan: See all these little terms, "upwardly mobile meat-eaters," they're all nasty people because the world they're going to bring in is to be a vegetarian world with modified veggies only of course.

"We're concerned that we are facing the perfect storm for the world's hungry," said Josette Sheeran, executive director of the World Food Program, in a telephone interview. She said that her agency's food procurement costs had gone up 50 percent in the past 5 years and that some poor people are being "priced out of the food market." To make matters worse, high oil prices have doubled shipping costs in the past year, putting enormous stress on poor nations that need to import food as well as the humanitarian agencies that provide it."

Alan: Now remember it was about a year and a half ago Mr. Rumsfeld said when the oil went through the \$50 a barrel – the psychological barrier they termed it in economics, and once we went past that he said don't be surprised if it doubles in a year. They knew that food and everything else related that gets transported would all go up with it, so this is no big surprise to the guys who plan strategies for wars. This is a war on the world and it's a war of terror using old strategies but on a world scale. None of this is a surprise to anybody at the top whatsoever. It's only to the people at the bottom who think there's no tomorrow and everyday is going to be the same.

"Climate specialists say that the vulnerability will only increase as further effects of climate change are felt. "If there's a significant change in climate in one of our high production areas, if there is a disease that effects a major crop, we are in a very risky situation," said Mark Howden of the Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organization in Canberra."

Alan: What's interesting too, with the modified crops and with Monsanto and others patenting all the old natural seeds that were out there, simply because no one had thought of patenting them before, they're taking ownership of them and removing them from farmers and substituting them with their own seeds. When they start having all the same type of a particular corn, for instance, then they are more prone to one particular disease wiping them all out. It makes it much easier to wipe them out and this is also known at the top as well, so we're being set-up big time.

It says:

“Already “unusual weather events,” linked to climate change...”

Alan: I'll substitute that and say aerial spraying and HAARP.

“...such as droughts, floods and storms...”

Alan: That's all in the weather warfare treaty at the United Nations.

“...have decreased production in important exporting countries like Australia and Ukraine, Diouf said.”

Alan: I'll be back with more of this little report here after these following messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm going through some of this military strategy and that's what it is. It's military strategy to do with warfare on the public of the world, presented to the victim as though it's just a “happening,” as the hippies used to say. It's a happening, something that's spontaneously happening by itself, and it's nothing of the kind; because this same agency has made many statements in the past, the United Nations agency for food, and saying that farming was too important to be left to farmers. Sure enough, there's been a war on farmers for about the last 40, 50 years steadily increasing and not just with the cost of their equipment and the maintenance of their equipment, but also with the massive government interference in the way that they run their operations.

We've also had weather warfare for at least openly now for the people who see it happening, openly for 10 years and we've seen a lot of the farmers in America, in the U.S. and Canada being wiped out with floods or droughts. I've watched some of them in Alberta on TV when they had five years almost of droughts every year and whenever they interviewed the farmers you'd see all these spray trails above them sprayed day after day after day. Of course no one commented it on the mainstream media about all this web work above their heads and when the storms happened you could see them doing the same thing there too. Spray, spray, spray and not a peep from the media about these odd trails all over the sky.

They've been using weather warfare on the farmers and the same was happening in the United States too. They drive them off their lands and the intent being that, as Carroll Quigley said, the new feudal overlords for this feudal system will be the CEOs and the big international corporations they run. The GMO food agri-business companies were set up to take over the food supply of the planet and they've been very successful in doing so.

If you go after people in a war, from ancient times to present, you go after their water and their food. It's the first things you go for. In Ancient times they used to find the water supply going into the cities when they were storming or besieging a city and they'd stop it up, or poison it, or divert it, and the food stocks inside would dwindle rapidly. They wouldn't let food come in and then the people were down on their knees to surrender before you knew it, so nothing changes. Why change the formula when it works time after time? and we take everything in this world for granted.

We live in the West with an overabundance of food really because it's part of the economic system. So many people eat out today they don't know how to cook home at all even for themselves. They don't know how to cook vegetables even. They've no idea. They're very good at ordering in restaurants but they don't know to actually peel a carrot and that's a sad state of affairs. It's been known for many, many years that if you go round Toronto and New York City and collect all the food that's thrown out into the garbage from the restaurants you'd probably feed most of the world on a daily basis. That's overabundance and that will eventually cease when the big boys have eliminated all small farmers and all competition and they are then in charge, plus they'll blame the global warming and droughts and all the rest of it for the problem.

It will also lead to debates, which probably we'll hear five years down the road, to eliminate all meat products all together because as Alvin Toffler said in his book "The Third Wave," the book that Newt Gingrich was handing out to congressmen a few years ago, it says right in there that the world they're creating will be a vegetarian world and it must be so. They don't tell you why it must be so. The reason why is because they want to make you more placid by giving you nothing but the GMO foods. That's the reason behind it.

We live in a world as I say of constant war – war that's been openly declared if you're listening to the speeches since 9/11 and even the speeches before 9/11. A war that's been declared more from institutions prior to 9/11 and private foundations that have been telling us where they're going to take us eventually. This new scientific socialism that they created for the public and since 9/11 governments have been telling us where they're taking us. We know that this monitoring of every individual and millions of cameras being thrown up weekly across the planet and then complete monitoring of all internet and chatrooms and email and so on, telephone calls et cetera, we know it's got nothing to do with anybody in the Middle East or Afghanistan, nothing whatsoever to do about that or having your body cavities searched at airports by other suspicious looking dubious characters. It's all about training the public into a totalitarian system where through fear and repetition of training they will learn to obey.

That's what it's all about, and as always, around 85 percent of the public accept whatever is dished out to them without question. It's the same 85 percent or so, maybe higher, that the Soviet Union had, because in the Soviet Union when the Stasi and the NKVD came for the public to arrest them, they'd raid

the people around 3:00 a.m. in the morning when everyone is in bed and drag out the victims. It was part of the Soviet system that they had to turn out the street to witness the event as part of their law, but it really was to train them Pavlovian style that this might happen to you. So there you have two or three characters dragging a couple of unfortunates out of their bed, tossing them down the stairs into the street and I'm sure the statistics were the same 85 percent or more of the public, probably 90 odd percent would turn away. They didn't want to see it. As though seeing it might implicate them somehow and then they'd get arrested. That's the sad truth of human nature for most people.

They are so into themselves and they've lost the bonding that is a self-preservation thing, really, because you survive by larger numbers. Not by just being an individual in this particular sense. Survivability depends on others cooperating for that main reason, for pure survival, and terror tries to break that and give you a new kind of unity – a unity through fear, where you obey and obey but you don't help each other. That's what's being implemented all over the West and really across the planet, same system. On Christmas Day I talked about this. I said do you realize it took probably 100 years of planning and diplomatic negotiations with the head departments in every country that signed the same bills at the same time. It took 100 years or more to align all this up through the bureaucratic departments for this all to come into existence. Nothing happens in bureaucracy quickly. It takes a lot of time, an awful lot of time. I'll be back with more after these messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between and the river's deep
We keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and sure enough, this code of silence can't go on and it's rather sad to see most people, as I'm sure those who are awake have noticed and it's the bane of their life to see most people continuing as though there was nothing different when they hear the same mainstream news as we do and yet it doesn't seem to register what's actually happening. Perhaps this is the end product of those things I was talking about on December 25th. The inoculations. That was mentioned by Russell, using inoculations, food, water and so on to alter the brains of the public to make them more pliable, more accepting of rulership; "rulership by their betters" is the way Russell would rather have described it, because that's what we have.

A long, long time ago when nobility first started to come on the scene along with commerce and money – money was the key, they could hire armies then thugs to go and do their dirty work for them and take over countries. They came up very quickly with their priesthoods. Of course the priests are very important

to rationalize why they were on top living the good life while all the peasantry and slaves below did all the dirty work. They came up with religions to rationalize this too and even teach that to the slaves and they'd teach them that well they had this bad karma and they came back as a laborer in the field and if you worked really hard and served your master, served the way that is, that is now, then you can work off like bad credit and you might get a better credit rating when you come back the next time and you can be the pharaoh or at least one of his helpers maybe beating the slave with the whip. That's how that kind of religion works.

They always had to come up with religions to justify how the psychopaths rode the top over the little people below and that came into Europe big time with the Norman invasion because the Normans were a completely feudal society and they were backed up by the Roman Catholic Church. They were backed to do this because the Catholic Church always stood on the side of having a king that was faithful or loyal to the church. Charlemagne, for instance, was authorized to be a king by the Catholic Church on behalf of the church itself and he was the champion of the church. He converted countries with armies who forced people at the point of the sword to accept this strange religion they never heard of before or die on the spot. This continued right into Latin America with the Conquistadores because in came the Vatican too and they literally did strangle people on the spot with a garrote, these natives, after giving them the choice to follow Jesus or die; and these people didn't know what Jesus was. It was unintelligible to their imagination.

The feudal system that the Normans ruled with and used over the public has never disappeared. They knew that they'd have to give the populace an idea that they were somehow running things or had a hand in things by creating this thing called democracy. A democracy is what they call a "feint" in boxing. It's a con. It's not really there. It's an illusion but it tricks the public into believing they have some kind of rights and that they're involved in the way that the future is going to end up, because if they didn't give the public this particular system they knew that there'd be revolutions every few years, so they give you elections every few years instead. In democracies, no one votes in the new guys because they like them. They vote the old guys out because they've had time to see how corrupt they are and you live in hope, so you vote in the new champion who always end up doing the same thing as the last champion. Something that some people never ever wake up to their whole lives long. I've heard people in their 80's when they send vans around to pick them up to go and vote telling you that they've always voted. Yeah, they're the first to complain how bad things are getting and when you try and ask them "haven't you noticed that regardless of what party, what person you vote for, over the last 80 years an agenda is going forward and it seems to be getting worse?" They'll agree with you but then they go back in that double-think they still have to vote. They just can't quite catch on – too far gone.

Thomas Jefferson talked about that because the whole concept of democracy was not new to the Founding Fathers of the U.S. These characters had great educations and they studied and read. They

read the Greek Classics and they read the histories of the world. They knew how the systems had worked and how tyrants ruled under the guise of benevolent dictators. They knew what democracy was supposed to end up with, because Plato went through all the systems including democracy, which ends up in a form of socialism, which always ends up in dictatorship. It's all been done before.

Ancient China, if you go into their histories, had done all of these. Republicanism, they tried that. They tried democracy. They tried fascism thousands of years ago, all well documented, all experimented with. The Founding Fathers of the U.S., Thomas Jefferson said "when you see an agenda carrying onwards between the different changes in Congress (meaning the different parties who get in and out), when you see a single agenda obviously carrying through from one to the other," he says, "you know you're under tyranny." What we've had since the League of Nations is this amazing step by step into the United Nations program to bring about a totalitarian world governmental system, where even in the 1800's Karl Marx talked about the unification of Europe and unification of the Americas that would come and then the Far Eastern and Pacific Rim unification. The three trading blocks which would have a form – they'd be demoted to a form of local government, a provincial government, so your federal government becomes a provincial government under a supergovernment, a world government, written all that time ago and most people today live in ignorance of all of that. It's been taken out of the school books for them and they have no inclination, most people, to go and find out; because, after all, today is not too bad, is it? Today will always be here. Tomorrow will be the same as today for ever and ever; and that's infantile thinking. That's how they're trained.

They do believe that their betters, those people on television, those famous faces will tell them all they have to know for their own good and all of those people who come out of the special wombs and run the world, you know the superior types, will just do everything for them and deal with all their heavy and weighty problems of the world. That's socialism. That's infantile thinking. That's what it was designed to do. Most people do not think through problems. They adopt their customs, their religion, the changes in the system and the religion through a form of osmosis. They don't think it through. If everyone else is going off in a direction, they will go in that direction too without question and will think they're quite normal because everyone else is going there too. That's as simple as it is and they could never believe even when it's happening and this is the strange thing about human nature. Even when the worst eventually comes down on their heads, right to the end, if they're put to the wall to be shot, they would still believe it's impossible, this cannot happen in my world. That's why they go passively. They do what they're told. They're ordered to the very end and they obey to the bitter end because they cannot believe it's happening.

What's happening across the world to other countries in this perpetual war, physical war too that we've seen going on. We've had 50 years of war on the Latin American countries. All quiet wars kept from the public in the North and over in Europe, but people schooled in the School of the Americas, they changed

their name but they're still operating. We don't mind other people being killed as long as it's not us. That's the bottom line. Back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt cutting through the jolly old matrix, which sometimes it's not so jolly. Sometimes it is and I'm watching the world turn within the world and seeing both systems turning at the same time. That is the illusionary one that's pushed out by the media, the education system and so on, and the real one that's visible if you open your eyes and allow yourselves to really see what is there. Before the break I was talking about these ongoing wars, physical wars too, where we see people dressed in different clothes speaking different languages, getting kicked around, shot and bombed out of their villages and we're told back home it's in the nature of progress and that's how it's justified from the top. That's what they tell us. It's progress and "you can't make an omelet without breaking eggs." That's how they also couch it too, as they slaughter people to eradicate old ways of life, old values, old customs, because a long time ago they said that they'd only allow one system to dominate. There would be no other systems and we're living through that time where they're trying to exterminate; and don't kid yourself, genocide is genocide.

There's nothing new in genocide. It's been used in all the European countries too. It was tried in Britain when they tried to eradicate the Scots, the Highland clearances. It was forbidden – that's standard MOs of genocide, apart from killing the people – they'd hang you if you wore your tartan of your clan if you were caught. They'd hang you if you spoke Gaelic, your language, because they must destroy the language. Everything that gives you your culture they try to destroy and that was tried there. It was tried in other countries too. Ireland knows all about that as well and it's never stopped and when they went into the Americas the genocide was on the American Indians. Something we don't want to think about even today with people here. We don't want to think about the genocides. When people are in the way of an agenda, an economic agenda that's been laid out like a plan by a ruling elite, a dominant minority, they will always have genocides and they have no favorites. Whoever happens to be in the way is eradicated. Those who then can adapt who are left to the new system are allowed into it. Those who will not are simply completely wiped out. That's standard in genocide.

The economists of the 1700's and 1800's for the British government and for the corporations, there are Crown corporations that these governments owned, listed peoples they would eradicate because they believed they would never fit in to a new economic system and the American Indian happened to be in there too.

Where I lived in my last house south of me there was a farmer who was a third generation farmer and he remembers when he was a youngster the remnants of some Ojibwa Indians that once lived on all of the land that he lived on and that his father and grandfather had taken over. He said it was pathetic watching these Indians because they were now landless and they were trying to grow potatoes in the

ditches alongside the roads. It was about the only little bit of land that could be left to put some potatoes into without the cops or RCMP kicking them off. That's the greatest of the flags that we're supposed to worship. Although anybody who worships a flag has got a problem as far as I can see. The genocides haven't stopped because we fulfilled our purpose here. That's why we were all put here. Our ancestors were brought across to fill up and become the human power to create a big financial capital with unlimited natural resources that will be used for more warfare purposes as the rest of the world is to be taken over and we've been very good at that, very, very good at that.

We are a self-renewable energy source. We renew our own offspring and they go off to war and they're brainwashed into being very proud to do it without really knowing why. The standard superficial propaganda is all we need. That's good enough for them and we're now watching the Middle East being completely turned into a long-term quagmire as they try and train the first generation of young people in countries like Iraq with UNESCO who are teaching them. They want them to be the leaders to grow up to be the first generation to bring in this same system that we have here and the brighter ones will be chosen to do this and they'll be completely indoctrinated with the western "values," if you want to call them that, and they'll also be asked to join all the old secret old boys clubs to make sure they have an interwoven international old boys club that really runs the show.

I find it odd that probably not in a church across the planet that there'd probably be no prayers at all for those poor people of different faiths who are being slaughtered constantly from the air and the ground by the characters who run and dominate the West. Have you ever thought that religion is such a selfish thing? It's a "me" thing. I'm okay. I'm okay which means that God has blessed me. What happens to someone else, that's their problem; then you get told certain rituals to follow that suddenly make you different from anyone else and the point of any founder is lost in the process, but that's what we're living in – utter selfish hypocrisy. Complete hypocrisy and there are those who want to keep this system in the West going, even though you can prove to them the system isn't theirs to begin with. You can't keep something that's not yours. It's just that each person hopes secretly to get through life, their own life, and to be able to continue to do the little things they do, little hobbies and past times and all that, without it getting any worse. Let the next generation take the hammer. The hammer falls on them. That's really what everyone hopes for. That really is the sad case of truth.

When you don't have empathy for others outside of yourself who have been slaughtered, total strangers, then the big eating machine that's finishing them off will one day come round to you and ask why you shouldn't be eliminated to save old Mother Earth. What are you going to answer then? Are you going to tell them to see your God and tell him about it? What's your answer going to be? What would your answer be to your god when you were asked what did you do? Think about that. What makes you so special, so important? Really, really think about that.

For myself, I get bored living. I get bored watching the replay. It's a replay of what you know is going to happen. You've seen the movie before. You've been involved in trying to expose this. You've read the documents. You've read the big players' books. You've read the UN Agenda. The institutes that help it all happen. You've read their agendas and you watch it all getting put across to you as though it's just happening independently from one place to the other and that's good enough for you, but this is like a replay because you know what's happening step by step as they now convince the public of global warming. With an ignorant public, it's so easy to convince them of anything, anything at all. They've taken all the knowledge from the school books. Get the old ones. Read them. Back with more after these messages.

HOOR 2:

"The Future" by Leonard Cohen

Give me back my broken night
my mirrored room, my secret life
it's lonely here,
there's no one left to torture
Give me absolute control
over every living soul
And lie beside me, baby,
that's an order!
Take the only tree that's left
and stuff it up the hole
in your culture
Give me back the Berlin wall
give me Stalin and St Paul
I've seen the future, brother:
it is murder.

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul
When they said REPENT REPENT

I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant

You don't know me from the wind
you never will, you never did
I'm the little Jew
who wrote the Bible
I've seen the nations rise and fall
I've heard their stories, heard them all
but love's the only engine of survival
Your servant here, he has been told
to say it clear, to say it cold:
It's over, it ain't going any further
And now the wheels of heaven stop
you feel the devil's riding crop
Get ready for the future:
it is murder

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and yes, the future is here. The future is here and things are happening and things are sliding rather quickly, and the last ones to really want to know it are those who are living through it. They look for leaders, look for people who will be their champions. The feudal system gave the common people champions because they used to have jousts – that's where justice comes from, joust, it's on a court. A court, a big lawn where they'd ride their horses at each other

with lances and battle axes and swords in front of the king or the queen for an afternoon's sport. A commoner was not allowed to fight on that field because you were a commoner. You were unclean. If there was enough of a grievance for the commoners, they could ask a knight (the holy elevated knights) to fight for them to be a champion for them and that's where the idea of politics came from. They would give the public people to vote for, who would go off and champion for them and that's how we've been conned all down this path in politics.

They always make sure that certain factions are given the particular champion, without telling you the rest of the story; and the fact is the whole system in politics and bureaucracies is so interwoven now that no one party could ever unravel it unless they threw it all out and started again. This was even stated in Canada by a Premiere, that's like a governor of Ontario, Bob Rae, who at the end of his tenure stated that we have so interwoven all the laws that we've made it would take years for lawyers and bureaucrats to unravel them and alter them. That's what's happened in federal governments too, because they've been interweaving them in preparation for a world state since before World War II. Therefore, no one party could possibly go in and change it; and apart from that, Professor Carroll Quigley told us they always have the leaders of the parties in their pocket. They train them. They vet them and allow them to run and however you're inclined by habit or nature, they have a champion for you who will say all the right things but go along with the system once he's in it because the system is totalitarian in structure. The bureaucracies know the agenda more so than politicians. All the lower politicians are allowed simply to compete for higher brownie points amongst each other, opposing parties, but the guys at the top in all parties belong to the same group. Any man who tried to change it would be 'Kennedied' very quickly and that's just the way it is.

Now we have a caller, Moe from Oregon, on the line. Are you there? Hello.

Moe: Yes I am. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes I can hear you.

Moe: I sincerely I do appreciate you taking my call and your show is very, very, very, very nice and also all of us that we are your fans and can I make a few comments?

Alan: Sure, go ahead.

Moe: The first one is that [inaudible], the Canadian journalist went to Iran and terrorist regime of Iran, rape terror, kill terror and now after five years it's still – there are persons who are responsible for killing her is still intact. Last week Canadian ambassador from Iran was kicked out because of this issue and I

hope that you and your Canadian – please call the Canadian parliament, Canadian governors et cetera and tell them to shut down terrorist government embassy of Iran in Ottawa and if they do that we win one of the biggest things in the history of mankind.

Alan: It may or may not be. It may or may not be because every country really has done something similar to every other country and what we generally do is pick on an incident and it's always a highly emotive incident and that's all we see. We see red like a terrier, like a bulldog going for the bull. We see red and that's often the problem with it. We've got to get beyond that into a bigger picture because just like you don't go to war to slaughter a whole people because of one person being killed, not by all the people doing it either. Remember that. Every country has its hit team, every single country. Canada has its Special Forces that will cut anyone's throat if they're ordered to do so. Every country has these guys and Iran is no different. Iran is no perfect country either. It's been so meddled in for so long by the West as well who put their own men in there trying to create a new type of Islam even and that ended up with chaos for a while. We had British Petroleum heavily involved in there using armies and insurrections and so on trying to gain a bigger foothold as well.

If you go into the writings of one of the top spies in Britain and that was Kim Philby, he eventually when he escaped from Britain because they allowed him to escape he ended up running the head of the KGB from an aristocratic family. He also went over and lived in that area. He knew all the top muftis and everything, so sure you're always going to have your little brotherhoods in every country. It's no different because the psychopaths end up at the top of every system and they hold on to their little empires and the problem is wars between the elite of any country should be fought by the elite of every country. Put them in the boxing ring. Give them the guns. Let them go out and kill each other. It's the common people they rule over that shouldn't have to get bombed out of existence since they had nothing to do with the actual incidents we're talking about. You understand?

Moe: Yes, exactly. The problem in Iran is the revolutionary guard and with the new national ID card has arrived in Iran and people are very frightened. I mean if you go in the street and you don't carry your national ID card you're going to FEMA camp imprisoned right away and after that, God knows what happens to you. Are you going to be tortured, executed et cetera?

Alan: Yes I know this and I know also that that can happen in any of the European countries where it's now mandatory to carry your ID card with you too. This is the same the world over, same in Singapore. We're seeing the same totalitarian system. Now this is standard with tyranny governments because in El Salvador too, when the coup happened, because all the peasants were being kicked off the land, any peasant found in any town without an ID was put on their knees and shot in the head. That happened every day there and this is standard procedure with totalitarianism and it's not going to stop with the show that we're seeing in Iran. This is a worldwide show that we're going into and we should all be

terrified of it. The entire Middle Eastern sector has had no peace for about 150 years because of the West trying to get in there and install their own little regimes and governmental regimes and arming different sides one against the other.

George Orwell put it very well. He says "who we fighting today, East Asia or West Asia?" because they kept changing sides. Napoleon called Britain perfidious Britain, perfidious England because it kept changing sides and backing different people and this is what you get out of it. When two or more countries are constantly battling each other, right next door to each other, they can be easily manipulated by a third party, especially the one that's supplying them with the arms and equipment.

Moe: Exactly. The coup attempt 1953 Dr. Mohammed Mossadegh we had democracy in Iran for a long time. As soon as the CIA made a coup attempt and then they brought the Reza Shah of Iran, Mohammed Reza Pahlavi, and he's another dictator and then they get rid of him in 1979. Replaced him with another [inaudible] dictator Ayatollah Khomeini and this is what will happen. This is the program. They want – I mean these people are very dangerous.

Alan: They're very dangerous and we have watched this happening over and over again. That's happened all over Latin America too into the democratic countries. When they got democracy in the CIA went in there. They put their men down from the School of the Americas and they had their squads that went around slaughtering whole villages and terrifying and then they'd overthrow the democracy and bring in their own dictator. This is standard procedure for the CIA.

Moe: Right and especially today assassination of Benazir Bhutto, [inaudible] MI6 as the British because they didn't like her to bring democracy to Pakistan. They want Mashariff, he's the dictatorship to be in power so they can play with him any way they want. They give him money. I mean \$10 million or more per year they give him, why, and in America we are starving to death.

Alan: Hold on and we'll talk about it after these messages.

"The Universal Soldier" by Donovan

He's five foot-two, and he's six feet-four,
He fights with missiles and with spears.
He's all of thirty-one, and he's only seventeen,
Been a soldier for a thousand years.

He's a Catholic, a Hindu, an Atheist, a Jain,
A Buddhist and a Baptist and a Jew.
And he knows he shouldn't kill,
And he knows he always will,
Kill you for me my friend and me for you.

And he's fighting for Canada,
He's fighting for France,
He's fighting for the USA,
And he's fighting for the Russians,
And he's fighting for Japan,
And he thinks we'll put an end to war this way.

And he's fighting for Democracy,
He's fighting for the Reds,
He says it's for the peace of all.
He's the one who must decide,
Who's to live and who's to die,
And he never sees the writing on the wall.

But without him,
How would Hitler have condemned him at Labau?
Without him Caesar would have stood alone,
He's the one who gives his body
As a weapon of the war,
And without him all this killing can't go on.

He's the Universal Soldier and he really is to blame,
His orders come from far away no more,
They come from here and there and you and me,
And brothers can't you see,
This is not the way we put the end to war.

Hi. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and talking with Moe about what's happening in countries like Iran, Pakistan and other places where the CIA have been meddling in heavily. It was quite recently in fact the General was demoted in Pakistan who admitted that they were getting rather big payoffs from the CIA and there's nothing unusual about this. The CIA has its finger in every regime across the planet and it's not to bring them happy a democracy and "Leave it to Beaver" and television. It's to

make sure that economic interests of the powers that be, the big masters that run the countries of the West, take over the resources of other countries where people are simply in the way; and I'm not kidding about that. That's how they refer to some of these wars and justify eradicating millions of people, they'll tell you that there are people sitting on vast resources and doing nothing with it. They're in the way.

I heard a top executive from a top diamond and gold companies in London being interviewed by the BBC and how they had started — and the company had financed 'Keeny Meeny'. It's all ex-special air service men that come out of I think it's the Isle of Wight, it's one of those little islands off Britain, different status so it has special status. 'Keeny Meeny' basically gives out these mercenaries to go and start wars and they'd send in a bunch to Sierra Leone and had an ongoing war there before you knew it and they called it a civil war in the news. It was nothing of the kind. It was an instigated war on behalf of this big company and other big companies to take over land where they knew it was rich in diamonds and gold. When the man the head of the company was questioned, he looked — I've seen many do the same thing as though the question was preposterous to him personally and he said, well what do you mean, he says, "They're doing nothing with it." That rationalized having a war on people and misery and slaughter. You see we're dealing with psychopathic personalities that have massive power in an economic system and who are interrelated often physically but definitely through the corporations and the big economic giant in which they live and work.

Britain especially has been so involved in the Middle East through its Diplomatic Corps. Now diplomacy is just how they gather intelligence and try to bribe off people and other leaders in other countries to get footholds for their economic masters to go in and reap harvests of whatever they're after. That's what Diplomatic Corps have always been about and they love it if those particular countries will adopt what they call the British Democracy, meaning the entire British system and its part of British policy. It's always been part of British policy that when they invade a country — and this came out long before World War II, during and after World War II when it was demanded that Britain give up some of its "dominions" as they termed these conquered lands such as India and so on. The Diplomatic Corp at that time said they will only pull out, only pull out when they have set up a duplicate of the British system. That means the bureaucracy, the class system and all the rest of it running that democracy and having a league with them, meaning treaties with them that are integrated into a British Commonwealth system, and those countries who haven't succumbed they simply have war after war after war or they'll fund groups within to create opposing or terrorist organizations. You're only terrorist organization, remember, until you win — then you're heroes. We've got to remember that even Israelis when they went in and were brought in during and after World War II and prior to World War II they were called terrorists in the national worldwide media because they blew up British bases like the King David Hotel with all the British families inside of it, their wives and children were there too, and they were called terrorists and now they're victors and you can't say anything about that. You're not supposed to.

The same with the Founding Fathers, they were labeled by the British giant crown as terrorists, so anyone who opposes the big boy system is initially called a terrorist unless they win; and unfortunately, after they win, too, they often then have treaties. A higher class develops amongst them, the good life. The psychopaths get to the top and then they sign further treaties so they're much more like each other anyway. That's always been the problem with people who think you simply overthrow corruption and somehow you can live in bliss ever after. That's what a lot of Americans thought after the War for Independence. There's nothing so untrue about that because as soon as you fall asleep, which most folk do, they want to have peace and quiet, the psychopaths are busy plotting and scheming how to take it all over again and this is the sad tragedy of human existence. It goes on and on, but certainly Britain has meddled there. It's created countries that weren't there before oft times. After World War I they drew lines in the sand and just told this bunch that's were you'll live. That's your home. You'll be called this and you bunch over there will be called that, and then they could always have been fighting each other down through the years and keeping it unstable. Instability is great for control. Standard techniques.

Moe: Yes exactly and I would like to bring to your attention. Are you familiar with the Garry Davis Foundation that their website is on the worldgovernment.org. They issue World passport to more than 5 million people around the world and up to now five countries they have accepted the World passports. I mean Garry Davis was the pilot who put the atomic bomb in Hiroshima and Nagasaki.

Alan: That's right and they get funded by the Rockefeller Foundation for World Government. That's correct. I'll be back with more after these messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

Can't go on, can't go on.

And it can't go on, and it can't go on.

And it can't go on, and it can't go on.

And it can't go on.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix and it's true enough it can't go on. Before I finish with this caller so I can get on to the other ones, I just need to mention that Canada that had this nice squeaky clean image abroad, they've have done an awful lot of work to make it nice and squeaky clean and pure and pristine, but under these pristine snows of Canada there's a lot of dirt hidden too. There was a man from the Middle East in Canada who lives with his family, a top engineer who went off to do a

job abroad and when he came back they grabbed him at the airport. Actually I think it was on the way to the job, they grabbed him at the Canadian airport and in cahoots with the CIA, the RCMP, allowed him would be taken off to the Middle East where he was detained for a long time and tortured almost to death. I'm sure he's not the only one that's happened to. See every country is doing the same thing because the psychopaths are in charge at the top of every country. They excel in the system. Psychopaths get to the top and excel in this system, so what's happening across the world is exactly that. It's across the whole world, as it must be for a global society to come into being. It's a war of terror on the peoples of the world and we've got to keep our heads. We can't lose our heads and pick on individual emotive topics to justify slaughter. That's what they count on, so thanks for calling.

Moe: Thank you very much and you have a good night sir. Bye-bye.

Alan: You too. Now we've got Wayne from Oregon. Are you there, Wayne? Hello Wayne from Oregon?

Wayne: I'm right here.

Alan: Okay, go ahead please.

Wayne: I just wanted to kind of talk about these shootings that happened in the last few months. I was just thinking about how when that kind of stuff happens over here because of Prozac and video games and whatever, they're up in arms about it and stuff, but it happens many times over in Iraq or something and they just get – I mean it's not everybody is killing like that but there's quite a bit of it.

Alan: There's a lot of it going on. It get people coming back, U.S. troops coming back and other countries too, telling me what's happening over there and the fact that they've been ordered into it. What they're doing, they pick select villages at random and literally go through, they bombard them from the air and then they go in with a killing field and slaughter everything that moves and the people who stay in their houses, they go door to door and it's utterly brutal. A lot of these characters now, these guys who thought it was all fun and games when they joined up, are having nervous breakdowns when they realized what they were actually doing.

Wayne: Yes, that's pretty nasty. It's almost like they're almost the worst form of slaves. I'm not saying they really knew what they were getting into, but it's like that's a terrible job to carry out you know.

Alan: They also get put on various drugs over there. Some of them supposedly are for malaria but it's a new type. It was exposed in the Canadian press a while back. It makes them hallucinate and we must also remember that nothing happens by chance in this. They don't experiment with them. They know

what the effects will be of these drugs and they've been talking about creating the great sort of universal soldier that will be more aggressive than any soldier ever made before, and of course they're using drugs to do it as well.

Wayne: Yes. It's just weird how people can't tie that together and see that it doesn't look very nice when it happens to you.

Alan: That's correct. Well thanks for calling.

Wayne: That's all I had. Thanks for having the show and all that.

Alan: Talk to you again. Now we've got Keith from Florida. Are you there, Keith? Hello Keith.

Keith: Hey Alan, I had to tell you I thought I was an individual until I broke through the matrix and now I'm just like all the other guys that over 100 questions for you.

Alan: I'm sure.

Keith: Well I tell you, I'm going to limit it to one. I hope to talk to you in the future and I'm very pleased to have discovered your show. Anyways, I was wondering if you could tell me anything interesting about a character I'm sure your recollect by the name of Alexander Hamilton, who was our first secretary of the treasury appointed I think on September 11, 1789 I believe was the year. This guy I think he might be one of these interesting cats that has some connection maybe to the Bank of England and I think that maybe he was East India Company. I think it's sort of interesting that he was the first treasury secretary or the First Central Banker and he wanted to start the first federal – found the federal government. He was the prime instigator of that from what I understand. He also had a plan for being maybe king himself. He wanted the presidents to sit for life and if you could maybe speak to that a little bit because this is just my own personal research and I hate to be selfish, I came into your show late so it probably has nothing to do with anything you guys were talking about, but if you could say a few words, I would appreciate it.

Alan: Hamilton was amongst a few of the Founding Fathers, in fact Washington discussed having a king initially and they actually sent off a delegation to France then Italy looking for a descendent of the Steward lineage to offer it to them. It was a new idea to have a president and no king. That had never been done before you see and Hamilton, who had certainly been trained by the big bankers, was under the same impression that they'd have to use the old system of kings. Jefferson is the man who invited Hamilton to his home and showed him all his pictures and portrait and paintings of famous people from the past and what Jefferson noticed about Hamilton was that out all of the paintings of philosophers and

famous people, Hamilton only stopped at the ones he recognized and each one was a tyrant in previous ages. It was the Roman emperors or Alexander the Great and so on, and when Jefferson asked him why, he said, "because these are the men that change history."

There's a saying in high masonry about the light and the darkness: a pinpoint of light. That's why Bush, Sr. used that term about a thousand points of light. You'll find that in the writings of Franklin too. What they'd say is it's like a tunnel all down through history of darkness of the profane, those who never understand, and a pinpoint of light comes along every so often and lights it up for a while and changes the course of history; and to their method, because they're Kabbalistic, there's no right and wrong, so the fallout and the slaughters that happen are irrelevant as long as they do change the course in history. Hamilton was a great admirer of tyrants because he said they ruled by power and terrified the public as it should be. That's what he believed in.

Keith: The Constitutional Convention and The Federalists Papers and the Electorate College and the fact that one has to be actually born on this soil, was that due to some animosity and maybe some hostility that the state rights people had towards Hamilton? Do you think they at the Constitutional Convention sort of smelled a rat in him, some of these state rights guys, the anti-federalists?

Alan: There was a lot of disagreement. This was not a cozy period where everyone agreed on things. There was a lot of disagreement about even how the countries should go. Many people did not want, because again they knew the history of Europe how amalgamation and amalgamation towards a great country ends up always with centralized government and centralized government becomes totalitarian. That's the history of the world and so they wanted to put more and more safeguards. More than you ended up getting so that a federal government could not be even established to take over all the small parts of a federation. Really, the compromises they went into, they knew once you compromised with anything it would simply delay the action that they knew would eventually occur – and that's complete federalization and centralization of power.

Keith: If I'm correct Hamilton's primary argument for unifying the people was through debt?

Alan: Every banker understood that, that that was the technique.

Keith: Fantastic. Well thank you so much and I look forward to speaking with you again.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Back after these messages. Hi. I'm Alan Watt cutting through this matrix on a snowy night in Canada and we have Mike from Pennsylvania on the line. Are you there, Mike? Hello Mike.

Mike: Can you hear me Al?

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Mike: Okay, very good. Thank you for taking the call Alan. Say, you seem to be very astute at the aerosolized spraying that made stop yesterday. Have you ever heard of a website called bariumblues.com?

Alan: No. I haven't seen that one.

Mike: It's quite extensive there. I'm sure you'll enjoy that Alan. You were speaking earlier about the vegetarianism they were trying to or they have been pushing on the masses here and yes, sir, if I recall correctly, there's some very old men and women that are somewhat yak herders living on yogurt, cheese, goat meat and they far exceed the age of these vegetarians. I wondered if you had any type of good exposé work exposing this foolish vegetarianism.

Alan: I've done shows before on it. You see an awful, awful long time ago certain elite in India had come up with ideas on how to dumb people down and it tied in with a religion and the peasantry ended up being rather emaciated and not too swift in certain matters but they could get their jobs done and didn't complain a lot. If you read the writings of Malthus on his paper on population, and he wrote that for the British East India Company for their plantations and for the Crown of England, he wanted to depopulate but he also talked as well about how to make the people dumb and stupid and compliant by altering their diet into a mainly vegetarian diet and then restricting even that diet with not an abundance of choices but a limitation of choices. That wasn't a new idea because you see the ancient Egyptians had done that with their slaves too. They tried different diets on the slaves to make them healthy enough to work but something that wouldn't make them too swift in the old brain-box side of things and also not too energetic that after the day's work they might want to walk off and escape. You were always too weak by the end of the day. There's nothing new in this at all except that the food has now been modified (the GMO food) and it's been modified to affect you physically and mentally. There's no doubt whatsoever about that.

Mike: Right. So I take it you're not a vegetarian?

Alan: No.

Mike: Oh very good. Have you heard of the Lakota Indian nation trying to form a separate nation within the states here?

Alan: That's right, I did hear about that.

Mike: Yes okay. That's very good. I'm glad you did and I hope that pans out and one last thing and I'll get off here. Hopefully someone else can get on. Do you foresee any decent life coming out of this, perhaps people just waking up? and I'll take the answer off the air. Thank you Alan.

Alan: It doesn't take a high percentage of the right kind of people to wake up and begin to demand the answers. You see, every part of this agenda works on our cooperation to accept it. Even being beaten on the head by someone in uniform takes the acceptance of the public to allow it to happen. You understand? Without our compliance these people end up being what they actually are and that's just henchmen or bullies for a totalitarian system, so it takes the right people to stand up and demand answers from those who are suppose to – at least supposed to serve them and demand to know what allegiances that they've sworn to. What associations they have sworn to. All these globalist agendas and what clubs and organizations they belong to already, because they're terrified to tell you that they belong to all these totalitarian system clubs already. You cannot vote into office people who've already sworn allegiance to brotherhood societies which are globalist in their agenda, because how can they serve you as an independent sovereign nation while he's already sworn allegiance to bringing in a world system, a world brotherhood run by the brotherhood too, by the way, not by the people. You've got to start demanding. You'll find even your local police chief belongs to the Police Chiefs Association which is registered at the United Nations as a world Police Chiefs Association. That's where they get their orders from as well and the same with your counselors too. They even have local councillors that go off into other countries and study the red-light systems in Holland and things like that and bring it back here. We're already global and if you really want sovereignty you've got to demand sovereignty. The rest of the public, who are never awake, simply go along with whoever manages to win. Simple as that.

Now we also have Roy from Illinois. Are you there, Roy?

Roy: Hello. Hi Alan.

Alan: Hello Roy. Go ahead.

Roy: I really don't have any questions tonight. I just wanted to call and say thank you for the beautiful piece of music that you played for us the other night.

Alan: You enjoyed it, eh?

Roy: Very much so. Is that something that you just spur of the moment played?

Alan: I'd already done the blurb and I thought what can I give the people, so I had half an hour left, so I wrote it down and just played it right through straight and that was it.

Roy: Awesome, awesome beautiful. Well thank you Alan and I just want to tell you that I love you brother and that I very much appreciate everything you do.

Alan: Well thanks for calling in.

Roy: All right, take care Alan.

Alan: Bye now.

Roy: Bye.

Alan: And that's how it is in this big brave new world. The brave new world part of it was really said thousands of years ago in Ancient Greece by a philosopher, the idea being that why shouldn't an aristocratic intelligentsia have the right to dominate the minds and reshape the world into a more functioning, a more obedient, a more what they thought was a more efficient system. That also meant by running everyone's life from birth to grave and deciding what they should work at and so on. It's a totalitarian system. They said that free choice in anything was so untidy and you couldn't get agendas through very quickly. The same kind of thing has been stated by Margaret Thatcher and others who admitted they're part of a parallel government. I've talked about that in my previous talks as well.

She said that in Massey Hall in Toronto, Canada, at a lecture called The New World Order. She said that all ex-prime ministers and presidents are aligned together. They all interact together. They still work together. They're not responsible to the public so they're unhindered, unfettered by having to please the public or even talk to the news media, but they're working together towards this new world system, the Brave New World that Aldous Huxley also talked about. Scientific dictatorships, scientific socialism and we see the technocrats at the top, these aging men that never seem to die and don't come down with crippling diseases because they didn't get the inoculations that anyone else got. You can count your dollar on that one. They work steadily all through their lives, these characters, moving from one position to the other and they end up at the United Nations eventually working for more of the globalist system.

The United Nations will not be a friendly organization. You already have interbred bureaucrats there who have been reared from childhood in the United Nations school for bureaucrats. They're not taught how to be decent with the public. The public are almost a foreign object to them, like a foreign species, and that's how they view the public. They will dictate down to the public. That's how they're taught and

trained. They really believe they're superior and shortly they will show their teeth when you start to hear these announcements coming from the United Nations. They won't be PR type announcements that we're used to. They'll be dictates in fact, dictates coming down from them when they're risen up to be the world government.

They won't be the bosses but they're a good front for the bosses. The bosses will still be riding around in royal carriages and jet-setting across the planet to their ski resorts and their favorite places and their little groves all over the world where they do their own thing. That's the kind of world they envisage and the technocrats and bureaucrats will run all the rest of the world from cradle to grave as numbers and brain chips and there will be a peaceful utopia for this elite, who will never have to worry again about having to please the public or making sure they can enjoy themselves, entertain themselves and buy little presents for each other or themselves like Pavlov's little rats. You buy yourself your present at the end of the month. That's your reward for working through a job that you hate for a month. That's how we're all trained, but they won't have to let that go on so there's less wastage. We'll be nice quiet Borg zombies and all the New Agers will be one. They'll actually be one and they won't have a single mind of their own.

I used to think it odd that the New Agers were talking about getting to nirvana. Well you see nirvana is a state of non-being or non-consciousness and that's quite the goal to have; while some of us have the opposite goal and that's to find out as much as we can and use your mind to its fullest extent, rather than going into the blissful non-being of nirvana. But they will get their wish because anything which is popular is meant for the masses and the whole New Age movement was meant to create shepherds to bring those masses into taking the chip so they can all be happy one. Sure enough, one person will be controlling them all because that will be the person who wrote the programs that will be in. What a goal, eh? What a goal in life. They all want to be one, just like Seven of Nine, except you won't have that kind of figure. That's where we are in this world.

It's Christmas time. It's a time that we're supposed to be happy to get through another year and we should give ourselves a pat on the back for managing it, for doing it for getting through to this time of year. It's a hard slog at times and in the darkness of the winter months it's nice to see the days will start to get slowly longer and brighter until we're back into the mosquito-infested summers. We've got to eat lots of iron up until then because they'll suck us dry if we don't, and I've given enough blood to nature last year.

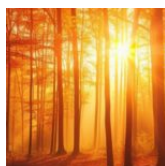
I ask people to use their heads. Use the abilities and functions you've been given. Learn as much as you can and act on them. Demand from those who are put in front of you, and they are put in front of you, and work your way through the layers using your intelligence and your knowledge and start demanding. You'd be surprised what can be done when cowards are called out on the floor to explain themselves,

because you see they can't explain themselves. They can't – lies start dropping off them like scales until they're naked and they've nothing to stand behind anymore. They have to admit to the truth, the one thing they've been doing their best to hide from you. Truth is the hardest thing to get a hold of in this existence, the hardest thing of all, simple truth. They ensure there's nothing simple about it. Nothing simple about it at all and that's the top of the hour now. I think the music will be coming on and I'll be back again next week at the same time. We'll be into the new year then and we should all strive towards really making our world a better place.

From Hamish and myself, up in snowy old Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:42 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#294](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Michael Herzog: All right, ladies and gentlemen, I'm still not ready to make nice and still not ready to back down. Good afternoon, Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas, on this Friday, the 20th day of April, 2007. I can't believe how fast this year is going. Can you? I'm telling you, it just seems like yesterday it was the holidays. Well, whatever. Look, I've got a couple of announcements to make. I've got a great guest coming on today. I've had a number of requests for this guy, Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Should be an interesting day today. Got him up for the whole two hours.

But, before we get to Alan, I want to talk about the truckers. Remember, we've got this truckers' Truck Out on the 23rd to the 25th. And you know what, I have to tell you folks, this just shows you, it just goes to show you, when you think that you're just one person and you can't do anything, Wanda Pieti shows you that one person indeed can do something. She got on the phone with another, Frosty Woolridge, and I'll tell you what, in the last 20 days, this thing has gotten massive. We are, you better go get some food. You better go get some extra groceries. You better go get some water. And you better fill up your gas tanks, because I think this is going to be really, really big. As a matter of fact, I can't wait. John, Sandra and I are going out tomorrow, going to the truck stop. We're going to pass out some more flyers. This is really getting exciting folks. And it just goes to show you, we can fight back.

And speaking of fighting back, I had mentioned yesterday about this gas boycott, of boycotting Exxon and Mobile gas. Not all of the gas stations, just simply Exxon and Mobile. And I put out my email address. I said, send me an email. I would forward a flyer to you, and just send it out to everybody on your email list. And you know what, I got literally lambasted. I'm proud of you guys. I'm so proud of my listening audience. I got lambasted with emails. It took me about four hours last night just to answer them all. And

I have to tell you who wins the prize, and doing the mathematics on this, if we all just sent it out to ten people, and they sent it out to ten people on their emailing list, within a matter of a week, 300 million people are going to be knowing not to buy Exxon and Mobile. And guess what. That's going to prevent the gas from going to \$4.00 a gallon this summer like they want it to do. But, who gets the prize for this? I'm so excited about this folks, because, there was one of my listeners, and I'm going to mention him by name, his name is Dan, okay, that sent me an email. I forwarded this on to him, and he sent this out to no less than 62,000 listeners. Hey, do the math on that, and multiply it times ten if you will. With numbers like that, it won't take long, and it just goes to show you, we can fight back.

Now, I have to tell you, that wasn't my idea, but I thought it was a good one. And normally I don't forward those things on, because we get a lot of spam through the email, as we all know, but this one is a good one. This gives a chance for the Patriots to fight back and show them that we do have a voice. And I think it's great. So, Dan, thank you very much. And there's a number of other listeners who sent in and promised me that they'd send it off to everybody on their list. Got to go to a break. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, republicbroadcasting.org, 12180 Short Wave. I'll be back in three, with another announcement, and then I'm going to have my guest up, Alan Watt, so stick with me.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas. I want to put out one more quick announcement, then I'm going to bring up my guest, Alan Watt. You know, I mentioned Monday, or actually I think it was Tuesday, right shortly after the shooting, that they'd be throwing this assault weapons ban on the table really quick. And, sure enough, here we go. Our wonderful buddy, Dennis Kucinich is drafting legislation to totally ban guns. Can you believe that? Well, I can believe it, because I mentioned it, what happened Tuesday. I thought they would just bring this bill up again that has been sitting there since the 17th of February, but our buddy Dennis has decided that he's going to draft legislation to ban all guns, not just the assault weapons, but everything.

Now, that's the bad news. So, let me give you a little good news. There's another article that came in today, and I believe it is Congressman Nicely is his name, that is going to propose legislation to allow teachers to carry guns on campus. So, we'll see what happens with that. Mr. Nicely is a Republican. Mr. Kucinich is a Democrat. So, that should be a nice fight in Congress. Hopefully, our buddy, Mr. Nicely, at least in this respect, on this issue, will win.

Okay. You know, I've been perusing around this website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and I've had a few listeners that have called and requested this gentleman come on my show, Alan Watt. And I'll tell you what, I don't even know where to begin with this guy, because his knowledge, evidently is so broad on so

many issues, that I'll probably just let him run. Without any further ado though, I'm going to bring up Mr. Alan Watt. Alan are you with me?

Alan Watt: I certainly am. Yeah.

Michael: Now, I have to ask you a question, Alan. I'm reading a little blurb on your website, right now, sir, and it's a BBC article, you were talking about, in this particular instance you were talking about chemtrails, and since you can remember giant Xs which lingered for many hours over parts of Scotland during this time period. Is that where you're from, sir?

Alan Watt: That's right. I can remember they were practicing with certain chemicals even back in the '60s, and I was small, and playing. And you know how children spin around and look at the sky until you're dizzy and you fall down? And I'd watch this, these Xs and these amazing loops. And they'd linger in the sky for hours and hours and hours. And I had an uncle who was in the Air Force, who came one day, and I asked him what it was. And he said, "Well," he says, "Really, it's not really the condensation trails." I said, "I don't know what that is." He said, "It's highly unusual." And years later, of course, declassified information was given to the public, which stated they were testing certain chemicals out, which could be used in warfare purposes on other nations. Well, they always test this stuff out on their own public first.

Michael: And this goes all the way back to the sixties, because I know this has become really commonplace here in the mid to the late 90s, I believe. But before we go any further with that, I wanted to ask you, what part of Scotland do you hail from, sir?

Alan: It's really towards the highland part, just above Perthshire.

Michael: Okay. The reason I asked is because my wife is Scottish, she's from Aberdeen.

Alan: Oh, yes.

Michael: So, you're familiar with that place, yes.

Alan: Yes. I've been there quite a few times.

Michael: Have you? I was over there, just oh, about a year ago. Fascinating place to visit. Anyway, where do we go from here? I'll tell you, one of my listeners had, one of the many that has called in and asked to have you up, Alan, was asking me a question regarding foreign troops on American soil. And he told me

to go into your website and look around. And I thought, well, rather than do that, and go down the rabbit hole on all this different stuff, I'd just have you up and let you talk a little bit about it. What can you tell me about foreign troops on American soil?

Alan: You've had them on and off, and training, beginning with mainly Special Forces from other countries, now it's regular troops, since they created the NATO Pact, the North Atlantic Treaty Organization, and so back in the '50s and '60s, they were bringing in Special Forces to combine their training. Now, since about the 70s onwards, it's been regular troops. But mainly, officer training from other countries. Because I talked to some Russian ones, who were in the Base Borden in Ontario, Canada, here. And these guys wouldn't even have their laundry done by the local camp. They didn't trust them to do their uniforms. So, they were taking them, or getting women to take them in to the local Laundromat for dry cleaning. And I got talking to one of them, and yeah, they were training on Base Borden and on other camps across Canada. And they come in on influxes until they're trained. And they're being trained in basically the social laws. Almost like police, in a sense. And it's not just Russian. You've got Czechoslovakian and Belgian and other troops coming and going. So, you see, we're already international. And this con game began when they signed the NATO agreement, and then, of course, United Nations charter. It was all designed to gradually integrate all the forces, not only of Europe, but of North America and Europe. And they've been doing it, bit by bit.

Michael: Well, you know, I had a conversation with a gentleman last night, that you may know. He knows who you are. His name is Don Nickeloff. Are you familiar with him?

Alan: I've heard the name, yeah.

Michael: Okay. And the conversation got on this, because I told him I was going to have you on my show today. And he's telling me, his thoughts are, that the reason that the Bush administration continually is sending more troops, you know, under the guise of this "surge" is basically that they want really to just kill off our troops, and have foreign troops come in and invade our soil. Do you follow along with that reasoning, or do you agree or disagree with that?

Alan: I don't think it's necessarily exactly for those purposes. There's always two or three purposes at least to everything that's done in politics. They certainly are decimating troops, as far as health goes, even if they come back unscathed, they end up falling down a few years later with different diseases as you well know. We had it in Canada too, after Gulf War I, there was articles in some magazines here, with even the female troops, their hair all dropped out. Their teeth were falling out. And they were dying with autoimmune problems, rather quickly.

Michael: And this probably would be related to the inhalation of depleted uranium, yes?

Alan: I would say that's maybe one part, but, primarily since that's in the media, I strongly suspect it was also the inoculations, because some of them even came down with all of these symptoms, who actually got the inoculations, but didn't go abroad. So, I think the inoculations have a big part to play in this too.

Michael: Yeah, well, that would make sense.

Alan: But I do know that, Kissinger for instance, who was a big planner for long-term strategy, who was in on all the top NATO meetings, and I'm sure he still is, and Brzezinski and all the rest of them, but Kissinger did say that one day the United States citizens would welcome foreign troops coming in, under the right circumstances. And he gave a speech in California, to that effect. At the time people pooh-poohed it, but really, with all the disasters they have planned, and they've told us of all the disasters to come with "global warming" and famine, shortages and all this kind of stuff, yeah, people could be brought to their knees and would hail these people as victors and helpers, if they started passing out food, you know.

Michael: Well, is that not by design though, Alan?

Alan: Sure. Oh, yeah.

Michael: I mean, this is, and I mentioned this on my show the other day. It's almost like, with all these events that are going on, they're fighting us on every angle. We've got the North American Union that, you know, Bush signed this treaty with your country, Canada, as well as Mexico, back in 2005. And we've got this influx of illegal immigrants coming over the border. As a matter of fact, right now we're fighting this thing, with the truckers. Bush has signed another agreement to allow 100 different Mexican trucking companies to come in here and drive their trucks on American soil. I mean, they're just coming at us at all angles, and it seems.

Alan: Yeah, because, this is the thing too, it's not new. Its military planning, long term. That's how the world really is run. It's not politicians that you think you vote in. They simply go into a pre-existing agenda. And you go back to the Council on Foreign Relations books, and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the same organization, but the CFR is just the American branch. It doesn't sound too good to have the American Royal Institute, you see, so they call it the Council on Foreign Relations. And they were putting books out in the 1930s, talking about the future of the Americas, and they said they would be starting with a European Union. That would happen after WWII. Some of these books were printed in the 1930s and I have them. That would be followed by the United States taking over as the policeman of the world for a period, and they'd have a few short conflicts. They would start failing,

financially, then they'd rally again, seem to be winning and then they'd collapse internally through economic collapse. And then, China was to take over as the policeman of the world. This was in 1938, this book was written.

Michael: Now, this book has documented the, I mean, they had planned out the actual, the eventual collapse of the American economy and the whole. I mean, in your estimation, Alan, you know, because we hear the war drums beating about Iran and you know, nuclear weapons and all this poppycock, that they're going to have nuclear weapons, and you know, start bombing people. And according to our own CIA, it's supposedly at least ten years before Iran would have a nuclear weapon. And, as far as my understanding is that the United Nations treaty with Iran is that they can if they wish to, build nuclear power plants there. And we're saying, "No, they can't." And we're propagandizing the American public to think that they're using it to build nuclear weapons. Okay.

Alan: It's the old story. You demonize a target in the public's mind to get them onboard, then you attack by any means possible, any propaganda possible.

Michael: All right. Stick with me, Alan. We're going to be back in three minutes. This is Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas. Republicbroadcasting.org, See you in three.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back, and running down the road, trying to loosen my load, with Alan Watt on the line. And right now, we're talking about Iran. A short segment coming up here. Alan, I want to ask you. They've got these war drums that have been beating with Iran for the last year or so. And on the other side of that, we have what looks like an impending economic collapse with the price of the dollar getting devastated by China selling off some of their treasury bonds and so forth. In your estimation, and Alan, I give you accolades, because I know, you know, you're a brilliant mind in all of these aspects. If this nation's leaders, if our politicians are being controlled, and obviously so is the Canadian politicians and the European politicians, and there is the powers that be that are over and above that, ie, the Illuminati, then it would stand to reason that the Iranian government is controlled as well. Would you agree with that?

Alan: At the top, I'd agree. Yeah.

Michael: Okay. And these war drums that are beating for Iran and all these threats of, you know, nuclear weapons and so forth that Iran is going to have, is this nothing more than a smokescreen to promote

fear?

Alan: It's all fear, but you see, fear is meant, and especially threat of war, is meant to, like Carroll Quigley said, war is basically designed to create social change amongst the population to accept something else, a new way of doing things or living or whatever. And that's what it's about. It's not just the west and the east or anybody else who has to be altered in their mindset or their own old concepts, it's the populations that have to be retrained into a new way of thinking and looking at the world. That's what it's all about. It's a psychological technique that's used. And Quigley said it. And remember Quigley advised presidents and the state department for many years. Quigley said, you can get more done on a social level with change in five years of war, than in fifty years of peace. Because in peacetime, all you have is propaganda and persuasion. In wartime, you have propaganda and the use of force, and fear behind it, to back it up. The world has to change into a preplanned direction, and it's the populations who must go along with it, thinking it's all developing naturally.

Michael: Yes, and coming from the standpoint of a person that woke up himself just a couple of years ago, and was introduced to many of these things, you know, it's all fascinating to me. It's new to me. On the subject of propaganda, I remember, you know, watching mainstream TV on a nightly basis, watching the news, and knowing in my gut that there was something wrong. I just couldn't put a finger on what it was, until I took the initiative one day to get up and start researching it for myself. And now that I've come as far as I have, especially through people like yourself, looking at your website, and going down the rabbit hole on a number of different issues, I find really that this entire society in which we live, seems to be nothing more than illusion.

Alan: It is. It's a promoted culture. It's no secret really. Within Hollywood, and within the whole cultural area, they call it the culture industry. It's been called that in high levels for over a hundred years, two hundred years. Even Plato called it the culture industry, where you basically use drama and propaganda through fiction, primarily, to download into people's minds specific ideas of acceptance or change or whatever it happens to be, because when it's done through fiction, your censor part of the brain is down. You don't have a little guard up. You don't question. You think you're being entertained. And that's when all these ideas are put down into your mind. And it's called predictive programming. And the science fiction industry has been one of the better ones for projecting the future, exciting the youngsters, because those ones are getting trained to accept changes they will experience in their lifetime, through the movies they watch.

Michael: Okay, so, the people that own a TV, of which, by the way, I'm not one. I threw mine out about six months ago, Alan. But, through the programming on the television set, and I'll give you an example. I remember Jericho. There was a weekly series that was on last year when I had my TV called Jericho, and it was a fictitious thing about a bunch of atomic bombs exploding in the United States, and what

happened to a small community afterwards. And then there's shows like 24. I don't know if you get them up there. But it's Jack Bauer, and he's always torturing people and you know, he's the hero and so forth. And this is all basically done to desensitize people and to put it into their subconscious so it's no surprise for them when it actually happens.

Alan: Yeah. Because I can remember about twenty years ago when they first started giving out the beginnings of video games for children. There was just little snippets in the news at the time, concerning the right or the wrong of doing this, because they had been created to train troops and desensitize them, so that they could go into combat and kill without thinking. And, for the first time, here they are giving them to children. And I knew then, I said, twenty years down the road, there's going to be a major war. They're going to breed a generation of barbarians, really, to go and invade some country. And it was no surprise that the Middle East was targeted, since it was the last, basically, independent conglomerate, the Arabic states, that didn't buckle under the new system of democracy, which is mandated under the United Nations.

Michael: Well, you know, it's funny you should mention that, because I've had occasion to, you know, be in the midst of young children, oh, you know, pre-adolescent children, that are playing these video games. Well, I'm going to have to hold that thought. I'll get back to that thought as soon as we come back. Stick with me, Alan. We've got another break coming up, then we've got a long segment. This is Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas, from Republicbroadcasting.org. See you in three.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, with The American Awakening. And for all my listeners out there, yes, we did change some music around. That was still the Dixie Chicks though, one of my favorite groups. So, it's not all bad. Anyway, long segment this time, Alan. Let's get back to what I was talking about. On this video game situation, as I mentioned, I had occasion, on a number of different occasions actually, sit down with children, my stepchildren, and play these games, and it seems to be, it quickly becomes an addiction. Because I notice that if I'm doing it, and if somebody bothers me in the middle of a game, it aggravates me. This is pretty much by design. I mean, they have introduced this stuff to regiment our children to desensitize them, if you will, so when it happens for real that they will consider it a video game, you think?

Alan: Yeah, what happens is, you see, they studied during World War II, especially, they were doing it since the American Civil War when they found out that only a fraction of the troops who were dead on a battlefield had actually fired their rifles. And they were keeping statistics from the Civil War of America. And in World War II, they were also doing it. They were trying to find ways to speed up the killing rate of

the troops. So, they studied how men are in combat and they monitored some of them too. They actually wired them up with basic electronic gear to test the electric frequencies going through their skin, for instance, and how their reaction times were, how they related to each other in combat, and so they tried to emulate the speed, especially of things occurring. And when you're in a situation like that, you're excited, your adrenaline gets up. You can actually promote a technique to get your adrenaline up, and they're using a visual technique to do that. Your body almost follows suit, into a fight or flight type of syndrome, a survival syndrome, and everything is so quick. And that's why even in combat, you can't have someone trying to chat to you, if there's enemies coming from different directions. And so, yeah, they will get aggressive to anyone who tries to interfere with them. They're hooked. They're into a fight or flight syndrome, and they're being conditioned to get from the beginning to the end and kill as many as possible. That's the whole intent of it.

Michael: That would explain it and I mean, I know, I've perused the internet and seen some of these videos that, from the war in Iraq where these soldiers, American soldiers are blowing up, you know, a building or whatever, and it seems that they're really getting excited about it. They love doing it.

Alan: They are excited. And we also saw that when they burned down the Waco Church. They were very enthusiastic when they went in. However, at the very end when they set fire to it all, with tanks and all the rest of it, we saw them actually bowing to the fire in the old High Masonic salute. They all bowed to the fire. So, they are. They enjoy this kind of thing, once they're into it.

Michael: That's amazing. Well, listen, you know, on the subject of the programming and video games and so forth, as I was perusing through your website, Alan, I ran across this segment on movies. And I wanted to ask you, because there's a number of them. Some of which I've seen, as a matter of fact, one of them that I just promoted yesterday, that I would think all my listeners, if they haven't already seen it, need to go see, because I think it's a great analogy for what kind of a world we really live in, and that's the movie, They Live. You're familiar with that one.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Michael: It's a great movie. A great analogy of, you know the illusion of which the powers that be are painting that we live in, or making us think we live in. And it's not until you put the glasses on that you see what's really going on. But, my question to you regarding this, there's a number of them. There's They Live, there's Soylent Green, Eyes Wide Shut, The Matrix, The Matrix II, and III. My question to you is, in your opinion, Alan, do you think that these movies are put out by the industry, by the powers that be as a hint, or as a, you know, what was the word I want to use?

Alan: As predicted programming, really.

Michael: Right. Or, is it some people in the movie industry that know about, you know, the New World Order, the Illuminati if you will, and they're trying to warn us.

Alan: Well, I've always said the one thing we do know is that Hollywood, they don't come out with these futuristic movies that we end up eventually living through in reality because they have better imaginations or they're better writers. It's because they're let in on the agenda, the World's agenda. They get their stories from men and women who work at Futurist Societies, which are employed by the big think tanks. That's where their ideas are coming from, basically. There's always a few ones that come out and generally are not promoted too widely, which has good information in them. They're not promoted from the top, but they do give a good insight. But I'd say, some of the biggest ones definitely have to be. You see, all publications, whether it's movies or books have to be authorized to get out there. That's what the public don't understand. Even the ones that appear to be fighting this, because we're looking at the dialectical process here. How publishing companies work, and George Orwell found out, he was one of the first ones to find out. It doesn't work the way Joe Public thinks it does, where you write away, you scribble something down, and send off your manuscript, hoping a publisher will take up on it and fund it and put it out for you. They work as censorship houses, to see what the public will get. And often the publishers will come to a person, an author, and tell him what to write in fact. That's the reality.

Michael: So, there's a number of filters that something will have to go through. If you sat down and wrote a book, and you'd wanted to make a movie out of it, and you sent it off to an ABC producer, even if he wanted to make it into a movie, he has to put it through certain filters, certain.

Alan: Absolutely. Nothing gets out there unless it's allowed to get out there. That's by the official stamp, that is, yeah.

Michael: I see. And that's being controlled by, do we know exactly who's controlling this?

Alan: Publishing houses were set up with that purpose from probably a hundred and fifty years ago. We think it's just happening now we're losing freedom, but we aren't. All the big boys are doing is changing their system to the next level. It was always their system, the moneyed boys. It's always been that way. When George Orwell came back from fighting in the Spanish Civil War, he went off as a hero of the Socialist left from Britain. He was trained and picked by professors in Cambridge. That's how they do it. Still do. And when he came back to do the rounds, he was saying, wait a minute. I was fooled here. I've met the Communists. They're not exactly the same as us, and there's somebody over them controlling them and us. And the people didn't want to hear that. And when he tried to publish Nineteen Eighty-Four

and Animal Farm, he had contracts already existing with the biggest publishers in Britain. They refused to allow those books to be published. He had to find another one to do it for him.

Michael: Fascinating.

Alan: They didn't want that information out, because they wanted the people to believe at that time, it was just left versus right.

Michael: Well, now, somebody who is as objective and has been down as many, you know, avenues and trails as we have, and I know you've been down more, many more sir than I have, but it would seem as if, once, once the Enlightenment comes, and once you realize that indeed, our country for example isn't, George Bush really isn't the "decider," then it would seem to be, based upon the conclusion that you draw, that the powers that be, the Illuminati if you will, would almost have a list. For example, they would have orchestrated out several events with which to happen in the future, just like this shooting that happened the other day, okay? You know, on such and such a date, this is going to happen, and then in the meantime while we're doing that, we're going to, you know, we're going to dumb down the American public with propaganda, and defer their attention over to this or that or the other thing. In the meantime, we're going to be putting gun legislation and hate crime legislation on the Agenda. I mean, would an intelligent individual that knows as much as we do about this, could we draw the conclusion that they literally have events planned out for the next year, two, five, ten years.

Alan: There's no doubt. In fact, we don't have to guess at it. They've told us they have. Every day on the news now, we're seeing the real part of the fear tactic, which is to be climate change. The drumbeats have been beating all winter about it. Every media on the planet now has a special section every night on their news, because it's all conditioned to the world climate changes. They never mention all the spraying that happens over our heads, every day, or the HAARP banging away as it does, every day. But we have to be convinced now that there's a threat from out there. A long time ago they hoped to use high technology to create holograms of spacecraft and stuff to get us all terrified of an invasion or something. The real threat from out there that they're creating is the climate change, and how we all must change our way of living, come into the UN Habitat areas, give up our old way of life, so we can't breed like we used to, we can't pick our own mates. In fact, they'd even screen you for genetic, what they're calling abnormalities, or defects, and we're well on our way to a new type of society that will serve the elite better for the future that they have planned. We're watching, it's not just the immediate things next year or in five years time. These guys have the next hundred years or more mapped out.

Michael: And from the mindset of a layman, which I consider myself to be in a lot of areas, it's so fascinating, it's so unbelievable, that it's really hard to digest. And I'll give you an example. There was a movie that came out last year, and I believe there was an award won for it, called An Inconvenient Truth,

and it's Al Gore, and it's about Global Warming. And ultimately, there's a global tax that's involved that they're beating the drums for and so forth. But again, this is all part of the plan.

Alan: It's all part of the plan. And he was picked for that role. He doesn't write his books. None of them do. They're all ghost-written for them, with teams of authors, and it was the same back in H.G. Wells' day. So, they give us the heroes to follow, or the ones who terrify us and become leaders in a certain area. This global warming is to change everything in our lives. And they now must convince us that we're causing it, the public are causing it. That's their job. And how we must stop being independent and come into the Habitat Areas, where experts will decide for us how we live in every facet of your life.

Michael: These guys are pretty slick and crafty, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: Well, what you're looking for is typical military strategy. Wars don't go on just with troops fighting troops. That's what's portrayed to the people. Even in World War II they were using bacterial warfare labs, viral warfare labs and various scientists to try and find ways of destroying all the infrastructure of a nation, right down to mutating the genes in animals' brains, the cattle, for food, that was the same as mad cow disease, by the way, just coincidentally. They had it made in 1944. And other things which would kill the crops off, so that you'd starve the people out. The next thing was how to contaminate water, so that you couldn't drink it. The basic essentials for life, that's what they're all after. The UN wants the right to control and own and distribute all of them.

Michael: They want total control of us, lock, stock and barrel.

Alan: That's it.

Michael: Yeah. And that bring up another issue, and we touched on this just a little bit when we started, because I read that excerpt from you, where you were talking you were a young boy in Scotland watching these experiments with the chemtrails. And I had a lovely lady on my show last week, Rosalind Peterson, who's with, or was with the Department of Agriculture, regarding this. And she's written several, several articles regarding this. The chemtrail spraying that they're doing, let's touch on that for a minute. Do you, I believe that you wrote an article about that. Am I right sir?

Alan: I've got a few, yeah.

Michael: Yeah. What in your estimation, and forgive me, I haven't read your articles, but what in your estimation exactly are they doing with those, to us?

Alan: Again, it's probably multi-purposed, because we know, for sure, just by observation, it controls the weather. It can either bring on rain, or it can disperse clouds. It depends on the mix they're using, and they're using both methods. About seven years ago, I first noticed thunderclouds would come. You'd get everything under cover. You'd get inside, waiting for it bursting. You'd have silence for an hour. You went back outside, and you saw them disappearing. And all that was left was a few of these hazy contrails left, these chemtrails, in the sky. And I'd never seen anything like that before. So, yeah, they can disperse it, and that's what they were doing initially for a few years, especially over the farmland countries. They had drought after drought after drought. The clouds would come in. They would disperse. They'd have drought. And then, for the last two years, out West in Canada, they had flooding. The last flooding I saw, a woman was standing outside her home, waiting for it to get washed away, and the cameras were there from the CBC. And right about their heads was a big X in the sky, with all the chemtrails, which they never mentioned, of course.

So they're bringing both on, because your farming industry was decided to get rid of it, a long time ago, because they said, even in WWII, when they were creating all their various plans for the future. They said that farming was too important to be left to the individual farmer and that the future must be given over to agribusinesses and experts. So, they've been putting, again, it's full-scale war on the farmer. Again, in World War II, apart from ways to decimate crops, to decimate the cattle for food, and so on, and make the people sick as well, by aerial spraying, which was one of their main methods, they also discussed killing off the bees, which pollinate the crops for the farmers.

Michael: Which is evidently happening now.

Alan: So, you're seeing all of the symptoms of a full-scale war, which they would use in any war, only it's worldwide now.

Michael: Well, let's go there for a minute, Alan. On the bees, I've seen reports. I haven't had anybody on that was an expert in this, but I've seen reports about the bee population that is being, mysteriously dying is what they're saying.

Alan: Mysterious, yes.

Michael: Well, that's what they're saying. And so, your take on that, is that these chemicals that are being sprayed in the atmosphere is what is killing them?

Alan: It's partly that. However, it's to do with the modified crops, because I've watched it over the last seven or eight years, and I know one of the head beekeepers, he's the head of one of the associations in

Ontario. And I watched, I used to go up and help him with his bees. And his bees were coming in from the north and falling dead, all days. And I asked him, I said, well, find out what crops are growing northwards to you, because the beekeepers know which direction their hives will go in. They all have their own direction. And he eventually, like pulling teeth from, you know, he managed to get something from the Ministry of Agriculture, and it did state that yeah, there were test fields up there to the north of him, of the genetically modified crops. So, these crops are so full of pesticides, because they can dose them seven to ten times with higher concentrations of pesticide that they're lethal basically to birds basically, like the crows. That's why the crows are dying off. It's not West Nile Virus, it's the poison. And the bees are the same. That's what's killing them off.

Michael: All right. Let's hold that thought, Alan. We're going to a break. Stick with me. I'm on with Alan Watt, a fascinating man. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, we'll be back in three. Republicbroadcasting.org. Don't go anywhere.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas. We've got a short segment coming up here, and we've got my special guest, Alan Watt on the line. Fascinating fellow. Alan, back to the bees for a minute. You're saying that they're genetically modified. Well, then these bees are dying because they're pollinating or they're interacting with these genetically modified plants or flowers, taking their nectar out. And the powers that be, they know this, correct?

Alan: They know it. I mean, come on, they can admit that they can take any kind of gene, and all the rest of it, and splice it with other ones and create brand new creatures, but they just can't find out, it's a big mystery why the bees are dying off like this. Well, the hives are toxic. The healthy bees that are just coming out get out as fast as they can. They're all leaving. And what you're finding too, a good sign of toxicity, is that the insects who normally take over, which are other bees, or else ants and other things go in there, when the bees have left, they're not going in at all. Nothing is going in. So it's highly toxic. That's your clue there.

Michael: Well, now, is there any truth to the rumor that I've heard that is if the bee population were to die that within four years the human population would die?

Alan: Not quite. I mean, you'd certainly come down, because the farmers do have these hives brought into their field every year, and the bees do an awful lot of the pollination, absolutely. However, don't forget that the mandate is that in the future, the near future, all we will have are modified crops, and they

have different methods of bringing them to fruition, all their modified crops. They even have the terminator genes, which won't basically reproduce themselves. You'll have to go back every year and buy their seeds. So, once again, you're a slave to the seed master. They tried this in India. India has had riots over the last few years, trying to fight this. They knew instinctively if the big boys got a hold of the monopoly of seeds, and they had to buy them from them every year, they'd increase and increase until they were starved, and they couldn't afford to buy them. So they put up a tremendous struggle, however, they still got the modified food rammed down their throats. This is a mandate we're looking at.

Michael: Yeah, well, a quick subject I wanted to touch on. I'll tell you, let me ask you Alan, my phone lines are starting to load up and I haven't even opened up the phones yet. So, would you be averse to taking some phone calls?

Alan: No, sure.

Michael: Okay. I wanted to ask you one more quick thing about the HAARP program up there in Alaska, and your take on whether this is to modify the weather, or indeed if it is also a form of weaponry.

Alan: It's both. It's been used consistently day and night for the last, oh, six years, I guess. You can pick it up on some short wave stations if you tune through, and also, you can affect the mood of people, and the intellectual capacity of people by the type of frequency you put out. You can put out a secondary signal. This is all declassified stuff that's come out from governments. And the one in Alaska is not the only one. They have about 54 or more of them worldwide that we know of.

Michael: We're going to go to a break, at the top of the hour. This is Michael Herzog, The American Awakening. I'm on with my special guest, Alan Watt. Phone lines are loading up, and I'm going to open them up after the top of the hour, for your questions for my guest. Be back in three at republicbroadcasting.org. Stick with us.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening. I've got my special guest, Alan Watt on the line. I'm going to open up the phone lines. This is a short segment. We've only got four or five minutes here. We've already got a couple of callers on the line, but I'm going to open up the phone lines at 800-313-9443. You can call in, and if you have any kind of question for my guest, I'm sure that there's several questions that you guys will be asking, and I could be on here all day asking this guy about everything, because guys like these, I just love to pick their brain. Let's go to the phones. Let's go to Don in Ohio. Don, you're on with Alan and Michael. Go ahead.

Don: Hi, Michael and Alan.

Michael: Alan, this is Don Nickeloff.

Alan: Pleased to meet you.

Don: Pleased to meet you, sir. I've been reading your work. You're doing an excellent job, and I'm glad Michael was able to get you for an interview. I hope it's not the only one. I wanted to ask if you were familiar with the Madrid Circular, which was discovered around 1950, and a subsequent book that TH Tetens came out with in 1953 called Germany Plots with the Kremlin.

Alan: Yeah.

Don: Are you familiar and do you put much credence in the information that came out? Seems to be quite prophetic.

Alan: There was much better books put out, in fact. In fact, after I saw my first chemtrail when I was small, I went to the adult library, and I got a book, it was by Andre Beaufre, the French general who was the head of NATO, and he wrote a book called NATO and Europe, and in that book, he gave all of the long-term strategy, and why it must be so. His job was really to convince other lesser bureaucratic institutions to go along with this long-term world agenda, and he mentions how it must be played out to the public of the different countries. So there were many official books put out there, it's just that no one bothered to read them, and yet, the libraries were full of them gathering dust.

Don: Well, my attention was drawn to that, this particular book I mentioned by TH Tetens, because of the Madrid Circular. That was basically the confirmation that the SS, the underground, the underground SS in other words, after the war, intended to attack the United States over a long-term plan, and they brought them into the CIA in 1947.

Alan: Well, that's just it. You see, the CIA, that was started up with the OSS, they sent over Stephenson from England, well, actually he was from Canada, but he lived in England, but he set up the CIA for the Americans. And they brought in all the Communist guys, and the Socialists, and they also brought the Nazis in as well. This is a conglomeration of all the top elitist groups.

Don: I agree. You're very accurate, I agree. At least you're accurate in that I agree.

Alan: You see, when you look at the top agenda, with the psychopathic minds who want world conquest, who all believe, each one believes he's the most supreme being that's ever lived. He is the most evolved. And they believe in evolution and power, and the right to take power is a struggle. So, it doesn't matter if they call themselves Soviet at the top level, or Nazi, or anything else. It's the same personality, with the same belief system really, which is, they are the most evolved with the right to dominate the rest, and plan the lives of those underneath them.

Michael: All right. I have to interrupt you gentleman. We have to go to a break. Don, I'll hold you over real quick if you have another question. This is Michael Herzog with The American Awakening. And then I'll go to Mike in Pennsylvania. We'll be back in there, republicbroadcasting.org. Stick with us.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right. We're back. Come a little bit closer and hear what Alan Watt has to say. Fascinating guy. Again, I'm going to open up the phone lines. 1-800-313-9443. If you have a question or comment for my special guest, Alan Watt. But, Don from Ohio, you have another question for him?

Don: Yes. Alan, you alluded to the fact, and I agree with you, probably most listeners do, that this is a long-term plan. Back in the early 1990s, it may have been right at 1990, in Long Beach California, they signed off a twenty-five year lease allowing the Chinese to control the Port of Long Beach. And instantly Costco was born. Now, what was interesting, I looked up the board of directors, and I found Alexander Hague was on that board. Do you see that as the setup for the sometimes-predicted war that we're supposed to have in 2008 with China?

Alan: It could be a war, but I think it's more likely it will be a gradual, over a long period of time, simple takeover, as more come in. Not only was Hague on the board, so was the ex-prime minister of Britain. That was Ted Heath. He was also on the board of it. This was again planned a long time ago. It's so amazing. This is where Joe Public cannot think. They don't think, like Brzezinski said, because they've been trained not to think. They've been trained to believe their media is keeping them informed and they tell them what's important. But if the media doesn't stress the abnormality or the anomaly of a situation, the public won't think about it. We've all lived through this transference of wealth to China through the GATT Treaty. It took fifty years to set up negotiations and bureaucracies and laws to get China set up to be the manufacturer of the world. And it didn't happen overnight. They didn't even have the people trained there. They were all training in universities in Canada and the US as engineers and designers to go back. So, that was a long-term strategy for that to happen. Now, isn't it odd too, they're still labeled as a Communist country. And here they are. You think about it, because we mentioned earlier in this show, and it was said so casually that the import was missed. China took over from Japan as being the main holder of US debt. Now, if you think your leaders would ever allow themselves to give to an enemy the

purse to hold their long-term debt, that would mean your leaders were insane. These people are not insane. You don't give away your infrastructure, your means to defend yourself, never mind your economic system, to an enemy. That tells you that China is not their enemy, you see.

Don: Well, yes. And we know that Bush and Clinton have been involved in business with Lee Ka Ching too.

Alan: Oh, yeah. They're all in cahoots together. And after they had their Tiananmen Square Massacre, where the students tried to bring in some kind of Western type, again, that word democracy, we saw what happened to them. And then the President sent over his brother as the envoy to calm down the elites of China, and say, "Don't worry. America's not too worried about what you've done here to the students. Trade must go on."

Don: Sure. Well, I want to open this line to other callers. So, Alan, pleasure meeting you.

Michael: Thanks, Don, I appreciate it, man.

Don: I hope we have the chance to speak again. And thanks a lot, Michael.

Michael: Yeah. Great point. All right, let's go to Mike in Pennsylvania, and again, the phone line are 1-800-313-9443, if you have a question or comment for my guest, Alan Watt. Go ahead, Mike.

Mike: Yeah, this is Mike from Northwest, Pennsylvania.

Michael: Yes, Mike.

Mike: Alan, by chance have you heard from Jackie Patru lately?

Alan: Not at all.

Mike: No? She should be doing good, I hope.

Alan: I don't know. The last talk I had on the radio, she got rather angry, and that was it. I haven't heard from her since.

Mike: Oh, okay. Back to the aerosolized spraying, Mr. Herzog.

Michael: Yes, sir.

Mike: You're down there in Texas there, and I'll tell you what, they are absolutely, positively stealing the rain down there. These aircraft that they send out for these storm fronts are injecting potassium hydroxide, which is a super moisture absorbent. And if you'll notice, look up, look out the drought maps on the internet there, and you'll see, right where they're bringing that road up through, there is a constant drought in that area. They constantly bombard the fronts that come into that NAFTA road they want to put up through there, that Texas corridor. So, you Texans down there, instead of having a corridor watch, you better have a sky watch and get on somebody down there. These planes are UN controlled. They have spoofer transponders on them, and the local radars will not pick them up.

Michael: Really. Well, I'll tell you. I don't want to disagree with you, Mike, but I will say this. I've been here now for, oh, I don't know, about a month, and one of my complaints that I've had, coming from Arizona, which it hardly ever rains, one of my complaints that I've had, is I haven't seen the sun, I'm seeing it today, but I haven't seen it for too many days, and although, I'm not from here, and so, I don't know what to expect as far as the weather, I can tell you in the past month it has rained here, at least in this area it has rained probably five times.

Mike: Well, sir, if you'll go down from the border there, where they're looking to jump it, with that road, it will run up just below Austin there. They are super-dehydrating that area so that the ranchers are going to give up and sell off cheap. They're making it so miserable down there, that they'll sell it for pennies, and they know exactly what they're up to. And then the USDA comes in and tries to give them drought relief money.

Michael: Interesting. Alan, do you want to comment on it?

Alan: Yeah, I know that they're doing this. They did it in Canada too. In fact, the CBC, that's the big, that's our BBC version. It's the government version for Canada of television and radio, they admitted two days ago, or stated, because they dictate to the public in these democratized countries, they dictated to the public that suicides amongst farmers are now labeled under a farming disease under climate change, because they said so many of them are committing suicide now, because of the continued or alternating droughts and then floods.

Michael: Well, let me ask a question, gentlemen, the control obviously that they have on this specific area, is this due to what they're doing to the chemtrails, the HAARP, or a combination of both.

Alan: It's both. You'll find, not only does it have the potassium in it, it's got aluminum oxide as well. That also is hygroscopic, it attracts moisture. In fact, what you're seeing, like even here today, they've been really going at it, spraying big time. There's puddles on the roads, in the fields, and yet the air is as dry as can be with a temperature of about 80 degrees. It should be humid now, and those puddles should be empty. The aluminum oxide and potassium brings the molecules of water right down to the actual ground itself. And so, you're above the ground as you're standing there. You're breathing in dry air.

Michael: Wow. Well, anything else you have, Mike?

Mike: Yes. Don't be fooled by this tic-tac-toe stuff in the sky and the lines also that we have all seen. They also start spraying roughly three to four am in the morning, and they lay down this haze pattern. Just because you see the tic-tac-toe stuff. They also have an intermediate spray pattern, where they do like a pulsed spraying, and you get a really artificial hard to see, well, hard to designate if it's a real cloud or not. So, don't be fooled by the tic-tac-toe stuff, and they spray sometimes from 5 to 8,000 ft, and these things, if you'll watch them guys, they'll just roll and churn and boil. They'll basically somewhat disappear and then evolve again. That is also a barium product there. And if you will look, one thing they won't tell you, it's not so much the CO₂, but it's the actual ultraviolet compound. You have compound A, B, and C. It's the C that they're really trying to control, and it does cause blindness. But, as Mr. Watt said there, it is a multi-pronged attack.

Michael: Fascinating.

Alan: We could also add on to that another purpose. Because after 9/11 the next day, on Canadian television, I don't know if they showed it in the US. They often show us parts you won't see, Rumsfeld was asked what he would do if another major attack happened on a city and caused tremendous panic, where they try and flee. He said, we have vast volumes of aerosolized Prozac and Valium to spray over entire cities. And it hit me right then. I thought, you know, they're not waiting for an attack. They've been doing it for the last few years because the public are getting dozy.

Mike: Yes, sir. They absolutely primed the public's mind before 9/11 also. They went in there and sprayed early in the morning, before they dropped those buildings down. And one more thing, gentlemen, and I'll let you go. The massive, these boys have been funded.

Michael: Wait a minute. Stop, stop, Mike. You cut out there for a second. I don't know if you're on a cell. Repeat what you just said, sir.

Mike: Oh, by the way, the major upper respiratory troubles that they know that everyone is going to have from these sprayings is being covered by the American Lung Association, and they have funded it, and saying the secondhand smoke is causing it. Yes, they have. And gentlemen, I'll let you be.

Michael: Hey, Mike. Thank you so much for the call. Okay, we've got about a minute before the break. I've got another caller here, Alan. I'm going to bring up Bobby, from Texas and hold him over if I need be. Bobby, go ahead. You're on with Alan and Michael.

Bobby: Yes, how you all doing. Just talking about, you've been here for a month you say, I tell you what, before that month, we had been in a drought for two years here. And I'll hold on until we get back.

Michael: Yeah, okay, Bobby. We're on with my guest, Alan Watt. This is Michael Herzog, The American Awakening. I don't claim to be an expert at living in Texas, Bobby, so educate me. We'll be back in three minutes. You're listening to republicbroadcasting.org, and 12180 short wave. Stick with us. Don't miss this one.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening. Short segment coming up here, down at the bottom of the hour, of about four or five minutes. We're on with my special guest, Alan Watt. The call-in number is 800-313-9443. If you have a question or comment. And, Bobby from Texas, go ahead. Continue, sir.

Bobby: Yes, sir. I have a business here in Austin, and yesterday, I've been a big, I've been watching our skies here for a long time. Just waking up in the morning. I live out in the hill country, I'm on a hill, and I see these lines. And, yesterday morning, I knew that I had to go some work for a retired general of the Air Force, and they were spraying our skies real heavy, so, I couldn't wait to get there, just to ask him what he thought about it. And when I got there, and I pointed up in the sky, and I said, can you tell me what those are? He said, those are Air Force bombers and they're running exercises. That was his exact words, but he could not tell me any more than that. He said it had to do with war games. But, then he tried to tell me, they were contrails, and they were water vapors and they'd disappear. And I started explaining to him, hey, they don't. Look at them. They keep going and crossing. They hit us very heavy yesterday. And they're still doing it. My wife and I just went on an exercise right now, just walking, and they're doing it again to us, today. I'm trying to figure out exactly what they are. Just to wake the people up to it.

Michael: Well, Alan, do you have a comment on exactly what they are?

Alan: Well, a general cannot tell you. He's sworn to secrecy.

Bobby: My wife went on NASA's website, and they actually want you to count the lines in your sky per day and email them how many lines you see.

Alan: And they're also teaching children now, from documented movies made by NASA to recognize contrails, these new contrails, and just call them contrails, even though they are completely different from what we saw about ten years ago. So, they're getting the young generation, who will go through the big changes, which means there's a long-term strategy, they're getting them conditioned to think they're really just contrails.

Michael: Okay. Let's go to John in Rancho Cucamonga in California.

John: How you doing there, Michael and Alan. Good to talk to you guys.

Michael: How are you?

John: I'm okay. See, I must be the only one in the whole listening audience that doesn't have your website address, Mr. Watt. Could you please give that to me?

Alan: You can go to cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Or, you can go through alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

John: Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'll try that. It should take me to the same place, right.

Alan: Yeah.

John: Okay, and Mr. Watt, you also referenced or alluded to several books that were written in the 1930s or 1938, and maybe subsequently, predicting a lot of the things that are coming true now. And you mentioned one that was written in 1938. And could you give me a title and an author for that by any chance?

Alan: It was put out by the Rockefeller foundation. They published it and sponsored it and paid for it all. It was the annual meeting of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations for America. It was the minutes of their meeting, and they put it into a book called *The Future of Britain and the Empire*. And it was all to do with post-war reconstruction after the war. This is before the war even started, they had the whole agenda for the next century planned.

Michael: Let me stop you. I'll hold you over. I've got to go to a break, John. I'll hold you over for a couple of minutes after that. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas. You're listening to republicbroadcasting.org. Stick with us, we'll be back in three.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, and The American Awakening, coming at you live from Round Rock, Texas, with my special guest, Alan Watt. Without further ado, let's go back to the phones and John in Rancho Cucamonga. Go ahead.

John: Yeah, Alan, you were just talking about that Rockefeller Foundation Royal Institute of International Affairs meeting notes of 1938 I guess. Do you have any idea how I would go about getting a copy of that?

Alan: You could maybe try, I don't know about later editions. I've got the original ones. I don't know if the later editions were altered down the memory hole as they say. They take parts out. If you try the Oxford University Press you might get a copy.

John: Okay, all right. Any chance of you putting stuff like that on your website?

Alan: If I had time, I would.

John: That's an honest answer. I like that.

Michael: I'll tell you, John. You're going to get lost in this guy's website. Okay. It's a fascinating site. I've been messing around with it.

Alan: I would also get Jacques Attali's book, because that gives the future for the American unification, and what's to happen as they come up from Latin America. Jacques Attali was basically the Kissinger of Europe who spearheaded the Union of Europe. He was the advisor to Françoise Mitterand, and now, he's up there at the United Nations working. He called his book Millennium. And written in, I think it was published in 1990. It gave the whole agenda, with the borders coming down, when they'll come down. As the economy goes under, he said, in fact, and the next boat people we'll see in the world will be those leaving the Americas, looking for work abroad.

John: Oh, and the spelling of his last name.

Alan: It's A-T-T-A-L-I. Attali. And the book is called Millennium.

John: Millennium. All right. Well, thanks a lot then, Michael and Alan. Good talking to you.

Michael: Thank you very much, John. I appreciate the call. Remember the number is 800-313-9433, if you have any questions or comments for my special guest, Alan Watt. Without further ado, let's go to Richard in Texas. Richard, you're on with Alan and Michael.

Richard: How you doing today, gentlemen? I just wanted to ask you, and I called the other day. You probably were a little rushed. You didn't have time to think about it, maybe this gentleman can answer. You know, with all these new millionaires we have coming online and new billionaires, are they going to stand by and watch all their money and all their wealth be taken too from this group that wants to just reduce us on to peons? And I'll close with that. You can answer that question.

Michael: All right. Thank you, Richard. Alan, go ahead.

Alan: Well, the millionaires, you see a million dollars is nothing nowadays, really, in the way things work. They're already having their global meetings and strategies hoping they can invest in the right countries, meaning China, and they hope that they and their families will escape the worst of what's going to happen in the West. I know this, because I've been asked to go and talk at some of these meetings, in nice, exotic faraway places. So, that's what happens. The millionaires, they're already investing in China. And some of them are actually moving out. A lot of the American middle class, upper middle class, in fact, the bureaucratic class are already taking their families to the brand new cities in China, that were built for Westerners, for them to come in and help build up the infrastructure and the bureaucratic techniques are introduced to China. So this is already under way.

Michael: So this is kind of like, well, I don't want to say rats deserting a sinking ship, but a lot of people that are in the upper middle class in this country are finding other places to live.

Alan: Yes, they are. They're moving out. I know some people that are up there, and they've brought in over the last few years Chinese nannies to teach their children to speak the languages. And they're moving off and packing up and going off to China. And they have built tremendously ultra-modern cities, much further than the West even, because all the money is being put into China to accommodate them. So, yeah, this is already under way.

Michael: Well, let me ask you, Alan. You had alluded back, oh, a little while ago, to the term, psychopath. And there's a number of books that I have read regarding the Illuminati and so forth, and it seems like

the large majority, if not all of these people, are psychopaths. It's like they gravitate towards this. They are power hungry, and they have to be of a certain mindset, without conscience or soul if you will. And to actually, you know, be put into this position. I mean, the lower levels, I don't know whether they're analyzed or whether they're tested, or whatever it is that happens before, they don't get up into the upper echelons of this control grid unless they are indeed psychopaths. Would you agree?

Alan: Absolutely. Even with the regular Freemasonry at the bottom, that's where they come in, that's the catchment area. And those who can keep their mouths shut, keep secrets, are gradually sifted out. The ones who don't mind getting extra free benefits from society, the profane beneath them, are watched. And if they're useful, especially in the area of creating public opinion, like a small newspaperman, or something like that, an editor, they'll bring them up into the higher ranks, because the creation of public opinion and the control of public opinion is of paramount importance as they bring us all through this. So, yeah, they look for the psychopathic traits of people who don't have conscience, who can do the most terrible things, and yet sleep well at night, without sleeping pills. That's the psychopath, egocentric, power hungry, and no empathy for other people, but a fantastic show of empathy in front of the public. That's why psychiatry is well aware that the best politicians are psychopaths. They were labeled that long, long ago. That's a fact.

Michael: So, it's an individual that has no soul, no heart, and basically can act like they do.

Alan: Incredible. They're the best actors in the world. In fact, there's a category of them classed alongside some of the best actors, who also have the same traits. An actor takes on a character role. It's difficult for an average person to do, but a psychopath has no problem, because they watch, they study other people and emulate how they react with each other, but they don't necessarily feel the emotion that's involved.

Michael: Well, you know, that brings up another question, Alan, and from your research, obviously you've done quite a bit of it. How far? I mean, this is nothing new.

Alan: No.

Michael: How far does this go back into time?

Alan: Well, we know that even the sections that were taken out of Holy Books, for instance. I mean, Holy Books and psychopaths always end up predominating, once they're cleaned out, they gradually come back in, pretending they are you and speaking on your behalf. That's how they get into power, even at the bottom level. We know that they've taken parts out of even the Western Bibles to do with, and you

can find this in books, from again, Oxford University Press, on myths, it's called Jewish Myths and Fables, but it also tells you some of the psalms that they took out of the Old Testament. And they claim that in a previous time these characters had got to such a high level of control of the ancient world, that they were hunted down eventually by the people, and destroyed. And those that did escape fled and hid in the mountains, and the people pursued them trying to kill them. And that's why they eventually start coming back. That's why they always start secret societies with passwords and so on, so they can recognize each other.

Michael: Wow. It goes very deep. Well, tell me. As deeply underlying as this is, and there's several levels to the onion, if you will. And the average normal everyday guy whether he be Canadian, or whether he be American or Mexico or any place in the world, the average person just wants to live their life, you know, raise their family, make a living. We're not out for power. We're not out for, you know, money and so forth, most of us aren't. We're just out to be happy and live a normal life and be left alone. And so, we're really, people like us are at a disadvantage when it comes to these kind of people and the fact that they control us. So, in your mind, coming from this standpoint, can we look at this and say, oh, okay, is there any possible way like there was back in the past when the people finally, they stood up and they defeated these people, and the psychopaths ran off to the mountains. Is it possible with the technology I this day and age to do the same thing. Can we defeat these people?

Alan: They can be defeated, although, I must admit this time, these characters have – see, they've always pulled in professors of history, ancient religions and so on, into government high think tanks, to find out what happened in the past. It concerns them, because they know that things happen by the same techniques and same formulas. That's why the rush is on for totalitarian power and even brain chipping as the Ministry of Defence in Britain came out with in the Guardian last week. They want us all chipped so that we can't possibly speak out or do anything against them. So, they know, they know how this cycle you might say works. And once a psychopath though is exposed. If you have enough people who say, wait a minute, this king has no clothes. Not just one little boy, but everybody saying, this king has no clothes here. All his impressive suits and the way he's dressed and wrapped in your flag, your national emblems, they don't work anymore. He stands naked. And when that happens, that's when the psychopath breaks. He can't handle being called out for what he is.

Michael: You speak of the chip. I mean, I have read reports, and again, I'm not saying that this is true or not true. I'm just saying I've read reports, they've actually got plans for beyond a chip. They've got plans for things that are implanted that make society as a whole as I would say of what they would call a hive mind.

Alan: They published it in their meeting at Loyola University, the World Science Meeting. And they went through the whole formula. They said that regional computers are already set up, Super Cray computers,

these are super-cooled, liquid-cooled computers, huge buildings of them, and each region, as they called it, which will handle the coming brain chips, they said, the brain chips are ready to go. All we have to do now is convince the public of the need to take them. And that will be done through fear and hype and terror. And it's also being pushed through movies for the young, where their heroes have Super Powers with a brain chip and all this stuff. It's already appeared in movies. And they said it will be put out to appeal to the young through novels and movies and so on.

Michael: And we're not looking at very, that's not in the far distant future. We're talking about something that's really around the corner. It's closer than we think.

Alan: I'd say it's about three years away.

Michael: Three years. Well, and that brings up another thing. I had occasion to run across a situation where they were using a vaccine, or a shot if you will, to supposedly prevent people from smoking. And they had a complete set of documents, when we had gone in there, that you were to sign that was going to, you know.

Alan: A disclaimer, yeah.

Michael: It was a disclaimer. It was to give them, you know, you couldn't sue them. And I thought to myself, now why would somebody have this many disclaimers. Why would you have to sign this many documents to wave your right to sue these people, unless there must be something in that shot that's going to do something other than just, you know, take away your craving for a cigarette. And I did a little research on it later, and I found out that there are certain things they put in the vaccines that do something to, I'm not sure whether it's the neurotransmitters or synapses, something in your brain that yes, it would take the craving away for a cigarette, but it would also take away any endorphin rush that you would get from scoring a touchdown or from, you know, seeing somebody hit a home run at a baseball game, or whatever. In your estimation, have you heard of anything like that?

Alan: I know they've experimented with a lot of things along the same line. What you would end up with is a lot of very apathetic people or depressed people, ultimately, if their own endorphins can't kick in, to give you that little bit of euphoria or happiness. You would end up having depression amongst the people. However, don't forget that causing depression and apathy is also a military strategy that they've published vast screeds and screeds of stuff on. It's a known technique to create apathy amongst people. I think we're under full-scale war from all the inoculations to be honest, that they've been giving us for the last sixty or seventy years.

Michael: I'm not sure about Canada, but I know here, before I threw my TV out, and I still hear from people the commercials, the battery of commercials that they run here in the United States are just wall-to-wall drugs. You know, psychotropic drugs or whatever, for whatever ailment you could possibly think of. They're even manufacturing different ailments, like twitchy knee syndrome, and so forth, see your doctor. And this is, you know, you're talking about depression or whatever this cause, well, now they have a pill for that. The side effects from the pill that they take, they have another pill to take for that. And this is all by design, because the pharmaceutical industries are making, you know, an abundance of money doing this. And there's also laws that have been passed to alleviate you being able to sue a pharmaceutical manufacturing firm for in case there's a health problem by it. And, again, this is all by design as well. They are, as you say, they are coming at us from all angles.

Alan: Once again, they published, some of the big boys at the top, Charles Galton Darwin, in *The Next Million Years*, published about 1956, went through that whole agenda of using drugs and chemicals and inoculations on the public to bring them down to a manageable level, also help sterilize a lot of them too, and of course, different techniques would be used and different excuses for the inoculations would be used to convince the public of its necessity. In other words, they would be lied to. We've been lied to an awful lot, believe you me.

Michael: Well, you know, Alan, speaking of, you know, on the subject of being lied to, and I'm the first to profess that I only put on the glasses if you will, a couple of years ago. We've got a break, then we've got the final segment, but I'm going to talk to you about being lied to in a minute. Let's go to a break, and then we'll got to the final segment. This is Michael Herzog, *The American Awakening*, coming to you live from Round Rock Texas, republicbroadcasting.org. Stick with me, we'll be back in three.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, *The American Awakening*. Coming to you live from Round Rock Texas. Last segment, short segment. There's only about four or five minutes left, and Alan, I wanted to make a quick comment on being lied to, and then maybe have you give us some closing thoughts on your take on exactly where we're at the world. So, on the subject of being lied to, I woke up a couple of years ago, and sad to say, after all the rabbit holes I've gone down and looked at the numerous websites, yours included, I'm beginning to realize, you say that they lie to us quite a bit, I think, personally, that they lie to us all the time. I haven't seen them say anything that really I could consider the truth, Alan.

Alan: Everything that's put out is authorized to shape your mind, along a predetermined path that they have chosen for you.

Michael: And so, what do we do from here? How, how do you, I mean, we do, the network here, we do everything we can do to wake up Americans, you know, Canadians, people who are the dumbed-down, mind-numbed propagandized American people. You heard the call that came in from Bobby about passing out freedom to fascism. John Stadtmiller and I, and Sandra, the owner of the network, we're going down to pass out flyers for a truck-out coming up, because they're allowing these Mexicans, the Mexican companies come over here and drive trucks in the United States, and that's going to effect all of us. This is the North American Union. The borders between your country and our country are coming down. And it's by design. You know that.

Alan: Actually, I can go further, because it was announced in Canada, after 9/11, they call it CSIS here, which is our CIA, is merged totally with the CIA of the US, and one year ago, they announced with the next part, actually, it was with the Waco signing of the Trilateral Agreement for the three part of the America unification that they all signed for the integration. They said later on in a show, and the spokesman was a member of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. He said, that now your customs and duty and excise groups in the US and Canada are merging. And it's even going as far as the bureaucrats, top-level bureaucrats in Ottawa will eventually, very shortly be allowed to ask for transfers down to the same departments within the US government and vice-versa.

Michael: A whole other level of legislation being implemented. And while you're on the subject of the signing, that's just one more lie, because, yes, yes, Bush signed this agreement back in March of 2005, and according to government officials that we call into that didn't happen.

Alan: Well, the reality, you see, that was a public declaration to test the water. And it started back with the Free Trade Negotiations, back in the late 80s and early 90s, and Shelley Ann Clarke came out from Ottawa. She made up all the booklets for the negotiations, and she tried to tell the Canadian public that they'd signed everything away into complete integration with America and Mexico. So she came out from Ottawa. She was the most senior civil servant in Ottawa at the time. So this was done a long time ago. And even in the Free Trade Negotiations, in the 80s and early 90s, they discussed putting up the new capital for the Americas in Montreal.

Michael: Unbelievable. So, what do we do to stop this, besides what we're doing?

Alan: You have to get people who are not misdirected, there's a lot of fake patriot stuff out there. There's lots of it, because the big boys give you both sides, and that's how you control conflict and guide it. And you've got to get people who are dedicated to spending their life working really for other people and for generations still to come. It's hard to get dedicated people to do it.

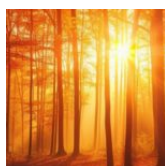
Michael: It's like looking for a needle in a haystack. Well, Alan, I want to thank you my friend for coming on. I really appreciate it, sir. You have been requested by my listeners and after talking to you, I'll have you up again, if you'd give me the honor. Okay?

Alan: It's been a pleasure. Yeah.

Michael: Thank you, sir. Appreciate it. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening. There goes Alan Watt. This is Friday; stay tuned for the National Intel Report with my friend, John Stadtmiller.

October 20, 2025 at 12:42 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#295](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Michael: Good afternoon ladies and gentlemen. Welcome to the Friday, July 6th, 2007 edition of The American Awakening. I am your host, Michael Herzog, and I will be with you for the next two hours.

Good Friday to you; and just to show that I'm a nice guy, I want to wish George Bush a Happy Birthday. He's a human being and he was born on this day, so I'll wish him a Happy Birthday; and also my ex-wife, Linda, Happy Birthday to you. She happened to be born on the same day.

And speaking of human being, you know I was listening to Ed and Elaine Brown show, because I am a listener to RBN even though I'm a broadcaster, and I found it very fascinating the guest that they had, John Stewart. I've chatted by email to John Stewart on occasion, and he has come up with an idea that I find is really fascinating. I'm going to explore this too a bit, because I have—a lot of you know I have read the Internal Revenue Service Code; and I mean I've read it cover to cover, because I'm a total idiot—and at the time I read it, I think it was 1,100 pages. Yes, he was talking about the difference between a person and human being. In the law, they do define us as "persons," and in reality, we are human beings. I want actually to get John Stewart up and talk about that a little bit. I want to investigate that a little bit further, because I can't tell you for sure, but this gentleman may have just found a solution to this debacle not only with Ed and Elaine Brown, but also with the rest of us as American citizens. So with that, I want to remind everybody continue to boycott Exxon and Mobile, because the gas prices, at least in Phoenix, Arizona, are coming down, folks.

Now today, I have got — on every Friday, I have a guest that comes up, Alan Watt. A lot of you know who he is. He has cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I had the opportunity to go in and explore cuttingthroughthematrix.com last night. I actually took the time to listen to a couple of his recorded radio shows. I went in and explored some of the interviews that he's had with people who have incidences with

the government in one capacity or another, regarding CPS. Regarding calls to the hospital for an ambulance and just different things. The way the government is responding now seems to be different than it was in years past. Today, what I want to do is, I want everybody to get their pen and paper out, and I want you to write down that website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I want you to go in there and take a look around, because as RBN, we're about solutions.

I'm really, really excited today folks, not just because it's Friday, but because I had the opportunity to take the time and listen to Ed and Elaine Brown Show today. John Stewart came up with a fascinating idea that's a possible solution to the debacle over the Brown's. It's a possible solution to this entire Internal Revenue Service system. But also the solutions — we're going to talk today with Alan Watt, about who these people are, again, that are enforcing this agenda on us, and some of the things that we can do to ultimately eliminate it, to get back to square one with a constitutional republic. I'll be back in three. Michael Herzog of The American Awakening. Stick with us. We've got a real good show today. Look forward to hearing from Alan Watt.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog of The American Awakening, coming to you on this lovely Friday in Phoenix, Arizona—probably 110 degrees outside. Glad I'm in the air conditioning. I've got my guest, Alan Watt on today; and today, again, at RBN we like to look at solutions. I'll tell you, I have perused through Alan's website. I did so pretty intensely last night, listened to a couple of his radio shows. I'm going to allow him to paint the "dark picture" of who these people are behind the scenes that are projecting this agenda upon us. Also, he has some DVDs. He has some books that he's written that really would allow people to "cut through the matrix" (no pun intended) and to awaken themselves, to realize that once you understand who these people are, and once you realize the tools that they use to control you, with fear mostly, and once you have totally come to that conclusion—then the fear subsides. You understand who you're dealing with here; and we can take some steps to put our society back to where it was with a constitutional republic. Are you with me Alan?

Alan: Yes, I'm here.

Michael: How are you today, sir?

Alan: I'm doing well, thanks.

Michael: I mentioned again I had the opportunity — I had the privilege of going into your website last night. I spent about four or five hours in there; and with you, Alan, you're such a complex individual, it's hard to know where to begin. I know my listeners have heard you on my show numerous times, and so I don't want to spend a lot of time today defining again who the New World Order is and the powers that

be, but I do want you to give us a quick synopsis, Alan, of how these people came to be and what their agenda is, before I move on to some other issues that we can discuss at length.

Alan: What you have is simple trained ignorance into the public's minds, of withholding knowledges that have been here for thousands of years, on societal control, cultural creation and cultural change, when necessary, by — in the old days it was kings with their courtiers and they had many advisors that could keep their pulse on the public. They had spies within the public and they could always keep control, because the number one issue, of any government, in any era, is to preserve itself. Preserve itself by any means and all means possible, for themselves and their own posterity, their own offspring. These sciences, as I say, they're Machiavellian. They were in existence long before Machiavelli was trained to use them. The Ancient Greek philosophers wrote a lot about the techniques to be used on the people. Plato himself talked about how culture was given to the public from the top down (an authorized culture) and when necessary, they could update that culture and literally swing the values of it upside down, in one generation, and the existing generation wouldn't even notice the change—it would be done so slickly.

In your own lifetime, I'm sure, you've already seen that happen with the sexual mores and everything else, and slickly it's all been promoted, again, from the top, from the media, from the entertainment, fashion and so on. The very things that Plato talked about using, including drama. These were all understood thousands of years ago. When you're born into a system—every generation is born into a system, which they take for granted. They think it's natural. They think it must have evolved this way. It never occurs to them that mankind could go off in a thousand directions; and it's as simple as that.

See, all mammals—and again they even said this in the ancient times by studying all creatures. Mammals are warned by an adult what to beware of, and if your parent doesn't know what's really going on and they haven't a clue, the child will take it for granted that everything he does, copying his parents is quite natural. That's why now you have a generation growing up, they've been trained with video games—games designed for the military for 20 odd years. That was done on purpose. It was meant to desensitize troops from killing, and they gave them to children years ago, because they wanted a generation to police the planet and to police the civilian population of the planet. They wanted a population of almost barbarians that would have no moral ties to family or spouses or anything else; and they've done it.

Michael: Okay, Alan, but would you agree with me that that these people, the powers that be; the New World Order; the Illuminati whatever you want to call these people, whatever tag you want to put on them. Would you not agree with me, that in order to keep themselves safe—In other words, to keep that curtain pulled around them and not be exposed—Is to keep us dumbed down?

Alan: Yes, absolutely.

Michael: Because if we were to awaken, if we were to rip that shroud away from them and expose them for who they are, then they could no longer control us through their fear mongering. Would you agree with that?

Alan: Yeah. Again, every technique, every system of government that we know today, Republicanism, Communism, democracies, were all explained again by the Ancient Greek philosophers—it was well understood. They knew how to keep control of each type of system as long as possible, but they also knew that democracy was the best method to use for a final solution to their control over the entire planet, because they knew (like in the days of Plato), they would have a world domination of the whole planet by a few. They went on about democracy being the best method, because the masses of man, 80 percent of the public will always go along with what the elite want them to do. They said they'd push democracy in the final phases to make this happen.

Michael: Okay, I understand that. What I try to do on my program is to — my key issue is to awaken people and to get my listeners to contact their friends, neighbors and relatives and to get them to listen, sort of like inviting somebody to church; and RBN is church here. We're in a position here where they're putting the final pieces of the puzzle in to cement into place their new world government, of which they have been thinking about or they have been planning for hundreds of years, literally. Included in that, I mean they have the wisest of the wise, the most brilliant people, who also I believe they educate or indoctrinate—the psychopath—into this small minority of the people, 3 to 5 percent that will do anything for power. These think tanks that they have: the Rand Corporation and Heritage Foundation and so forth, these people are put together. They've put together the most brilliant of brilliant people to basically strategize and put these pieces of the puzzle together, in such a way to confound, confuse, and to convince the dumbed down American people that this is right. This is what these think tanks do, right?

Alan: Yes. They've always recruited from universities the brighter ones that they could give scholarships to, take under their wing, and really reward tremendously well to ensure their loyalty; and they've worked on think tanks. I've done a lot of talks, you'll find them on my site on this very subject. They wrote about it 300 years ago and onwards that that's what they'd do. They'd create "great foundations" that would use the guise of charitable works, but, in reality, they would be giving particular outlets of culture to the media, which would then propagate to the public and they think it was all quite natural. There is no free media in this world, at the top. It's all controlled at the top. That's why you only have one or two main routers, like Reuter's—is router, you know, of mainstream media.

Michael: Right. Now tell me, do a brief synopsis of how this all ties in with the secret societies and the Masonic, because I know the secret societies, the Skull and Bones or the Knights of Malta, all of these

people tie in. They have literally crept in like tentacles of an octopus throughout all levels of our society, and it is a large portion of the reason why they control what they do, is because of the Masonic orders, correct?

Alan: Yeah, that's right. The lowly Mason thinks that he's joining a sort of self-improvement society, at the bottom; and that's only a sifting mechanism for a centralized command to pick out those who could be useful in creating public opinion, like local newspaper editors, that type of thing. That's really what it is. It's a sifting ground for those who can keep secrets, because they are tested, and of course the secrets are really. — Why would a charitable organization need to take blood oaths and swear secret oaths to be killed by their fellow brethren—if they should divulge their secrets? What's so secret they must keep that hidden from the public? Think about it, (including the low Masons, I'm asking them). Think about that because the reality is their job—and they swear loyalty and allegiance to the system to uphold it against all anarchy. It's quite interesting because these are the guys who lead the revolutions in the 1700's to bring in this part of the system. They're now swearing to abide by it and prevent anarchy at all costs.

Michael: So there are promotional levels in the Masonry; and we get up the higher degrees. I've heard once you get past a certain degree, like 33rd degree Mason, they enlighten you to whatever it is that they're really worshipping. Is that correct?

Alan: Yes they do; and they use it, even at that stage, they use it—Lucifer as an allegory of illumination or an intellect at that stage; and so even guys at the 33rd still think they're just the brightest of the bright. See, Masonry brings you through a staging process of ridding you, gradually shedding you of your previous religion, making you an atheist part-way through, and then feeding you a new religion as you go up. That's how it works.

Michael: Let me ask you this question. Do you find that — I mean obviously, they have some kind of (whether it's overt or covert) psychological testing involved to promote these people? We've got to take a break. We'll hold that thought. We'll be back in three with my special guest, Alan Watt. We're going to get into the semantics of all this, folks. Stick with me. It gets really good. Be right back.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog of The American Awakening, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona with my knowledgeable and brilliant guest, Alan Watt and we're giving a background here a bit on the powers that be: The New World Order, "The Illuminati." The thought comes to mind, and I was talking about the psychological testing that they do at all levels in the military, in the police department, in the Masonic levels. I'm sure it's the same modus operandi. What I'm trying to get to here, first of all, is know your enemy and know their tactics. As a matter of fact, I think I ran across this in one of your radio interviews when I was listening last night and the Revolutionary War, it took 20 to 25 years of preparation before they ever made the decision to go to war. Is that correct?

Alan: They brought supplies and munitions in, and they had routes set up on islands of the U.S. coast to bring in this sort of thing. It was a covert action. It took many, many years of getting it all prepared to get the backup and the systems they would need to carry a full-fledged war, from beginning to end, and lots of contacts in Europe and places where ships could come in, and even setting up the brotherhood routes for the ships to come in, where the British wouldn't catch them. This was all planned years and years in advance. Benjamin Franklin went through quite a bit of that in some of his writings. Franklin also said that anyone who thinks it was a spontaneous war, over a paltry tea tax or a stamp tax, is being very silly. He said this was preplanned long, long before.

Michael: Okay; and so I'm right in saying that through all levels, and this has been going on for a long time, whether it's Masonic. They move up in the levels of their degrees, based upon watching an individual over a period of time and deciding what type of psychological makeup they have, or if they have psychopathic tendencies. It's the same in the military. It's the same in the police department. They give them psychological testing to see if they fit in to their particular modus operandi. Would that be a correct statement?

Alan: Absolutely. They've even showed it on television. They showed it on a documentary from the BBC on American personnel who worked in the nuclear submarines, and particularly, on the men who used the keys (two men used keys) to unlock each stage of the fail-safe. When he was asked, the commander of the base at the Holy Loch in Scotland, how he can be guaranteed these men will carry this out at the thought of creating mass destruction of what they're doing. He said, "they're thoroughly examined for psychopathic tendencies, and that's why they have these particular positions."

Michael: Okay. It takes me back to when they're recruiting for the military, they'll ask the recruit if he would kill an American, and if the answer to that question is no—they'll ship him off overseas. If the answer to the question is yes—they'll leave him here.

Alan: That's right.

Michael: So there's a number of different psychological testing, both covert and overt testing that they do, to determine who they are. The way that they move up the ranks is in their "level of evil" or deception, or the ability to take orders and to commit diabolical acts. So with that in mind, now let's move forward a little bit here, because I've got a lot I want to cover and I've got a short time to do it. I noticed and I wanted to read this to you to get your take on it.

Now it's a good year and a half at least since George Bush signed this agreement with Vicente Fox, the then president of Mexico, and also Prime Minister at that time from Canada, Martin, on this North

American Union; and for all this time since that signing, Alan, they have kept it secret. They have denied it. People would call in to their congressman or senators and ask them about it. They would plausibly deny it. They would tell the person calling, a lot of times, that they didn't know what they were talking about. It was the "conspiracy theory." There was really only one mainstream individual that was reporting on it at all, and that's Lou Dobbs. Now I find in WorldNet Daily, and I'll read a portion of this to you (a small portion of it) that all this time that we've been reporting on this in the alternative media, and all the time that we've been warning people and trying to wake them up about the North American Union, now it comes out. This was posted May 24th:

"Powerful think tank chaired by former Senator Sam Nunn and guided by trustees, including Richard Armitage, Zbigniew Brzezinski, Harold Brown, William Cohen and Henry Kissinger, is in the final stages of preparing a report to the White House and U.S. Congress on the benefits of integrating the U.S., Mexico and Canada into one political, economic and security bloc."

Now, it looks like in the fall, this is going to become mainstream.

Alan: Yes it is; and when it was done in March 2005, the actual signing, which was just a formality. They had already been integrating us before that. I recorded the shows off the CBC News and Global News Network in Canada, and I played it over Worldwide Radio that night and let them hear these guys speak themselves. They were saying all the same thing. In fact, it was chaired by the Council on Foreign Relations, which is the American Branch of The Royal Institute of International Affairs. They said they'd drafted up the plans. They boasted they had it—the actual council had. They had presented to the government for ratification. That was an amazing announcement, especially when the CFR came out for the first time as an actual body, together, not just as a little advisor on a newscast.

Michael: Okay. Let's take a break with that. When we come back, we'll expand on that a little bit further. This is Michael Herzog of American Awakening, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona, with my brilliant and knowledgeable guest, Alan Watt. We're going to get inside his head a little bit further when we come back, so stick with us.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona. Alan and I were talking about in the near future the implementation of the North American Union, which, by the way, they've kept secret for so long; and now it's coming out. It's going to come out and be presented to Congress in the fall. It reminds me of a quote that I read of a former member of the Council on Foreign Relations, Admiral Chester Ward. He says that once the ruling members of the Council on Foreign Relations shadow government have decided that the U.S. government should adopt a particular policy, the very substantial research facilities of the Council on Foreign Relations are put to work to develop arguments (intellectual and emotional) to support the new policy, and to confound and

discredit intellectually and politically any opposition. This is put together by these think tanks. What they have done is used this vehicle to put together their "sales plan." They already have it set up. It was already implemented, but now would you say that it's more or less just a formality, just kind of a charade; it's an act; it's a game to present it to Congress?

Alan: In fact, even during the Free Trade Negotiations, which was a precursor of NAFTA, it was already decided then, when Shelley Anne Clark came out from Ottawa (the government in Ottawa), she drafted all the books for negotiations. She said that "by 2005 it will be announced of the integration of Canada and the U.S. and Mexico was a done deal"; and sure enough, it happened in 2005. She was going around telling people in the early 1990's this had already happened with the Free Trade negotiations. We're just living through a time plan here. A business plan with the dates already formulated of implementation.

Michael: You have to forgive me because I'm questioning you here. I'm learning a lot from you today, Alan, and I'm bouncing questions off of you that I want answers to, as well as a lot of the listeners do. I wanted to mention Alan has on his website cuttingthroughthematrix.com basically kind of a deprogramming for the dumbed-down Americans. I would think you could use this—a lot of my listeners out there are very awake, but it would always be good to go through and watch what it is that we're dealing with. But also you would think about buying this for gifts for your neighbors, friends, relatives who have no idea, who are watching mainstream TV, and who really don't know because they're so hypnotized by this. Alan, these CDs that you have, would you say that they would go a far sight to actually waking somebody up and showing them who it is that they're dealing with?

Alan: Yes, it's a deprogramming process. Everything is always a process, even when you try and deprogram someone who's been under mind control; during the Cold War, they used these techniques. You have to go through a process of gradually bringing them out of it; and that's just what I try and do, by giving them histories of ancient rule—the techniques that were used on the public. It was well understood. I'm bringing them gradually up to date of these techniques and sciences that are still being used by an elite, who have archives of information and REAL HISTORY and these particular sciences. Stuff that the public are kept in ignorance of. That's why I try to bring them through time, through an actual process of time, and how culture alters and how it's made to alter. It's made to fit the next type of system that the elite have already planned.

The idea of Freemasonry is that they build society, not structural buildings, but society, so they use archeological terminology. It's architectural terminology they're using. They build society. They also build culture. Just like the old days in the Middle Ages, when they were taking down a structure, they were also building the new at the same time, right next door to it; and that's what they're doing with culture. They take down the old system that became the normal, and when it no longer serves their purpose, they

bring in a new system. These guys at the top have already told us: it's not just the amalgamation of the Americas. This is the amalgamation of the whole planet into three trading blocks.

Karl Marx talked about this in the 1840's, same thing. A United Europe followed by a United Americas and then a Pacific Rim conglomerate under a Supreme World Government. We're going through all of these changes right now. It also means not just the free flow of goods and labor, but it truly is to be a brand new system of political correctness—of experts running the show, rather than have it haphazardly working by us making our own decisions independently. That's just too erratic for them. It's not efficient. It's a complete change of what will be thought of as being culture and civilization.

Michael: Hence the reasons for these treaties NAFTA, CAFTA, where 85 percent of the manufacturing base of the American economy is being put offshore. These Free Trade agreements are being signed, because as you say, they're really taking down one country to build up another for the amalgamation of the entire planet into three sections.

Alan: Yes, and again, they did this in ancient times too. When empires were built, they'd often force people out of their countries if they were a "nuisance", and scatter them all over the globe, or else bring more people into that country to change the culture from another country. These are all ancient well-understood techniques.

Michael: –That are only available through their archives with their info. They are the ones with all the money. They have the timeline implemented; so with an enemy such as that, and a person that just wants to be a sovereign human being, live their life and be left alone and not have government intrusion, they have a timeline here of the Real ID Act in May of 2008. 2010 they want to have the SPP fully implemented. I believe there's a eugenics program involved here, as well.

Alan: Yes, absolutely.

Michael: Is there any chance, in your mind, through education, through deprogramming, through enlightening yourself to a "spiritual awakening?" Do we have any chance against these people?

Alan: There's a chance if people come to realize, number one, who they are individually—not the composite of the indoctrinations we've all had. We've all had incredibly scientifically induced indoctrinations of normals and normalcies, even though they're constantly changing normal; and we become composites. We've got to find who we are. The public themselves, the general population would have to debate amongst themselves for the first time in history what life is all about. What is the meaning and purpose of our life, for the people themselves? Are we here to serve others? Are we here to

serve the system, or is there more to life than just this? That's never been debated by the public. They never will give the public a chance to do that. They tell us what it's all about, and they plan the future. In fact, they think we're incapable of judging ourselves and coming out with any workable system.

Michael: Which brings to mind, absolute power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely. These people are obviously the psychopathic mind set that they have all the money, and so they should have all the control, and you should do and just serve them.

Alan: Yes. In fact, that really is part of their religion—the social Darwinistic theories of survival of the fittest, but they also mean by that: the most aggressive and cunning, the ones who have got to the top and held on to power through generations in their own family. That's what they believe is their MO for success and fitness: holding on to that kind of power and not losing it. That's why they specially breed each other and select each other as mates. They have no love within them for each other, in reality, but they do know that they must be mated up with similar types and marry more power, more money to keep it all together, and have those offspring that will be the same as themselves. They live through their own progeny.

Michael: When they elevate themselves or are promoted thereby to these higher levels within their system, are they incapable? Do they not have a conscience? Do they not have emotion? Is it trained? Are they indoctrinated in such a way, or mind controlled maybe, to such a point in such a way that they are just incapable of human emotion?

Alan: It's just like animals. Plato was quite right. Plato talked about this system. The elite in his day were called "The Guardians" of the system. They call them The Guardians. They're still the Guardians today. He said for the ordinary people—he called the ordinary people the "ITS". They were not people. He said, "we can breed them eventually like animals." If we want certain traits, we can breed those traits in or out of those by selective breeding and forced breeding. It's the same thing with the elite you see. When you have psychopathic traits and you marry up someone else, a woman with psychopathic traits, there's a darn good chance the offspring will psychopathic too. Of course, the more they inbreed over the generations like that, the more they breed in that particular trait, and so they're guaranteed a particular type of offspring that can be ruthless; and yes, they have no normal empathy for other people. They don't feel empathy for others. A psychopath can always rationalize any decision they make and any behavior they have, they will rationalize it instantly; and no matter how bizarre it would sound to listeners, they will rationalize why they did it to suit their own ego. They are pure ego, in fact.

Michael: Let me ask you this. Let's talk for a moment, and I don't want to get off on a tangent here. Let's talk for a moment about some of the compartmentalized agencies, for example, the underlings in the Internal Revenue Service in the United States. I'm talking about just the paper pushers, just the people

that carry out collection procedures and so forth, the lower level. It seems, and believe me, I've had personal experience with this, Alan. It seems that these people are of that same mindset. They seem to be unfeeling, uncaring, no empathy whatsoever. They're obviously put through a battery of psychological tests and so forth before they come into that position; and then, correct me if I'm wrong, but they are evidently promoted up the ranks based upon their lack of any emotional feeling.

Alan: Absolutely. An ordinary person with empathy could not possibly take the roof from someone else's head and put them on the street. You need psychopathic traits to do that. They do select them for those purposes; and again, they have a probationary period to see who can take it and who can't; and some will crack up and leave. Other ones will stay there and do whatever they're told, so they do have the psychopathic traits. Remember too, the reason that society is so full of corruption and so on—is that psychopaths at the top give you a psychopathic culture to follow, and so the people in normalcy still emulate the traits of the psychopath. The dog-eat-dog that get to the top by any means—we call it success. That's why they public are glued on the stars in Hollywood and those with lots of money, and the Donald Trumps et cetera. The ones who can get up there by cunning and destroying other people on the way up, and be able to handle that without breaking down with conscience.

Michael: It goes back — and this is all a part of knowing your enemy. It goes back — you said that there was (or I said that there was) 20 to 25 years preparation for the Revolutionary War. In my mind, and correct me if I'm wrong here, Alan, but I know that we talked a while back about the way that they feel the safest is to keep us dumbed down, but if you come away with and breed, and I'm talking about on the good side, critical thinking Americans. People that wakeup. People that break through that matrix with your CDs and they find out what's really going on here—that would scare the life out of these people.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. We've got to stop the group-think. The group-think is useless. True changes in society and the world and great movements have happened with an individual here and an individual there, starting to talk with a circle around them and even tell their children; and those children go to universities. Those children then argue with the teachings because they have knowledge that the teacher didn't know they had. That kind of thing, that's how you change society. You don't wait for a messiah or a white knight to come along, or a lone gunman to come and ride in your town and do it all for you. You have to start creating ripples yourself. Each person can create ripples all around them; and it's got to be done fast, because we're at the final stages of this particular system. The present youth group that's growing up will know nothing but terrorism. They'll think it's all natural, just like their video games. They will have no memory of anything called rights and freedoms or special individual rights, and they'll adapt right into this monstrous system.

Michael: Right, and this is by design. I know that; and even I have been guilty of getting addicted for a short period of time on these video games. I have a son and I have a step-son, that's all they would do

for hours at a time, when they would get out of school, is play these stupid games. I would sit down to spend some quality time with my children and wind up getting hooked on them myself, to the point where—and I'm sure they know this. It seems that you actually reach a lower level of consciousness, because if there's any interference from the outside, for example, your wife coming in and saying "oh by the way can you go out and mow the lawn," it actually irritates you to be interrupted when you're in the middle of that.

Alan: Yes. It brings you into an alternate reality.

Michael: Right, and so doing this over a long period of time, it basically separates the individual from the reality of pulling the trigger in a war, for example, and actually killing a human being.

Alan: Yes. It desensitizes a person to do it, because the only motive of the game is to kill and eradicate whoever is in front of you, and get to a destination. There's no emotional contact whatsoever.

Michael: And that brings me — again, I don't want to jump all around the board here, but there's so many things. There's so many questions and thoughts that go through my mind. It brings something else to mind. You had mentioned a few minutes ago, Alan, about one person that comes along — take an example of Gandhi or a Martin Luther King or somebody that actually stands firm for change, and ultimately down the line, things happen. Now there's an instance, and I know you're aware of this, in Plainfield, New Hampshire with Ed and Elaine Brown, who have taken a stand; and I want to get your take on this Alan. They've taken a stand and they've told the Internal Revenue Service to show them the law. They've been asking them to show them the law since 1996. The government will not show them the law.

Alan: Yeah.

Michael: I happen to be listening to their show today, because I'm a listener when I'm not on the air. I listen to their show. I listen to a lot of other shows, including some of yours on other networks. I heard a gentleman today that came on their show. His name is John Stewart and he mentioned, and by the way, I have read the Internal Revenue Code service code here and they refer to all (and this excludes you because you're Canadian), but they refer to all Americans as "persons" and the reason that they do what they do, according to John Stewart, is because we're all in the law defined as persons. There evidently is an escape in the law that he defined and he found in a particular court case, where if you declare yourself to be a human being, then these laws do not have any effect on you, because, according to their own writing of the law, they refer to you as a person and not a human being. Once you declare that you're a human being and you get their judicial entity to declare you a human being, then they have no jurisdiction over you. Now hold that thought. We've got to take a break. Let me hold that

thought. We'll be back in three, Michael Herzog, American Awakening. Stick with me; we've got a lot more to cover with my special guest, Alan Watt. Be right back.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona. It's a short segment coming up at the top of the hour. I want all of you — I want you to go into <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com> and I want you to think of the hard-headed individual that you approach. Maybe it's a Rush Limbaugh ditto head or whatever it is. Go in there and order these CDs on deprogramming to enlighten these people. If you haven't been able to make any headway with it, give it to them as a birthday gift or Christmas gift or whatever, okay, but buy these and give them out to the hardest headed people that you know—People that you can't cut through to the hard core of the truth with. People that glaze over. You know those people we're speaking of. We're talking with Alan Watt, my guest.

Alan, we were on the subject of this gentleman John Stewart that he came across this remedy in law, about the legalese and all of the writings in the Internal Revenue Service Code about people being called persons. The definition of all of us is as a person, and there's a remedy in the law that basically says under anti-trust laws, the labor of a human being is not a commodity or an article of commerce, so nothing contained in that anti-trust law shall be construed to forbid the existence and the operation of labor. This gentleman goes on to say — I'm sorry. Go ahead.

Alan: Yeah, because the old definitions of slavery were someone who taxed your labor. It's a struggle. It's actually work—your tax, your work. You tax your body when you labor, and so anyone who took the tax from you was, in a sense, putting you in a form of slavery. That was well known a few hundred years ago. Everyone knew that; and that's why all the big revolutions supposedly took place in the 1700's was because of the incredible taxations of people, taking your labor under the guise of money, which they run as well, the same people at the top. Yes, there were always loopholes up until recently, but the fact is the guys are standing no nonsense now, as you can see. Yes, they have definitions; even in the British Commonwealth countries, you're called a subject. The same thing, you're called a subject. You're subject to the Crown, regardless of this great democracy they keep talking about. Everyone is subject to the Crown; and even the military and even the post office swears allegiance to the Queen and the Crown before anything else. Everything is a joke, in a sense. It's a cover. It's a scam; and it goes all the way back, even in the Bible. In the Bible, they defined man and woman, and they defined Adam and Eve; and the Masons used that black book in their lodges, because they know that in their definitions of the meanings, behind them are allegories for something else. That's why, in Genesis, you have in the beginning in Genesis 1, "God created man and woman," and that's the end of them. You don't hear anymore about them. Then in the second chapter, there was no one to till the soil, so he creates Adam and Eve, laborers.

Michael: So we go back in the archives that they have access to, but we don't. In their archives, they have the explanations and all of the pertinent documented material that tells us all about this, that we are never privy to. Is that correct?

Alan: That's right. Although they must give it to you in some form, and few people can figure it out, very few. I figured that out when I was a child. I said, "why are they creating man and woman in the same image, meaning God-like?" That's what it meant: same exact image, IMAGO in the Greek, and same powers; and yet, then he creates Adam and Eve because there's no one to do the work; and that was the differentiation of the classes in the system.

Michael: Interesting. We've got to take a break at the top of the hour on the second hour coming up. I've got a whole bunch more to ask you, Alan. A couple of things I ran across on a few of your radio interviews that, I'm the first to admit, I don't understand what they mean; that's why I'm going to ask you about that. Stick with us, the second hour coming up. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, with my knowledgeable and brilliant guest, Alan Watt. We'll be back in two. Stick with us.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, second hour coming up here with my special guest, Alan Watt. Alan, I've got so many places to go there. I want to mention again to the listeners to go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Take a little time. Listen to some of these interviews that Alan has done on different networks and some of the interviews that he has done himself. One in particular, Alan, there's a fellow I listen to you interview. This Butch in Missouri, and Martha his wife, when he called the hospital because she was having a problem, and what happened when they showed up. I mean, some of the things that are going on in this country behind the scenes that people are not aware of are just — they make the hair on the back of your neck stand up. I've interviewed Alan. I've interviewed a number of people on my tenure on this network of some of the things that happened behind the scenes, with the courts and with the CPS and so forth. People just do not have a clue what's really going on in this nation.

Alan: There's a very good reason for that, because you see, back in the 1950's the cultural creation associations—and they do have them. In fact, the censorship committees are actually the ones that promote a particular agenda; they're not there to safeguard you from bad stuff on television. They decided there and then that they would put drama and police shows, and detective shows and social work shows and hospital dramas. All fictional works to give the public a fake idea of what life is all about around them; and most people really believe that, rather than believe the reality, because those agencies are not there for what you see on television, at all. They're almost laws unto themselves. We have been trained that when any expert or professional makes a statement or makes a decision—we must obey; because on television all these actors are so proper and so perfect in all their decisions and choices, and we are nothing. We're very silly people who can't manage our own lives.

Therefore, you don't realize what happened to Butch and Martha (Butch Chancellor and Martha) happens to thousands of people every day, because when you're old now, you're supposed to just go in when they tell you to come in; and they stamp you as being forgetful, incompetent, blah, blah, blah; and then once you're in, they take your pension from you. The hospital gets you to sign them over to them, and then put you in a hospice; and once you're in a hospice, you'll last maybe four or five months (if you're lucky) on the drugs that they give you, as you sit there in a coma with a drool coming from your mouth because of the Haladol they put you on to keep you sitting in that seat. Then you die and all the money that was in your home, including the auction of your home, goes to the hospices. This is a business that's going on here.

Michael: Right, go ahead.

Alan: The police and all the rest of them are all in on it. Because what happened to Butch, it was his neighbor that made the phone call that wanted to get his wife in; and she'd been bedridden for years. He'd taken care of her himself, because the hospital 10 years prior to that had performed a brain operation and literally left her paralyzed. Ten years later, she's not quite herself. He wanted her into the hospital for a checkup. The neighbors dialed 911, and these guys came in with the black-clad outfits, with "FIRE" on the back of them. They have interchangeable jackets now. They claimed they were from the Fire Department. They came through and they surrounded Butch with pistols on their hips. Have you seen firemen with pistols on their hips? They went straight in and the other team came in behind them, grabbed Martha and away off to the hospital, where they did an assessment there and decided, "yep, she's old and she's unfit and blah, blah, blah." They wanted to keep her there so they did a psychological evaluation, which is just a formality, and by that standard we'd all end up inside, to be honest with you.

Michael: Let me stop you. We're going to take a break. Let's continue with this. This touches a nerve with me, because I'll tell you a quick story about my mother when we get back, but hold that thought. We'll be back in three minutes. Michael Herzog, *The American Awakening*, with my fantastic guest Alan Watt. See you in three. Stick with us.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, *The American Awakening*, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona. Come a little bit closer and hear what Alan Watt has to say. We were talking about this interview he had with a gentleman by the name of Butch in Missouri and Martha his wife, and the debacle that happened when his neighbor called 911. Go ahead and continue with that Alan, and then I'll tell you a little blurb about what happened to my mother. Go ahead.

Alan: When they had his wife in and held her there, they then tried to get him to come in—he objected and he said "no," he wanted her back home. They wanted to put her into a hospice, and this is the

standard routine; and I told him, I said don't go in. If you go in, the same team will access you and put you in there as well, which is also the new formula. This is routine formula now: to try and get both in, and they get to grab the house and belongings.

Michael: Right. They grab the assets, yeah.

Alan: This is standard routine. It has been for years. You don't see that in the dramatized fictions on television. Eventually, because we did the show and talked about it and put the word out, and had so many post cards and telephone calls coming into the hospital, they suddenly reversed the decision that "no, she wasn't incompetent after all." He could bring her home.

Michael: This is the key element, Alan, is that this kind of thing needs to be exposed. Now, I'm going to take a moment here and tell you my mother, rest her soul, she passed away. She had Alzheimer's disease; and she, of course, deteriorated over a period of several years, but I ultimately had to put her in assisted living facility and I took over as the trustee for her estate. She wound up spending down all of her assets, and when it came time to where she had to qualify for Medicaid, I had to put from an assisted living facility into a nursing home (full blown nursing home). Coincidentally, within five weeks of transferring into a facility and qualifying her for Medicaid, because she had spent down her assets and what that means is the government now has to pay for it. Coincidentally, within five weeks after that happened, she succumbed to pneumonia. When I had questioned the nurses about it in the report, they said she passed away with pneumonia, but what I had found out through research is that they had hospitalized her with pneumonia, and ultimately given her a pneumonia shot after she already had pneumonia.

Alan: Yeah. Not only that though, you see a lot of them, because they do put them on medications once they're in. It's a big business to get them on medications; and they don't want the nuisance of individual people getting up and wanting to walk out of there. If you do, you're a nuisance and you're put on a sedative; and if they're kept bedridden too, there's a chance of: it's called "inhalation pneumonia". Your saliva starts going backwards. It goes into your breathing tube (your trachea) and you have an infection there; and that's how most of them actually start.

Michael: It's interesting that you said that, because I had an ongoing fight throughout the entire period of time that she was in the assisted living facility, because they continued to keep sending her to a doctor, who kept putting her on medication that was supposedly to not reverse but downplay the effects of Alzheimer's disease. They were very expensive drugs and it was costing quite a bit of money, out of her estate, to continue to keep her on these drugs. My question to the doctor—of which, by the way, I was never able to talk to directly. My question was, "why would you put somebody on a drug that would make them a little bit more aware of an adverse situation that they didn't want to be in to begin with?" And so

it was all about money, but when I found out, I was told that if I were to make a determination to take her off of those drugs, there's another agency that may very well intercede, sort of like a CPS, and declare that I wasn't competent to be a trustee, and in fact would turn it over as a guardianship to the State.

Alan: That's exactly right. That's the standard procedure. It's a business, and we are a business. We've got to realize that we're the only business on the planet. We produce everything, and even when we become sick, we're still part of a big business, and you even pay death duties when you die. There's no peace even then. We're owned. You see, we are property of the commercial system; and this is spoken about in higher circles quite openly. They have no problem discussing this kind of thing to each other, and it's been like that for a long, long time. We are not in any kind of natural humane system at all. It's anti-human.

Michael: Not only is it anti-human, but it's also an illusion. They create an illusion through their propaganda, through the media and so forth, to allow the dumbed-down American public to think that they're living in a free society, and unless they are ever at some instance affiliated with the system or indoctrinated into it at some juncture, they can possibly go through their entire lives and never know.

Alan: Most never know. Most never know that all these experts really have no authority. You're giving them your authority because you believe in them. You've been trained to believe in them.

Michael: Yeah, and that's my point. I mean it's sad to say, and you had mentioned previously that I've seen a lot in my lifetime, yes, and what I noticed now is that if I try to become — I mean I'm talking about off the air now, Alan. If I try to get into a political discussion with your average American, they will parrot something that they've heard from their hero or their icon, Rush Limbaugh or Sean Hannity, but they have no depth behind it, because they're just repeating what their favorite expert has told them to believe.

Alan: That's all they can do; and that's what Brzezinski said they would do with society. He said that the average person shortly will be unable to think for themselves. They will expect the media to do it all for them. That has been projected onto us via the media, and primarily through fiction above all others, because in fictional dramas and movies, your sensor part of your brain is down. You're not expecting attack. You're being entertained; and that's when all of these dramas, which hook you emotionally, carry you through and you don't realize you're being programmed with a false impression of a reality.

Michael: Which takes me right back to waking these people up and allowing them or training them, to start critically thinking again, which would take me right back in again to the cuttingthroughthematrix and deprogramming the dumbed down American, or these people that parrot their icon Rush Limbaugh, Sean Hannity and so forth. Hand them a copy of these videos and tell them to watch it and let them cut

through this. I have to tell you, Alan, and I know you know this, that the powers that be have done an excellent job of — I mean they're really good at what they do. They're really good at dumbing-down the American public to the point where: when you try to speak to them, for the most part, you're almost speaking a foreign language to them. They do not even understand what you're talking about.

Alan: You're right. They don't.

Michael: You mention the North American Union or you mention forced vaccinations or you mention the Trans-Texas Corridor. Or you mention any one of a myriad of subjects, and they glaze over like you're from a foreign planet.

Alan: Yeah; but they could tell you what Michael Jackson was last charged with. That's what's given to them; and that's what Brzezinski also said, that they'd only be able to repeat their previous download from the previous night's news; and that's what you're getting in conversation now.

Michael: Right. Well, off topic for a moment, I have to ask you this before I forget it. I was listening to one of your shows last night and you brought up the term "Neutrino bomb," and I have to ask you what that means.

Alan: It's really neutron bomb. A neutron bomb works by neutrons in sudden explosions of, basically, really high white particles, which cause a shattering effect on all the physical objects, protoplasmic objects they go through, living creatures. That's what they're designed for. They destruct your cells completely and kill you, and they leave all structures around you intact.

Michael: So you could literally wipe out a city and leave all the buildings intact?

Alan: Yes.

Michael: I see. Okay.

Alan: It's an old weapon, actually. I think they came out with that in the '60's.

Michael: You had mentioned a neutrino bomb and I just hadn't heard that term. I know that was totally off topic, but I wanted to touch a little bit on the Kyoto treaty. Now this comes into, this ties with the eugenics program. Is that right?

Alan: Everything ultimately does, because the Kyoto is all to do, supposedly. This is how they have such double meanings in things. They have nice fuzzy names about world peace. You and I would say peace is sitting down and relaxing. That's what you say, that's my "peace," but to them, no. They go into it deeper and say, "what causes the absence of peace—and you have war, conflict, interpersonal conflict and all these things. How do you stop that? You have to find out why there's interpersonal conflict," and then they go into the eugenics thing of classes, behavioral types, different kinds of personalities. Which ones are disruptive? Which ones are placid? Which ones could be useful in a future civilization? Which ones you should eradicate because they'll pass on bad genes? All this stuff is contained under this term "peace," you see, and the public don't realize this. Remember too, that the communist definition of peace—which is all part of the same thing, because it's all funded from London, the whole Communist Revolution is part of the dialectic—they said that peace to them was absence of all opposition.

Michael: Oh, okay.

Alan: Then they're going even further down that—conflict between a person to person, man to man, woman to woman and also the end of conflict between male and female. How would you do that? How would you do that? Think about it all, because these guys literally put lots of work on all of this; and that's why they knew, in the 1800's, they were definitely going to try and destroy marriage for one thing. They destroyed intergenerational bonds between parent and child, and leave the State to indoctrinate them. That's what Bertrand Russell talked about in his particular books, "The Impact of Science on Society" and "Education and the Good Life" and "Roads to Freedom." You'll find that this has been widely publicized, in a sense, but not read by the public much. It's all in the libraries there if you want them. Their whole agenda was laid out, of the ending of interpersonal conflict, and so their solution was to eventually to evaluate every human being's right to reproduce and decide which ones to sterilize. Which ones that would be allowed to be born, and right down to the fact that overcrowding could be a problem to leading to conflicts.

Michael: Let me stop you. We're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona. Short segment coming up to the bottom of the hour here, and we're talking with my guest Alan Watt on the Kyoto treaty. Alan, go ahead and continue. I'm sorry we had to take a break there.

Alan: The end of conflict, as I say, is to define all those things that cause conflict. What they really mean is conflict which upsets the rhythm of their system—makes it inefficient, non-productive. That's really what they mean; and so interpersonal relationships would have to alter. That's why they brought in what they call "casual sex," and that was written about vastly by Professor Thomas Huxley, who was the grandfather of Aldous Huxley and he also was a friend of Charles Darwin. He said that "eventually they'd create free love." This was in the 1800's he wrote this, and promote it in the next century to destroy the

last vestiges of marriage. If they could get everyone hooked on causal sex, then the State would be in charge of the individual. There'd be no family unit to stand up against the State and any individual.

Michael: This treaty seems to encompass a broad spectrum, because I've come to an article yesterday. It was talking about the carbon reduction, carbon dioxide; and I'm thinking — it reminds me, I was riding back from Plainfield, New Hampshire with John Stadtmiller, and he happened to pick up a mainstream newspaper that was talking about carbon monoxide and carbon reductions and credits and so forth, which evidently ties right into this treaty. The "spin" that was put on it in the mainstream media, and the excuses they were coming up with, and I can't even remember what they were, off the top of my head now. They were so outlandish that we were just rolling on the floor laughing at the lies they were coming up with. Carbon monoxide or carbon dioxide emissions, we're talking about taxing people to breathe, for crying out loud.

Alan: That's right. I think I was the first one to even bring that out to the public. I said, "Do you realize they're talking about your breath here? They're going to tax your breath here."

Michael: It reminds me of the old George Harrison song, "The Tax Man". For crying out loud, tax the pennies on your ice. Tax the air you breathe. You're actually going to have — what do you call it, a coin slot on your toilet in your home, for crying out loud, by the time these people get through. Then take it even further than that, and you're talking about splitting up, literally, they are against marriage. They're against the family unit; in China, they have a one-child policy, don't they?

Alan: Yes they do. It's enforced too. This is the technique they're going to bring on the rest of the world. It's called "the creation of social approval and social disapproval." At one time, they used to have to bring in the local militia to pull all the women out who were pregnant with a second child in China; and now the population around them is so conditioned that the neighbors will actually do it. They'll drag out a woman themselves and deliver her to the abortion clinic and make sure she has the abortion, because they've been trained to believe that that child is going to take food from them, by simply existing, and it wasn't failed society. The creation of approval / social disapproval is being implemented even now. Here we call it "political correctness," same thing.

Michael: We're developing a nation of "tattle-tales."

Alan: Oh, absolutely.

Michael: People that are spying on each other. I know that you know — for example, I know this is going on throughout in the medical profession. It's going on in CPS, where they will come in for anyone of a

myriad of reasons, mostly unfounded. They will take a person's child, and they're getting federally funded to actually adopt out the child, and the government is paying them, I don't know, what, 5 to \$8,000 per head to do this. They're actually fueling the problem as opposed to correcting it.

Alan: Yes, and actually it's going along with their agenda, because if you have parents who decide to try and give a different type of moral upbringing to that child, that's in conflict with the systems authorized method, then they'll definitely take that child away if they can, under many guises, because they want every child to have the same indoctrination by the State, which is just mind control, really. Again, Bertrand Russell and others who had the experimental schools, authorized by the British Crown, back in the 1920's, said eventually they'd make sure that everyone the world over would have a standardized indoctrination, in school, for their particular society that they're going to create. The National Education Association is only part of the International Education Association, so every country is getting trained along the same methods.

Michael: It's getting worse by the day.

Alan: Yes it is.

Michael: You know I picked up on an interview that you had on another network. I've been stealing these other guy's good questions. There's an interesting topic that you brought up about the rat trap, and it reminded me back in the — I believe it was the late '80s to early '90s, when they first came out with a cell phone. I wanted a cell phone, but they told me that it would not operate in my automobile. Since I spent most of my time in an automobile, they told me that I needed the car phone, because it didn't have enough wattage or whatever in the cell phone to operate from the car. So I went ahead and bought a car phone and I used it for several years; and then coincidentally, all of a sudden they come out with a cell phone that now for some mysterious reason operates in a car. But they had that technology all along.

Alan: They had it in World War II.

Michael: They had it in World War II. So what they do is they implement this. They, first of all, maximize their marketing strategy to sell off everything that they're going to sell in a type of instrument, until they've saturated the market, and then they move up to the next phase, to do it to you again.

Alan: That's right.

Michael: Hold on just a second. We'll be back in a break. We'll be back in three. My guest, Alan Watt. We're going to expound on this a little bit further when I get back so stick with us. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona. All right we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona with my special guest Alan Watt with me every Friday and Alan let me continue on this.

I was going to make a point here. It seems that they sell everybody a car phone until all the car phones are sold. Then they say, "okay we've got a cell phone that will work in the car," so everybody buys one of those. The next step up is all these people are standing in line for three, four and five days in a row to buy an iPod, then they exhaust the market with that. The same thing holds true with television sets. I went shopping for a TV set a couple of months ago, and right on the front of the brand new TV screen it says (I think it's February 17th of 2009) this TV will not work anymore because we're going from an analog signal to a digital signal, so you either have to buy a new TV or get some kind a government box and pay extra for; and this is all by design. They have all this stuff that's all ready. The technology is already there. They just exhausting the market before they step you up to the next level, correct?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. They dish it out piece-meal; and they could have given us computers that you carry in your pocket 40, 50 years ago, because they had it in the high agencies of the secret services of certain countries. They even showed one on an old Pathe News replay of the Normandy landings, World War II, where a particular well-known announcer went in with the troops, and he said, "You'll never guess how this is being shown to you." He says, "I'm using this particular gadget" and he showed a cell phone with a little camera and a screen on it and its being transmitted across the Atlantic.

Michael: Was that by chance Edward R. Murrow?

Alan: I think it may have been him, yeah. He said, "Shortly everyone will have one of these." They kept it quiet for another 50 years.

Michael: I look at it, it's almost like rats in a maze, because you're at the iPods right now. Then you've not the National ID Act that's suppose to be implemented in May of 2008 and that's requires an RFID chip and they glamorize it through the mainstream media to the point where — and at some point, and I am assuming that the next step after this RFID chip will probably be a brain implant, a chip of some sort to give us all of a hive mentality. Would I be far off that?

Alan: Not at all, in fact, it's a step-by-step training program. We're all being trained, that's all. Step by step you're being guided along from one mouse trap to the next to the next the big one, which really was the goal in the first place, to get you to actually accept a brain chip. You couldn't jump these stages and

just hit a society, that was still on the old phone with the cords and so on, with a brain chip. There would be a hullabaloo, so you train them step-by-step until they're walking around in crowds, but still talking on the phone to someone somewhere else. That's why it's called the cell phone. You're in a cell, separated from the rest of the people.

Michael: And at some point I'm sure that these cell phones will be minimized, to the point where they will either be implanted or they'll put it right directly into your ear or something of that nature. In seeing this, you know we are in an info war. We are in a war, really, to wake up the mind of the American people. It's a war for the mind, Alan, and we have battles that we win, with the Immigration Bill that got shot down, because of the enormous pressure we put on the Senators it was shot down, at least for the time being. But in light of that, I could almost visualize if we were to lose this war, that I could visualize an underground society, "old school rebels." For example, in some of these futuristic movies, you've seen them, one of Arnold Schwarzenegger comes to mind, "The Terminator", where they had these people underground that were the resistance.

In your mind, what percentage of the public at large would have to be awake, would have to cut through this matrix, in order to create a winnable situation for us?

Alan: It's not just a matter of numbers. It's a matter of the right people with the right facts and the ability to put it across and cut through the conditioning of people around them. It's a technique that you have to know to cut through all of the incredible indoctrination, and hit them in such a way that they're initially oblivious to the fact. It isn't until later that they realize what you've said, because their minds will start thinking about it and they can't stop thinking about it, so there's techniques involved. Science has been used against them and science has to be used to deprogram them. Otherwise, it's a waste of time. It doesn't take too many to do it, of the right people, if they're dedicated to what they're doing. This is a war for everything. If there's no mind and no sentience, it's all over.

Michael: Right. There's no going back. They have as much to lose as we do and the reality is because — I mean let's face it Alan. If indeed they were to be exposed, there would be no place for them to run.

Alan: There wouldn't be. In fact, again, you see, they have their power only because the masses give it to them. They acquiesce by their silence to everything that's done to them. That's why they chose this strange thing called democracy, knowing that 80 percent of the public will always do what the elite want them to do anyway. It's always been a minority all along, down through history; and that's what they hope to eradicate, is that small percentage.

Michael: That small percentage, yeah.

Alan: That is very powerful in itself when it goes into action.

Michael: Let's talk for a minute about the law. One thing comes to mind, and I don't know how closely you follow what goes on in the United States, because I know you live in Canada. For example, there's an article that I pulled out of OpEd News, "The Day the Rule of Law Died", and it alludes to the Bush commuting of the sentence of Scooter Libby. Are you familiar with that?

Alan: Yeah.

Michael: Here's a gentleman that basically obstructed justice. He was convicted. He was supposed to serve about a 2-1/2 year sentence and George Bush ultimately commuted his sentence. He didn't pardon him, but he commuted his sentence. My take on that, is that if he would not have commuted it, it's a good possibility that Scooter Libby knew enough about what was going on behind the scenes, he could have created a real problem for Dick Cheney and George. Do you think I'm pretty close on?

Alan: It's possible, but I think, to be honest with you, the Cheney's and Bush's have got permission to do what they're doing. They're just front-men, really. They're dedicated to it. Definitely, Cheney is when you see who were their mentors in school. You have Strauss, who came over, even though he was Jewish, he was an unauthorized card carrying Nazi, who was told to go out into the world and train future Nazis, and I think he ended up at MIT. That was the mentor of Cheney. These guys and Rumsfeld, so they're dedicated to this cause and so they're front men but they take orders from those above them.

You see, you have a parallel government above them, a shadow government; and Professor Quigley also said that in his book "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment." He said, "there has been and has been for at least 60 years a parallel government which has run this country" and of course, he was the official historian for the Council on Foreign Relations. They have their in-house historian and he was a member of it, and he didn't object to their goals. He was all for their goals. He simply thought that it was time to let the public know that their betters, their superiors, the intellectuals were now in charge, as he thought it should be. The parallel government has been here for a long time.

Michael: Carroll Quigley was Bill Clinton's mentor.

Alan: -And others. He also was an adviser to the State Department and foreign diplomats and so on, on cultural differences between nations, their histories and all that kind of thing. They use professors to implement techniques of strategy, because the world is a chess game to them at the top. International politics is a chess game.

Michael: That's why I'm so fascinated to have you on my show, because I'm a fledgling. I only woke up to this reality about two years ago. There's really no limit to how deep you go. You can go back into the history for thousands of years and see this play out time and time again. If a person were to do that, and do research now until the day they took their last breath, you couldn't cover it all. It's an honor to have somebody up here that really knows what they're talking about. Now I want to talk a minute. These CDs that you have put together of literally deprogramming, how many hours would we say that there are in total of educational review?

Alan: 24 hours. Each one of the disc MP3s has 12 hours each on the ancient cultures and how these control techniques were used then on people, mainly by special priesthoods who were trained in this. No different from the pharaohs in Egypt. The first thing that the pharaoh was taught, when he was a boy, was how to control the minds of the public because of the nature of the public. Their drives and so on. They wore the serpent in front of their head, the Uraeus, the sign of wisdom, because they guarded that which came into their minds. Whatever comes into your mind gives you your whole outlook on things. The public were not allowed to wear the Uraeus, because those that had it in front of their minds were the ones who were dictating to the minds of the general populace, and they didn't want anything guarding their minds. Nothing has changed. It's the same symbology.

Michael: Right. These CDs basically take the individual through a journey through ancient times, all the way up to the present, and kind of interweave, showing them how they are used or how their minds are manipulated. By the way, I am going to open up the phone lines and take a few calls for some questions and comments to my guest Alan Watt, if you'd like. At any rate, back to this for a moment. We've got what? Is it two or three CDs, Alan?

Alan: There's two CDs with MP3s, and I have more to come out actually, there's a lot of hours I got put by, and also have DVDs where I explain a lot of the techniques that are used and show you symbols et cetera interspaced with my talks, which in effect open up the mind to what you're really seeing in front of you, but generally you're not on a conscious level aware of it.

Michael: I've always been of the theory and I don't know. Have you seen the movie "Freedom into Fascism", by any chance?

Alan: I haven't, no.

Michael: It's a movie that came out by Aaron Russo, regarding the Ed and Elaine Brown stance. He made a movie before they obviously took their stance, but it's about no law regarding the income tax. I've always been of the opinion that that is an issue — the income tax is an issue that affects all Americans,

and if they see that, and they see that the government is lying to them about that particular issue, then it opens up their mind and makes them a little more objective to the belief that if they're lying to them about that, then they're obviously — they could be lying to them about other things as well. You know as well as I do, Alan, it's a lot to lay on somebody that hasn't got a clue—that lives in their illusionary reality. It's a lot to lay on somebody, that everything literally that they've been taught, all the way from cradle to where they're at, at this particular point in time, has been a lie, including their history books have been a lie.

Alan: Oh, tremendous, tremendous. I don't think there's a country in the world, outside of Britain, that's had so much re-writing of even their recent history as the U.S.

Michael: Okay, back to where we were. I mean it's so overwhelming and I take my own personal experience Alan. I don't know when it was that you started your journey down this road. I don't know how many years ago you started it, but mine was only a couple of years ago. I was so — well, how would my wife put it? Awestruck, dumbfounded, gob-smacked. There's the word, okay, in the Scottish term, that I literally couldn't function — I mean I literally went off the deep end a little bit, for probably about six to eight weeks. I literally had a difficult time functioning, because my entire reality was dropped to a point where I didn't know how to function anymore, because I didn't know what to believe. I didn't know what not to believe. I didn't know who to believe. I didn't know who to talk to; and there's a paranoia that comes into play there for a while. Did you experience that?

Alan: No. I kind of grew up this way, just watching and figuring out and then going to study from an early age what was happening, and even going in to old libraries. I was lucky enough that I was again a different kind of a child, so I got adult library cards. I can get into the adult libraries in Europe, and especially in Scotland, and I checked out the histories of only 100 years ago, 200 years before, and books that were written at the time. I realized I was getting taught completely different histories in school. When I brought it up to the teachers, they didn't even know that the books I'd read in the main libraries even existed.

Michael: Oh, that must have been something.

Alan: They'd also had been brainwashed too, you see, that clued me in.

Michael: Yeah. All right, we don't have much time left. We've got a couple of callers back. We've got Richard. Let's go to Richard in Alabama, real quick. Go ahead Richard, you're on with Michael and Alan.

Richard: Hi. I want you to comment on a policy that the United Nations has, and it's for the non-white nations will have the right to only naturalize people of their own race and they give automatic citizenship if you can prove your paternity, meaning through your father and his father, and they issue documents without the place of birth. Therefore if they — one of their citizens gets inside the United States without a visa, and if they are smart enough not to admit where they were born, and their documentation doesn't show where they were born, it becomes impossible to throw them out of any of these white nations. Will you comment on that?

Michael: Will I comment on that or will Alan comment on it?

Richard: Yeah, Alan, do you see a pattern to that?

Alan: The policy definitely was — see if you want to bring a culture down — it isn't because they like black or white or any other color. The elite are a club to themselves. Almost a separate race and it isn't they like anyone. The fastest way to bring the culture down in this society, at this time, is to introduce mass immigration from completely opposing cultures, and out of that chaos, they will destroy the old to bring in the new. It's not because they actually care anymore for a black peasant, a Chinese peasant or a British peasant. We're all peasants to them. It's just a faster way to bring down the existing culture, especially the one that still has a memory of having freedoms or individual rights.

Michael: Okay, all right. Richard, I hope that answers your question. I've got to run. I've only got a few minutes left buddy and then I've got to go to a break. I've got more callers on the line and I want to get to all of them, so thank you so much for the input, Richard. Okay, let's go to Melissa in Texas. Melissa, you're on with Michael and Alan. I've got to hold you over for the break, dear, and then I'll give one minute when we get back, okay?

Melissa: Yeah, I hear the music.

Michael: Okay be back in three. Stick with us for Alan Watt and Michael Herzog. All right we're back. Michael Herzog. Final segment coming up before John Stadtmiller's National Intel Report. Melissa, you've got one minute, dear. I'm sorry, my lines are loaded and I'm trying to get to everybody, so go ahead.

Melissa: Okay, a comment I guess. Alan, I've been to your website and it's very interesting. Just that these people that think of themselves as the elite; they actually believe that they're a God race and they think of us as not even human. Earlier in the show, you were talking — both of you were talking about — I think you brought it up Michael, that the persons and the difference between persons and human beings.

Michael: Yeah. I'm talking about legalese in the [legal context].

Melissa: Right, but it also — the human beings — I remember years ago; this would be like 10 years ago, something about a human being is someone who is being human, but they're not quite human, because these elite think of themselves as humans and they have allowed certain ones to become human beings—

Michael: Okay, dear, I've got to stop you. I understand. Thanks for the comment. I've got to stop you though. I have very little time left and I've got more callers on the line. Okay, thanks Melissa. Let's go to John in California. John you're on with Michael and Alan, go ahead.

John: I was curious if Alan has his material available for people that do not have access to the Internet?

Michael: Alan?

Alan: Yeah. You can get the books, the DVDs and the CDs from me. I will be putting a lot that's on Internet on disc in the near future, which I can then send out.

John: Do you have a mailing address or phone number?

Alan: Yeah. If you write to me [listed above] then I can send it out to you or send you a list of the prices or something.

John: I have that address, and it wouldn't hurt to repeat it. Thank you very much.

Michael: We'll repeat it one more time at the end. Let's go to Ron in New York, real quick. Ron, you've got 30 seconds go ahead.

Ron: This is for Alan, real quick. The Muslim terrorists, they hate westerners Christians, Americans, so how are they being used in this state sponsored terrorism?

Alan: How are the actual Christians do you mean?

Michael: No, the Muslims.

Ron: No, no. How are the terrorists who hate Americans, hate Christians, hate westerners. There are Middle Eastern terrorists now. How do we match that with the ones who are being used by the New World Order to do this to bring us into a police state?

Alan: You have to realize the religious scam and having people inter-war with religions is the biggest one and the most common one down through history. You had wars going on for 50, 30, sometimes 100 years over religion. It's all a technique to convince the public that their god is right. The public end up with nothing, but the elite who started it all end up with everything. You have to stop — you have to cross the barriers between religions and talk person to person, from individual to individual, because we're all going to perish in this — this system that's coming up.

Ron: They're being used to bring America to a police state, correct?

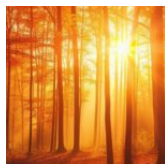
Alan: Oh yes, absolutely. Terror is a fantastic method to terrify the public into giving up all their rights.

Ron: So they're being sponsored or hired and whatever the term is?

Michael: It's divide and conquer, Ron. It's divide and conquer, okay. They're using one against the other. Listen, we've got to run, buddy. We're out of time, okay. Thank you Alan. Thank you so much for coming on today. I'll talk to you off the air next week, okay? Thanks again.

October 20, 2025 at 12:42 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#296](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

I'm Alan Watt and I'm standing in for Michael Herzog today for a couple of hours. Some of you have heard me before on this station and others. I also have a website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. I do talks every week about not just what's happening in these present days, but how we got here. That's really important to know. I always stress the importance of how short each life is; and in our younger years, we're caught up in education and school. We're caught up with "hormonal driving," as I call it; and then we're into work and either marriage or careers or both, and we tend to almost wake up partway through and wonder what's happening to the world we live in. We suddenly become awake and aware, too, of drastic changes that are happening, often by intuition. We're not certain what these changes are. We just feel that there are big powers at play.

Today it's harder to get the information as to how these powers that are at play and are changing our world around us, as we live, began and who they are and their history; and never mind that you'll find

that if you go into your parents or your grandparents history, or your great grandparents histories, they keep editing history for every generation. Big chunks of it are just simply taken out.

To find out what really been happening we have to go far back in history just to get the basics of an economic system. An economic system that created hierarchies and family dynasties who could then use money and taxation and create armies, which they sent off to war on peoples who often didn't use money, tribal peoples and rural peoples—people who were truly independent of any system. They'd conquer them and force a system on them, and then tax them back after introducing their coinage or the money, whatever it happened to be. With that taxation, they could employ the best thinkers to do nothing but sit and discuss and think. These thinkers became philosophers and advisers to kings and queens.

Today we have the same situation; only since the advent of Parliaments and Congresses, we have huge think tanks, which specialize on different aspects of society. Their prime importance is to always maintain a dominant minority in power generation after generation. To do this they know the changes they will bring about, because they do have plans and the world is run like one huge business plan. They take every aspect of the changes they're going bring about and look at the possible reactions from the people and find ways to offset them. Back in a minute.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Michael Herzog today for a couple of hours. I'm going over some of the histories that have led up to this present situation where people are shocked to see what they thought was their system drastically changing, more by intuition, by little clips in newspapers, little bits and bites of sound is fed to them. Never a complete picture of what's happened or where it's going, so it gives them a nervous feeling to know what they thought was their countries, their systems are actually being altered by powers unseen. They're right with the last part, because the people who run governments do what they're told, like Professor Carroll Quigley did a pretty good description of how this power elite work in "Tragedy & Hope." He was well known for picking Rhodes Scholars for a world governorship. He picked Bill Clinton and others and high-level bureaucrats now in the U.S. Federal Government, he amongst others.

He was also the official historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the American branch of The Royal Institute for International Affairs. The Royal Institute for International Affairs is one of the biggest players in this. They came out of the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, which merged with the Alfred Milner Foundation, both really fronts for the British establishment elite. Their purpose was to takeover the world initially and its resources: its minerals, oil, diamonds, gold, all of that kind of thing. Then they were to specialize in sub-branches, which would deal with pushing social agendas worldwide through various countries, sometimes altering the agendas according to the culture, but always to bring them to the same point at the same time. That's why the whole world is going along the same path and we're all at

the same stages basically worldwide, except for the Middle East. The last bastion to this standardization system where the whole world is to be standardized under one system, scientifically controlled.

The Royal Institute for International Affairs spawned its non-British Commonwealth branches and called them Council on Foreign Relations. They also have a branch in the U.S., which is based in New York with a sub-branch, which dealt with Pacific Rim (Region) relations. Their job was to bring a form of communism into the Far East and then guide it into democracy, and then make them the manufacturers for the whole world, for the whole planet; and that's been accomplished. They wrote about this 100 years ago in their own books (members of this organization).

These characters according to Quigley, and he was one of them (he was the official historian for them), admitted they were behind the creation of wars. They were behind the panics they would set off prior to wars beginning, to get the populace behind them in preparation for the wars, so the public would demand they'd actually go to war. They did this in England in the 1930's. The Royal Institute for International Affairs met together. The top newspaper owners were all part of it, and they agreed to terrify the wits out of the British populace by giving them false information about Germany's intentions towards Britain. They told the British people every day for two or three years they were going to be gassed by millions of tons of gases that Hitler had stored up. Quigley admitted it was all fabricated lies. However, to make sure the public didn't know this, they gave them all gas masks and made them go through air raid drills and put on these masks. Anything to terrify them so the public would get to a breaking stage and say, "do something about this guy over in Germany," and that's the techniques they will use. The end justifies the means and these characters have no basic empathy as we think of it. We are just pawns in their big game, and terrifying the public to get wars started is a typical strategy all down through the ages.

You'll find they also decided that democracy (as we know it) would have to be short lived. They thought that there were too many conflicting groups and parties in the world to ever have a stable society; and therefore they would have to have para-governmental organizations—organizations that were not responsible to the voting public of any country. They set up these huge foundations, which would then be interlinked with the secret services such as CIA and MI6 and the Mossad; and at the very top of this interlinked pyramid they'd all be joined together, all of these secret service organizations; and that's what they did long ago. This was really cemented into their own laws when they signed the NATO charter, the Atlantic Charter, actually back at the end of World War II; and that became the foundation for the United Nations Charter, right from the Atlantic Charter. People should read it because that's the new constitution for the world; and believe you me, under this system that's coming in now, there are to be no individual rights at the end of it. It's a collectivist society.

One of the foundations that specializes in propaganda to the public is called The Club of Rome, joined at the hip with all the other foundations such as the Rockefeller Foundation. The Club of Rome wrote in their own book called "The First Global Revolution". They wrote in the book that they'd have to basically destroy democracy because of the conflicting sides. It was too slow to get things done when people were arguing, and therefore an intellectual elite would have to have the right to guide planet earth on its destiny.

They also said they'd have to unite the world through a terrible fear, and they talked about ideas of alien invasions. Could they make the people believe it, for instance? Then they said no it could be difficult, even if they could fund all the science fiction programs to try and convince us that it's possible. Then they hit upon the idea of finding the weather as being the big problem; and if they could make man believe that the weather was in danger of killing us because we were causing global warming, they would have to unite to fight it; and in uniting, we'd have to give up all of our rights to a scientific elite. This is in their own book. This think tank basically dishes out all of these plans and agendas to all the science magazines that you read. They dish out these agendas to all the documentaries you watch and get brainwashed by. That's how simple it is to condition whole populations along this course. This is an agenda which is to be a totalitarian society.

You'll notice that even during the period where a welfare state in the West was created, it was in response supposedly to the Soviet system, which dealt on a social basis for the people. In other words, you get something back for the taxes you've paid for a change. During that period, they socialized the West. They emulated what was supposedly was their enemy so that the people would say, "we don't need unions. We don't need anyone to speak for our rights because the government is doing it all for us. We have these social safety nets." If you look towards the end of the Soviet era, as it was coming down, they started to take away these same rights they'd given you. Those who begun in the early 1900's with the unions knew that if they ever failed, you'd have the fascist dictatorship at the end of the road once they pulled all these safety nets out from underneath you. That's been happening. They don't need to pretend anymore. They don't need to quail dissent amongst their own peoples. That's why, for instance, they're also taking away all of the goodies, the freebies they gave to employees such as drugs benefits and health care benefits. Now you have to pay it all yourself and the costs keep going up and up.

Carroll Quigley in his books "The Anglo American Establishment" and "Tragedy & Hope" said "the new system we're bringing in is a feudal system. A new feudal system where the CEOs of huge international corporations will be the new overlords and they will intermesh with the politicians who will dictate to the people." That's where we've arrived at today. A global structure with the United Nations being the front and the public don't know really what's happening.

The United States especially has been kept in the dark with their own history. The present generation isn't taught about how their grandparents and great grandparents lived and how they struggled to get even a decent living wage—very, very difficult. America today you'd think started with "Leave it to Beaver" and "The Waltons." There's nothing before it. They don't know that for every wage increase they got, there were often riots to try and get them. They don't know that the great benefactor of the Rockefeller Foundation, after old Rockefeller, actually had strikes and all miners machine gunned down in the U.S. in Pennsylvania (and their families who were all living in tents). They brought in great thinkers and speakers for public relations to change the Rockefeller image from being a tyrant to being a benefactor.

You can read about these actual occurrences in many books put out on the Rockefellers. One of the best ones that I have read is actually by Peter Collier and David Horowitz called "The Rockefellers: An American Dynasty." You'll see how PR agents (professional PR agents) were brought in. One of them is from the Gates family, very famous name as we know. The Gates family were specialists in resolving strikes and resolving conflicts. Mainly they were specialists in getting new images to people who became benefactors of society and great philanthropists; and within about a year, he and the guy who eventually was made Prime Minister of Canada, McKenzie King, created a brand new image for Rockefeller; and this is the one we have today.

The Rockefellers give out money to thousands of non-governmental organizations every year. These non-governmental organizations are the new Soviet for the world that will speak for you without your consent. They're unelected and their boss is the same boss: old Rockefeller, who gives out World Citizenship Awards and has for the last 50 years. Back in a minute.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm standing for Michael Herzog. I'm sitting actually and I think I'll sit through this one. I was talking about the great foundations and how they fund all of the big organizations which do all our speaking for us and we take it for granted. They fund all these huge organizations like the World Wildlife Fund and many other ones that you hear about on a regular basis. The ones that demand that we have laws passed about pollution, about ways of farming and many, many other things. This is based on the Soviet model, because the big foundations agreed that the Soviet structure of collectivism was a good way to manage vast amounts of people and make them obey.

However, this system, as I've said before, would have a fascist elite at the top above the bureaucracy. The bureaucracy would run the bulk of the people on a Communistic type basis and this has already happened. Those who are living today were born into it and didn't know it. They didn't know it because the word Communism was never used. We hear about changes in new laws and terms for these laws and so on, but these are actually Communistic terms were used they're using today. Even the word "Soviet" meant government basically by councils, and that's what we have. On the boards of the big foundations, we have councils. We have non-governmental organizations all affiliated with the big

foundations that fund them. These are not little grass roots organizations that go round your houses collecting money in a tin can. They have salaries, pension schemes and buildings with many floors and computers; and they are doing all your speaking for you, and we sit back and we hear them and we approve or disapprove. Most people don't even think about it. They take it for granted.

The heads of these organizations that are bought and paid for are also allowed into the big meetings, when they sign the NAFTA and the GATT treaties and the Summit of the Americas and all the amalgamations for the amalgamation of America meetings that they have one or two every year. No one votes these NGO people in; and this is what they still call democracy. See, democracy keeps changing its meaning.

In the 1700's, democracy was a bunch in Europe of nobility under kings and queens, generally in Europe, who served themselves being the nobility, the wealthy elite. The rest of the people were simply commoners, because the commoners married in common. They didn't select their mate through special breeding and choices and genealogies like the nobility did. The nobility intermarry each other to keep their money together. To keep the right genes or right breeding, as they call it, together; and everyone else below them is inferior and a commoner. Commoners never really had any rights. They had titular rights, meaning they could say, "we'll let this guy go or we'll kill him." That was really how it worked in the 1700's.

It gradually evolved into a show government, especially in Britain after the Chartist Movement when thousands and thousands of people marched to have rights for the individuals amongst the commoners for a change. We've got a show government. We still had what we called a House of Lords, which were hereditary nobilities, simply to copy the titles from their dads who had to approve all laws; and it's still the same today there. Once in a while, if a person who served the system well is elevated from the House of Commons (which is basically the Congress) to the House of Lords (which is the Senate). The U.S. that thinks it's so different—really isn't so different at all, if you go into the histories and the genealogies of the people who get into the Senate; and that's the big joke. It's really the same system with different terminology.

People in the U.S. think that they fought a war to get some kind of independence; and then they sat back on their laurels and thought, "that's it. Our governments will do it all for us," and nothing was further from the truth, because the big powerful elite of Europe don't sit back and give up. The whole world as they knew, since they've known for thousands of years, ran on a system called money and banking and loans. It was very simple to get the United States into debt very quickly, which they did. Then they sent their own representatives over from London and Paris to finance the debt, and the United States became, really, not only an appendage of the British Enterprise of global domination for a world commonwealth, but it also is to be the spearhead and the engine that would drive it. Back in a minute.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for Michael Herzog for the next hour and a half or so. I'm going through the histories of some of the big events, the big organizations that brought us to this present stage of going into globalism, in a new basically sovietized society run by the small dominant minority, the fascist elite.

You can read about the techniques that Plato talked about 2,300 years ago that would bring about this utopia, as the aristocracy of his own day called it a utopia, and he called it "The Republic." A World Republic is really what he talked about where the guardian class, those who had proven their ability to control and dominate the lesser "ITS," as they called the common people in Greece. The ITS would be dominated by this bunch who had proven their cunningness and ability to accumulate wealth, and hold on to that wealth down through generations. This guardian class would simply hire huge armies and literally, eventually towards the final stages, they would bring in females into the military at the final stages, which we've seen already. Then they would breed the females with the males within the military to create a special military class to dominate the rest. That's already happening in many circumstances. That's where often they meet their spouses, in the military, and the children are brought up on army bases and they think it's quite natural to go right into the military. They have a different education, a different outlook and they see themselves as special and different from the general population.

All written about 2,300 years ago. If you read the big players of the modern era, each one will always mention Plato's Republic as being one of their favorite books to read.

Why is that?

It's because it is a blueprint for a world system, where they even talked about eventually allying their fears of the masses—who are always threatening to rise up and revolt—and they delay it by specially breeding the masses and creating different types of specialized humans. This is back long before we hear of genetic engineering or anything like that. In Plato's day, they thought they could breed them simply like you breed animals. If you want traits bred in, you get a woman to mate up with a man with similar traits and then they keep inbreeding them until you had the perfect specimen for the job at hand—"purpose-made humans," in other words.

H.G. Wells, another writer for this power elite and who wrote many non-fiction books about it, along with his fictional books about the future. He himself was an admirer of Plato and went through the agenda himself. He was a propagandist for the elite. He wrote the big slogans used in the major world wars, like: "The War to End All Wars." An idealistic slogan that made the general public go off to war, thinking when it was all over they'd have social justice for the first time. "Ha, ha" on them. They always fall for beautiful speeches and we never seem to learn, do we?

Yet, the agenda is an old agenda. Why is it always the same agenda of total domination of the individual? Why is it always the same particular agenda?

It's because the world with its system of power and money is to do with the type of personality we call a "psychopath". The psychopaths at one time were thought to be fairly rare and mainly amongst the lower classes. It was the lower class ones that were studied because they'd end up in prisons for smashing windows and stealing jewelry. It never dawned on psychiatrists until about the mid 1940's that this trait of power and those who seek after power and want instant rewards and gratification could possibly be very successful, until they went in and looked and did studies on them—and found that most politicians are actually psychopaths. They crave power beyond the average person. The average person wants to get married, have his job, come home to his wife and children, and do all the right things. The psychopath would never find that fulfilling. He wants much, much more. He wants admiration and applause. He wants to go down in history and be famous. Therefore, they gravitate towards power; and whoever stands in their way they will take down as fast as they can. The clever ones manage to tear down many people and climb over them without getting into trouble; and then they're called successful.

If you look at most of the big families—in fact, even in the U.S., the hereditary families in the Congress and in the Senate—you'll find that's how they all made their start. We find the Kennedy's for instance worked with the Bronfman's during the depression years, when they had prohibition and they ran drugs and alcohol first from Canada to the U.S. Then when they stopped at the U.S. and put prohibition in Canada, they reversed the flow from the U.S. to Canada. That's how they made their fortunes. Once they got up there they became incredibly famous, then in the next generation they become "respectable," and that's how all people get up to the top. You can't do it by honest means because at the top they close ranks. They decide who gets up and who doesn't. That's how strictly the world is controlled. For them to allow anyone who will try and get up there means they might lose control. They might not have control over that individual or even the products they sell, if it was high technology, and that's why they themselves decide what technology will be made and made available to the public. They're one big club. You might even say they're one big corporation, which does the manufacturing for everything, especially in the high-tech side of things.

CIA employees are interwoven with these corporations. When you see how many are interwoven with the big corporations, you realize it's all the same corporation. You'll find the VeriChip that they want to chip everyone with for identification purposes is really owned by the CIA. It's owned by black budget departments, because if you want to decide where the world is going, someone coming along with a true independent technology would spoil all your plans if they sold it to the public; so therefore you must decide what is to be made available to the public and what isn't. That was decided during the Cold War, when they kept saying and the battle cry was that the higher science will win this war. That's when MI6 and the Mossad and we find the CIA all got involved in creating front corporations and funding them into

existence, to control technology so they could not have any independent rogue technology made available to the public; and it's been like that for quite some time.

That's also why you'll find they've standardized the computer industry. If there was independent competition, why isn't there one computer way ahead of everyone else with all of its programs and so on?

Why is it, and how is it, Mr. Gates—of the same family lineage that I mentioned earlier that helped to do the PR promotions for old Rockefeller back in the early 1900's—why is it that he was given authority and doors were opened for him, and everyone else was pushed aside, to make sure we have a world system through Windows Microsoft?

It's because it's arranged that way. We must all be on the same system. Why's that?

—Because we're all to be monitored by the computers that you use. It's already happening. Most folk don't mind because folk are so socialized today. They don't mind being monitored and watched. Many people actually admit that that they have nothing to hide; and that's not the point of it. Their parents or grandparents would have natural indignation if someone wanted to know all their business. Today's people have been so temporarily spoiled that they don't mind. They like to play a lot. They've been made into children because that's what socialism is. It's the world of a perpetual child who doesn't want to grow up and take responsibility, stand on their own two feet and try and make a go of it, and be independent.

Many people, it was predicted long ago, would love socialism. They would love a world where these experts above them, whom they never meet personally, would take care of all the major decisions for them, so they wouldn't have to worry their pretty little heads. They could go out and play. Just work and play and that's the temporary set-up we have; and it is temporary, because when the next phase comes in, that will be gone. The next phase is planned fairly soon, or as soon at least as the United States finishes off its purpose. A purpose that it was designed to do, and that's to finish off the Middle East, standardize the system for world democracy; and then the U.S. is to collapse financially, economically at the end of it. It's already happening. We're being kept afloat by a service economy.

When the service economy was discussed at the European Union for Britain and other countries, the top economists admitted it's like putting a dog in water and he's doing the dog paddle. He can only paddle as long as your strength keeps up. Eventually you go under. If you don't produce items in this economic system, which is not our system, by the way, it's theirs. If you don't produce items, you only pass goods around for so long before you go down, because the debt will always accumulate more and you have no

production to pay that debt off. This is all out in the open; and yet the socialized immature public think that their credit cards, their present way of life is going to go on forever because the men above them, the big business suits that you see on television and all the experts that smile to them and make reassuring sounds are going to take care of them. Big brother is truly, truly here and big brother is worshiped and admired by most of the people. We're in for a big shock.

I've previously mentioned Jacques Attali who was the main adviser to presidents in France to do with the European Union. He was really above Francois Mitterrand, the High Freemason, who, like Pierre Trudeau, had the single rose put on his coffin as a sign of his international socialism and other esoteric things. Jacques Attali wrote a book called "Millennium" after being at top-level meetings at the United Nations. It was to do with the future of the United States, and he says, "The time is coming when the borders will be brought down." This was in 1990 the book came out. He said, "There will be floods coming in from Latin America." He says, "It will be akin to the hordes of barbarians attacking Rome bringing about the final fall of Rome." He said, "people will flee northwards trying to escape," because when cultures clash like that, when a completely different culture comes together there's tremendous conflict, even if the people themselves are peaceable, the differences in their culture en masse that is as opposed to small immigration. En masse is always cultural clash and problems breakout in a big way.

They also have their rogue elements within Latin America, the crooks who will come up looking at the promised land and easy prey. He said there will be armed bands coming up from Latin America eventually and just raping and pillaging down through the southern states. This is all talked and debated about at great think tanks at the United Nations level. It's in his book, read it, "Millennium" by Jacques Attali. He said, "at that time the economy of the United States will be going down and the next boat people will be Americans leaving America looking for work abroad."

When you look further back towards the plans even made in the 1800's to do with the Union of Europe, Karl Marx who was just a failed journalist picked up by the Rothschild family in London and told to write the Communist Manifesto, which was just the flip side of capitalism; because there's always two sides, the dialectic to create the third synthesis. Really, your goal is the synthesis, and Marx wrote about the unification of the world with three trading blocks. A United Europe first, followed by a United Americas and then a Pacific Rim conglomerate under a World Super Parliament.

This is not a new idea. It's a very old one and it's not just an idea. It's a business plan. We have been living through a business plan. Our parents were. Our grandparents were and they didn't know it, because we think in short term projects to do with our own small lifespan. These characters who work for big think tanks work in hundreds of years, and each intake knows they will often work their whole lives towards the same agenda and do their little part in it and never see the fruition — never see the ending. Never reap the rewards to see the fulfillment, but they do their part and the next young fellow comes in and takes

over. They've been at this for a long time. Read the histories of Britain and the British Diplomatic Service, and read about their training that they got since the 1500's onwards, because they were trained in this very thing that I'm talking about—long range intergenerational projects to globalize the world.

John Dee, who worked as an adviser at Queen Elizabeth I. court, wrote about it extensively. He coined the term "the British Empire" and he gave the proposal to the Queen as to how it should be done. He said, "Each country that comes in to this amalgamation will adopt the British system of democracy." He also said "they would be given special trading rights and privileges." He said, "Certain countries will be given most favored nation trading status."

Now I'm using this term here today and I've only heard it for the last few years, but it was actually coined in the 1500's; and you think you're just going through some sort of evolution right now where we stumble from one year to the next? There's nothing further from the truth. It's designed to go this way; even the Soviet system according to Lenin himself said it would not last forever. The next phase would be neither quite capitalist, and neither quite communist. It would spread out into the world because they were part of a scheme to dominate and alter the public of Europe, socialize them in preparation for an amalgamation that would come along and fit this pretty system, which would also be a socialistic one and run on those principles. I can hear the music starting again, so I'll be back in a minute.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for Michael Herzog for the next hour and maybe ten minutes or so. I'm trying to show you the continuity of a very old plan, which is backed by the highest finances on the planet and has some of the oldest families of Europe at the top that have been guiding us to where we are today, with all of their major think tanks that work for them. Think tanks which implement agendas and they take problems and they figure out ways to combat all the social retaliation they would find when they implement each part of their plan. They even create leaders you know. Before the people even need the particular leader, they'll train someone, knowing eventually the public will need them. They train them in advance and present them to the public, who always says all the right things and then always ends up compromising and compromising until you're back at square one. Again, it's a very, very old technique, which has been used in the training of the British Diplomatic Corps. They also trained the highest and best and well educated provocateurs. Nothing really changes. Why change something when it works, all the time, every time?

In the early 1900's, they knew they'd have to give basic education to the general populations, to get them to work in the factories they're going to put up, and they gave them a very basic education, very minimal. They also knew that from the general population they could take the brighter ones from universities and give them scholarships and bring them into work on their side. That way, you see, people would not go through life and be very, very bright and maybe become a possible problem to them down the road, so they recruited them. They always say keep your enemies closer than your friends in the high

circles. Therefore, they'd recruit them, they paid them well, and they'd bring them under their wing. It's tremendously easy to pay people off. Buy them in this world system, especially the psychopathic types that have no real allegiance to anyone except themselves.

They understand the elite and they will go and work for them. They have no qualms about moral decisions of any kind. It's the same type they employ in the higher branches of the CIA, and CSIS for Canada, and MI6, or the Special Air Service. They're psychopathic types and they're actually given psychological examinations to make sure they are, because the characters at the top will only trust their own kind. They understand each other and they will obey and do anything they are told for money.

The educational system, as I say, was so important. Stalin and Lenin talked about it, as they didn't do in the west. John Dewey was sent to the U.S. to set up the same basic system with the intent to give the children a specific indoctrination. A scientifically designed indoctrination so that they would disregard any input which their parents gave them on any moral type basis. They wanted to split the family unit and they've been very, very successful with that. Read the books by Lord Bertrand Russell, "Roads to Freedom" and "Education and the Good Life" to see how it was done. Back in a moment.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm standing in for Michael Herzog for the next one hour to go. I generally do my own talks on my blurbs. I call them "blurbs." Some people have blogs. I talk blurbs. My sites are called cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. I go through lots of this history and you can download them for free from the sites. I go through the history in fair detail covering a broad spectrum of time and I show you how this ties together. It's not a conspiracy theory. It's fact, because I give you the writings and I read from the books written by the big players themselves, those who helped implement each stage of the plan. These books are generally available in your local libraries, but they gather dust because they're not terribly exciting. In fact, they're awfully boring, a lot of them, and sometimes you have to wade through hundreds of pages to find a startling paragraph with an admission of something; but when you do find them, it's like finding gold and your mind truly wakes up.

I've done a lot of study over the years to try and make sense and piece this together, only to find, to be honest with you, the big boys themselves are beginning to boast that they were behind it themselves. The Council on Foreign Relations has come out in 2005 as The Council on Foreign Relations as a panel representing themselves on national television for the first time, when they were doing the first official signing of the integration of the Americas in 2005, the president and two prime ministers. They admitted that they were behind it and that they'd drafted the whole thing up themselves. This non-governmental organization called The Council on Foreign Relations had done all the work.

Who voted them into power over us?

Nobody did. We have a parallel government at work that works for guys bigger than themselves. They get funded again from the big foundations. Ford, Carnegie, Rockefeller et cetera which are all part and parcel with your secret services like the CIA, and always have been. Check into my sites and feel free to learn as much as you want about the different parts of this agenda; and it's a massive spider web all connected together. They love the name "web". That's why they give you "Web-ster's Dictionary" or the Internet or the Web. See, it's all connected together. We the public are like the hub of an old wagon wheel, and when we look around us, we have a spoke coming off. Each spoke represents part of your society and how it's planned, and we're surrounded by all of these groups and think tanks and agencies.

We're at the time that Lenin talked about. He said in the early 1900's "the time would come in the West when they'll be so many bureaucratic departments and governmental agencies that the general public would be unable to move." In fact, he said, "These agencies would be so superfluous they would be stepping on each others toes and territories." That's already here. We're overruled by so many laws we can hardly move. The United States has got more laws on the books now to do with anti-terrorism, which is now always expanding even into speech, that if they implement them, even a quarter of them, they'll make the Stalinist era or the Hitler regime look like Boy Scouts. It will be hell on earth and we have to speak out now and stop it. Everyone has to start speaking out now. Don't let anyone else do it for you. Back in a moment.

Hi folks. I'm back again. I'm Alan Watt standing in for Michael Herzog today. I've just been informed there's a man on the line called Ted. Is Ted there?

Ted: Yes, this is Ted. You have come very close to touching on a subject that I am calling about, and that is the term socialism. Mikhail Gorbachev said in one of his books that the system in Russia where they depended on the proletariat, the common people as a basis for their rule, was really only one form of socialism and that there was a high form of socialism that they expected to go to. Gorbachev said even Lenin before he died was cognizant of this.

Alan: That's right.

Ted: I wondered if you would explain, clarify that for me if you would. Also I'd like to make a comment that the people like ourselves, who are considered extremists, we speak in terms of what we might call the unsavory truth. It's interesting that despite the manipulations of the others, who call us extremists and so forth, the people at the top, the people behind the curtain also speak in terms of this same unsavory truth. That's a theory that I have and I'd like you to comment on that also.

Alan: Yeah, it's actually true. What you have are different definitions of socialism. It all comes from the Darwinist theories, again born in England from the Darwin family, a front for these elite groups. Darwin didn't come up with this theory of evolution, but out of it came what they call "social Darwinism," an idea of a perfect society where intellectual elites and scientists would work for the dominant minority; those who control present power and finances and wealth and so on and commerce and run the people beneath them more efficiently. The Soviet Union really was built on that idea of social Darwinism; and inevitability, of course, from the very beginning, they were elitists themselves at the top of the Soviet Union. They believed that those at the top were the most highly evolved and therefore had the right to dominate those beneath them. Arrogance sets in and corruption sets in pretty quickly, and they end up being much the same as the west, a mirror image in a sense.

The only difference being like George Orwell said in "Animal Farm" when the pigs eventually met with the old farmers and joined them, the farmers said to the pigs, "your communist system is better. We like it because it's more efficient for controlling the masses than ours." You see that's why the elite in the West adopted what is now the Soviet system. Yes, Lenin did talk about how long this would last, the Soviet dictatorship would actually last. He said towards the end of the millennium they will bring it down and then it will move and blend in with the West, because it was all part of the same plan from the West—a dialectical technique. The Soviets amalgamated many, many small countries into a huge Soviet Union, standardized them all, many languages and tongues and systems. Standardized them all and primarily gave them the same education. Education is very important to standardize peoples across the world. Today, UNICEF is doing the same thing in the Middle East, in Iraq for instance.

The Soviet system was also designed to make people beneath the politburo and beneath the bureaucracies, they were trained not to do too much thinking about the higher matters of life, to leave it to the experts. This same technique was being implemented in the West by big foundations that Bertrand Russell belonged to. He was a British Lord and he said the same thing that "the public shortly will have to ask an expert on how to change the diaper on a baby because they won't know how to do it without advice." That's happened. Socialism is perpetual childhood. Gorbachev himself was sent out at the end and he gave a speech before he left as President of the Soviet Union to the politburo. I have the speech somewhere here, and also to paraphrase it.

He says, "my friend, don't believe when you hear that this is the end of Communism." He said, "we are simply moving into the next stage that was planned long ago" and that was written and published in all Western media at the time. Everyone has forgotten about it. Eric Margolis in "The Toronto Sun" did the whole write-up if you want to go and check the archives for "The Toronto Sun", Eric Margolis writing about Gorbachev because the entire speech is in there.

If you notice, towards the end, Mikhail Gorbachev was escorted around the world and arm-in-arm by Margaret Thatcher, the Prime Minister of Britain, supposed archenemy. The reporters across the world all agreed to interview Gorbachev and his wife, and never to ask a question on politics or the negative side of the Soviet system. There's your collusion of the media doing what they're told, quite happily, to fool the Western people as to what was really happening. It was always intended that the big experiment — the U.S. you see was called the Great Experiment, and then the second one was the Soviet system. It was the blending of the two systems together by the same dominant minority at the top with a collectivist bureaucracy running the rest of the world. That's what we're coming into now worldwide. Yeah, so you've got it right.

Ted: The proletariat — the purpose served by the proletariat under Russian Communism that Gorbachev said was unstable that they were inefficient and so forth, and I wanted to ask you which forces — which groups are now under this new stage of socialism? Which groups are substituting for the proletariat? In other words, which groups have they shifted to away from the proletariat?

Alan: They've gone into really what they call "technocrats" now. The technocrats are the new expert electronic technician type experts who run all information. Those are the ones that are now working in that position over what used to be called the proletariat. Even then, in the former Soviet Union the big people who have risen up as the big magnates, already with millions of dollars in enterprise, were all specially picked and allowed to rise to the positions they're in. The few that were not authorized to do so have already been put in prison. You can't get up into any system, East or West, unless you're authorized to come up. They let you in. You must be "one of their men." They don't allow independent players in this world system. It's a big club at the top. What happened, too, in the Soviet Union, is from the 1950's onwards they began to give extra rewards to bureaucrats and to the politburo, because they couldn't get them to be efficient. That was the beginning of the emulation of the capitalist system into the Soviet. The only way they could get extra money was to withhold monies to the people down below, so the people below got poorer and poorer while you end up with basically a middle class in the Soviet Union. That led to its downfall as well.

Ted: Do you think the stockholders — one of the main functions of the proletariat was a political function. In other words, the socialist depended upon the proletariat for their political support. Now in this new stage of socialism, which Gorbachev recognized and which I believe you recognize, and I do to for that matter, the stockholders are one of the political groups that they depend upon for their political support. Isn't that true?

Alan: Yes. It's very much the same worldwide now. You'll find the same in the West that even these huge unions that are still left invest their monies into these big corporations, which are global international corporations, and they tell the members still what to vote. Yes, they're still used for that purpose. It's

almost like looking at the American — what's left of the working class and the middle class. Their minds are not their own. They're still trying to work in an old system which has moved on and they don't realize that their whole procedure of politics is broken. You can't go back. You can't fix something that's this far gone; and it was gone a long, long time ago. It's not a recent thing; and yet they're still going like robots that are programmed. They still go ahead and keep this voting farce up. I keep telling people if you want to find out who really runs the world, everybody stop voting—because it won't fall apart. You'll be surprised to see. It will continue again and they'll have to come forward. Voting is a form of us giving our consent to people to rule us as they see fit. That's the only right you have under what they call democracy. I'm talking about democracy of all the signatory countries of the United Nations, including the United States. You gave up your sovereignty when they signed that charter. Everyone who signed that knew that at the time. I have all the books here from the participants and the signatories that wrote books at the time and I have them all here.

Ted: Thank you very much, Alan. I enjoy your program.

Alan: Goodbye.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm filling in for Michael Herzog. Please check into my website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for a lot more information on these topics going into more detail into how we arrived at this particular stage; the main forces guiding it working together in unison and how basically they've created a form of mind control over generations. Whole generations and whole continents basically through special scientific indoctrination in education, followed up by mass propaganda in the media.

I go into the authors of even the scientific indoctrinations. Excuse me for a second, I'm closing the door because of the China special going past that brings all the plastic goodies to the main stores across Canada everyday. Check into the websites and see what I have there covering a lot of this information, and show you that nothing has really changed in the techniques of rulership, from the ancient times of the Middle East and the conquests and empire builders that simply built empire after empire and amalgamated them, until the final empire is the global empire. That's the stage we're at today and they're pushing forward. The only thing being there's going to be no real celebration. It's going to be a reign of terror, because without enemies to blame for anything, they must keep control by finding enemies within. The same technique they used within the closed Soviet Union, they had to find terrorists everywhere, and people were dragged out of their beds in the middle of the night and that was the last you'd see of them if you were their neighbor. That's happening here already, under this present guise of terrorism. Same technique. Why change the formula? It always works. Terrify the public and they stand around like sheep and do what they're told.

Is there any other one on the line there for a call? If you want to phone in you can do so and I'll see if I can answer their questions.

I should note, too, that the United Nations has declared officially that the model state for the world; the model that we're all to be modeled after is China. Now for those who are hard of thinking, China is still officially a Communist country run by a dictatorship; and it was set-up by the West. You can read about that in the books of The Royal Institute of International Affairs, going back to the 1930's. Get their books. They discuss setting China up to be the manufacturer of the world and they also, as Quigley said himself, they don't mind if they use capitalism or communism or dictatorships, they'll use any methods to reach their goal.

China, with its one-child-policy per family and its heavily regulated system regarding individualism (which is pretty well non-existent there), is the model state for the world, officially approved by the United Nations and all the signatory governments including our own. That's what we have to follow in the near future, that's coming here. Birth control has always been a big problem of the elite. They're terrified that the public will simply breed out of hand, be too many of them and they will lose control over us. They've written about this since the days of — you'll find it in Thomas Malthus, the great economist for the British Crown in the 1700s. Thomas Malthus was also the economist for the British East India Company. Every major person of nobility had a share in that company that wasn't open to outsiders.

Elihu Yale, who created Yale University, was a member of it. Elihu Yale himself said he was trained at university to make sure that the same system would continue in the Americas, because it would give them their leaders. That's how far back this can go; and people are completely ignorant of it, the old Skull and Bones. The pirate flag because their ancestors were pirates and buccaneers, and plundered and robbed to accumulate great wealth and become the "masters over the masters of the world," as Albert Pike the Great Freemason said himself. It's happened. It's been here for a long time. An ongoing agenda and we're at the final stages of this part of it. They call it "the end of an age." Some people call it "the end of an era."

We've gone from being an industrial west to a technological west. We're now post-industrial, post-technological; and really when you look at it, we have no real function than to simply consume now and borrow and supply military people for the armies that will finish off the standardization of the world. The elite have said themselves in all of their writings, "they will tolerate no useless eaters." They want a world based on efficiency under economics. Now people have been brought up to think that the economic system is there to serve them. It's the other way around according to the elite. You're there to serve their system. I'll be back in a moment. I'm Alan Watt.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm standing in for Michael Herzog. I believe we have Fred on the phone. Hello. Is Fred there?

Fred: Yes, I'm right here. I did not really understand the statement you made a while back when you said that from the '50's on, the Soviet Union had begun to give incentives to the people in the bureaucracy. That may be true, but I didn't see what followed when you said that that was the start of the crumbling of capitalism. I don't see how.

Alan: No. That was the start of the crumbling of the Soviet system or it's control.

Fred: Right. You said capitalism and it didn't seem to make any sense.

Alan: What I meant was they were emulating capitalism, you see. They were giving out extra rewards to those who helped oversee the public; and the only way they could get those rewards was to hold back monies to the public, so the public were getting poorer while they were forming a middle class within the bureaucracies. That's where it really started to fall within. When the workers started to get less and less pay and poorer conditions, they simply put less work into their actual performance at work.

Fred: Okay. You're making a very clear case and I can see exactly how that's true. Now I want to mention that yesterday on the National Intel Report, a caller from Nebraska brought up something very important as far as our own government, and that is the rise of these agencies, especially ones like the export/import bank, OPEC and these gigantic subsidies that actually violate Adam Smith's own doctrine. In other words, we're the only country that I can see that has the role of basically destroying itself economically. Adam Smith, the "Wealth of Nations" basically teaches the benefit of the individual's own self benefit. The workings of OPEC actually serve to destroy that because people are being taxed in order to destroy the industries that they work in.

Alan: Yes they are. Again, that was done under the agreement for the amalgamation of the Americas, as it was already done for the amalgamation of Europe. They said that those countries that were First World countries would subsidize the lesser countries and give them their hospital care, their education system et cetera, and bring them up. They admitted that as the first countries brought the lower ones up, the first countries will start to submerge down to a certain level, and they'd both meet in-between. Under the amalgamation for the Americas, the United States and Canada had to subsidize all the other Latin American countries up to a certain standard, and at the same time, we dropped down to theirs. That's a done deal. It's signed into their agreements.

Fred: That is so. I find it ironic that first of all, OPEC is relatively old and the export/import bank is even older. I think that goes back to the '30's. The thing I find ironic is that when our political leaders were screaming about the superiority of the free market, these plans were in place to subsidize the destruction of our own economic base. When I said a little bit clumsily but what I meant was with Adam Smith's "Wealth of Nations," this does not even fit into that ideal, wherein it doesn't even fit into the socialist ideal. It doesn't fit anywhere except this effort to simply destroy its own system. It doesn't fit into capitalism. It doesn't fit into socialism because there is no other country that's ever tried to do it this way, and OPEC is literally and export/import bank is really subsidizing the hollowing out of the whole civilization.

Alan: Yes. They've always used the big banks for this too. Britain did the exact same thing when they took over Hong Kong and they created the Bank of Hong Kong to do a similar job. What they really do with these big banks is have agreements with the governments and they also borrow heavily. You see, public/private partnership is what it's all about. For every massive loan they give out, they put you down as a guarantor (the citizen as a guarantor) for that loan. Therefore, they know in advance they're going to write those loans off because they know the recipients can't pay them; but they know you, as a second guarantor, will have to pay them. It's all a big con-game—it's a shell game.

Fred: Alan, one of the biggest issues involved with these public/private partnerships is that they're almost impossible to audit.

Alan: Yes they are. That's written into their charter, an agreement with the government. It started with the Rothschild Bank when they took over the Bank of England, the one condition they made was the government had no right, never would have the right to come in and audit them and go over their books.

Fred: What timeframe was that when they came in and took over the Bank of England?

Alan: In the 1700's.

Fred: And there was no publicity at the time when that happened?

Alan: Yes, there was publicity, but the average person had no power in those days, either, and really no more power than they do today.

Fred: There was some supposed benefits that might have been tossed about to make that change palatable possibly at that time. They said that was either necessary or desirable to do, which is like they're doing now. Something is necessary or desirable, and it may be completely illegal and

unnecessary and undesirable. But you only hear that it's necessary and desirable and you don't hear even anything about any change being legal. That is the whole process. It's still going on even now.

Alan: Yes it is. You have to realize to that they characters make their own laws as they go along, as long as they're authorized by the dominant minority; and we do have a dominant minority in every country that's interlinked with each other, above governments. They're not even answerable to governments. Governments are answerable to them. That's the reality of the world we live in—not how we think it's supposed to be, but how it really is.

Fred: Yes that's quite true. I just wanted to bring that up what I had mentioned about the rise of these agencies that is also tied in with the destruction of the economy. That's what I wanted to say.

Alan: There's no doubt they have big plans for vastly reducing the populations of certain countries once their purpose is over. That's why they're simply using them like a sponge right now and wringing them out. They'll have no use once that's over, and nothing to replace it for.

Fred: Thank you.

Alan: Is Ann still on the line? Hello.

Anne: Hello Alan.

Alan: How are you?

Anne: I'm doing fine and you were sorely missed during your long absence from short-wave. I actually went through a big box of old really scrappy notes looking for your address to find out if you had any books left.

Alan: Yes, I do.

Anne: I love listening to you. What steps would an enlighten person have taken in order to survive, should it turn out to be the case that we cannot fight off this steamroller?

Alan: I've always said that people, if possible, if they can, should try and get out of the big cities, the big present existing big cities because they are to be the new habitat areas where we are all to be corralled and you'll have no ability to feed yourself. Your water is delivered to you. You're dependent on them for

everything you need. Those who can get out of the cities should have been doing it, hopefully, even if they live in a very small place and scratch out a living with vegetables or whatever. At least you'll have some way of surviving longer than those who are cramped up in cities and cordoned off with the new Nazi Gestapo.

Anne: That part I've already accomplished. I would also imagine that some sort of system would take hold. Although it's difficult to see what it would be. I would imagine that money wouldn't even be a part of it for a long time, would it?

Alan: It wouldn't eventually. There's no doubt about that. Money is a means to an end by the big boys, as long as we believe in it. We've all been trained to work for it, not for barter. We work for money, then they'll use it to the end. They've already said they're going to replace money with a credit system dished out by the new governments, when the time is right, into an account that everyone will have; and you can't save up those credits. You must use them every week to pay rent because there's to be no private property under the U.N. Habitat Region Treaty, Agenda 21. Anyone who disobeys any rules or regulations will have their credits withdrawn, and that's going to be the way of social punishment. Those on the outskirts I'm sure will get a hard time if they're within easy reach. Maybe the further away they are the better; and you'll be the wild ones, the barbarians that Aldous Huxley talked about in "Brave New World," and can at least live some kind of semblance of independence in their own lives for some amount of time. That's all we can really hope for as this system comes down.

Anne: Right. You're talking about pure survival?

Alan: It would come down to pure survival. We are under warfare you see right now. This is war on the people. It's total war. It's weather war. We have HAARP going. We have the spraying going. There's an economic war on us. This would be total survival and it all depends which way the wind blows as to what comes out of it. I always tell people don't stop with their own generation. We've got to get the young involved. We've got to train them. We've got to teach them everything we know to keep independent minds; because when the last independent mind is extinguished, it's game over. It's silence for the world and that's their goal.

Anne: Thank you for your time and you answered my question.

Alan: Thank you. So there we are. It's not an easy path. Now most people think they can save the system and I keep telling them the system was never theirs to save. We were just born into one phase of it. It was already controlled by bigger powers. We never really did have a big say in much at all; and even the formalities people had in the U.S., certain rights and freedoms, have been gone by the wayside. The

judges and the courts overrule everyone today and snicker even at the people who come in. They're so arrogant and cocksure of themselves. You can't save something which is destined to be broken. It was broken already a long time ago. It's so easy to get people to give up what they have as you spoil them temporarily with a glut of credit cards and easy credit and debt. It's terribly easy to spoil them.

The children who are born right now and get handed a credit card, they think it's always been this way. They don't know any other way. They think the credit taps will be open forever and they can just play and play and play. We've got to tell them the truth; and for every one person you can truly wakeup, when that light turns on, then that's another person that can tell 100 or a 1,000; or perhaps, like myself, maybe thousands more. It has to be done quickly because the world is getting very dark and it becomes very ominous. We have to demand that every person who is in a position above us, in any legal capacity whatsoever, from a school board to your local council, to the guys at the top or even your police chief, we have to demand to know what allegiances they've given, to what organizations they belong. You'll find they're all global already and they follow that agenda, not your constitution, and you've got to get rid of them. You've got to get them out and it has to be done very quickly.

We have the right to know who these people are. You'll find they're all within the same high freemasonic organizations, and all the freemasonic organizations are global too, and they've sworn allegiance to International Brotherhood; and by that, at the top, they don't mean the average Joe. It's an elite at the top and it's an elitist organization. Even the 30th degree and 33rd degree, they call the people the profane, those in the darkness. You know, the commoners, it's just another way of saying the commoners. It's arrogance and elitism. We have to know who these people are, and that goes for male and female. You'll find them both. They belong to these organizations. That has to be a "must be." You have the right to know who they are because you're giving them the right to make laws that are going to affect you. Laws that if you don't obey and you don't agree with won't matter. They'll get their hoods to come in with their Ninja outfits and drag you off to a prison somewhere, yet you vote them in.

The elite count on those in the masses that go along with them. We acquiesce to their wishes by our silence and we've got to stop it now. Now is the time to stop it. You don't let it get to the end of the road when there's chaos. An occasional person will have their back to the walls, about to lose their home and have conflicts with the police. You try and stop it long before that happens. They have their internal armies trained. They've been training them for over 20 years. It's called a Multi-Jurisdictional Task Force, a combination of military and police and all special training to deal with what they see coming up in the near future, because they know what they're going to pull off in society in the near future. They know the public are going to suffer and will not like it; and they are expecting what they call "flashmobs" to go up.

This is from the British military Department of Defense from their top think tanks. It was published in "The Guardian" newspaper a few weeks ago. Look into my website. You get the whole 90 pages of it there.

Read it carefully because it's a NATO country, so is the U.S., so is Canada. They all signed this agreement. They foresee 30 years of mayhem, anarchy and chaos coming along as they implement this agenda. Go into it. Study it, and say why would the public retaliate? What have they planned that would make Joe Six Pack retaliate?

Hi folks. I'm back again. I'm Alan Watt. Check into my site at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentimentsentinel.eu filling in for Michael Herzog. I believe we have Dean in Florida on the line. Hello, is Dean there?

Dean: Hey Alan, I just want to tell you have an absolutely wonderful show. I know you don't have too long, so I won't be long. I personally believe you're on the line with Aristotle and Socrates and [Trismagistus]. I mean the knowledge you're putting out is just wonderful but just unbelievable at the same time. It's great. I have a question for you. I believe that a lot of what the elite are using is in their symbology coming from main groups such as Tarot, alchemy, astrology, numerology and divination and the like and their symbology. A couple of questions: Would it behoove us, the non-initiated the profane person to not make that a religion or anything like that but to become well immersed in that? In other words, knowledgeable of that for the purpose of even knowing what are enemies are doing against us, how to defeat them by knowing it and what's going on and by ultimately maintaining our own individuality?

Alan: Yeah. The problem is there's so much to learn about it, and there's about 15 false steps to captivate and led you off into the wrong directions along the way, put there on purpose. I will be doing a whole series shortly. It's probably the deepest on the occult ever given out. It will be in fact the deepest in occult symbology and the real, real meanings behind it all, and all the multiple levels of meanings. This hasn't been done before, so check into the site. Keep tuned and I'm going to do a series on this, because it is very important when you understand the symbology, the language that's used amongst the high groups, the very high 360-degree level characters at the top.

Dean: Exactly. It seems like just with the tarot alone they're using what people don't even realize they're calling The Book of Life. I'm hearing that goes back 25,000 years and beyond, the Torah came from that. The Pentateuch, you know the Christians call it that, came from that. Tara, Torah; and it's like, oh my God, you're telling me that all that came from the Torah? This is basic knowledge that an initiate would know of just a third degree or master. You tell most people that and they think you're the devil.

Alan: We get this symbology all the time. "Tora, Tora, Tora" was the battle cry for the invasion of Pearl Harbor by the aircraft that came over to bomb them; and that's no coincidence either. We get these little things all down through history. I'll be going into all this stuff in the greatest depth that's ever been done anywhere very shortly.

Dean: Outstanding, and once again, thank you so much. You're absolutely wonderful.

Alan: It's a pleasure to talk to you. That's the end of it coming up for today's show, and I'm Alan Watt filling in for Michael Herzog, who I think will be back next week. Please look into my website. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Download as much of this free information as possible and educate yourselves while you have the time. All the best from me and Hamish my dog. Talk to you again.

October 20, 2025 at 12:42 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#297](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

The approach I have to try and educate people at this current time in history is an in depth study of what history really is and how we got to where we are today. What we're finding in all times and all ages is the people who are kept in the dark with the real machinations of governments with their agendas and their long ranging plans is that the public are told fairy stories. Every generation is told a myth which they call history, a compendium of dates and times and battles and famous people. We're never told the reasons behind them or the forces that finance them into existence, because wars are very expensive. Wars take many, many years of planning before they actually take place. Nothing is ever spontaneous. You'll find even in the great invasions of the Normans coming through Europe into Britain, they prepared for many years before the invasion.

They had thousands of carpenters building forts which they could float across the channel in pieces and put together at the other end, already made; prefabricated forts, hundreds of them. They had munitions supplies and logistical supplies going back through the Isle of Wight and the Isle of Man, all the way back into Europe, in massive financing, which has never been explained to the public. Yet the same kinds of things, which go back a thousand years prior that you'll find, were happening in the ancient Middle East as well, with the wars there and with the wars with Greece. They say "there's nothing new under the sun" and that is truly the real facts of the day. Nothing happens by chance. I'll be back in a minutes after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm filling in for Michael Herzog today. If you wonder about my accent, it's because I'm from Scotland, born and bred there and raised there. I'm going on about some of the histories that led up to where we are today and where we're going. I'm talking about the fact that nothing happens by chance in this world. In fact, there's no terrorist organization that could possibly exist on the entire planet today and keep its little scheme secret, because MI6 and the CIA and the Mossad and a whole plethora of others which are all interwoven at the top (and they have been since World War II) have infiltrated everything. They setup a lot of the terrorist organizations unknown to the guys below

who do all the dirty work and take the blame. They become the patsies. Nothing can be kept secret in this day and age regarding terrorist ambitions.

Terror in all ages has been used to alter societies by totalitarian means. We find for instance that the Soviet plan after the revolution was to have a reign of terror copied after the French Revolution. It's very important to these guys to have their ongoing revolutions towards their goal and their agenda to use terror. This War ON Terror is really a War OF Terror.

Professor Carroll Quigley said in his book "Tragedy & Hope", "An elite can get more done in five years of war than 50 years of peace and propaganda." That's what war does because governments expand their powers to cover every area, every facet of living. That's what happened in World War II when bureaucracies just flourished they took over industry. Basically, they became fascist in a sense. They took over agriculture and they put in heavy taxations. Once taxes are put on the books they're never lifted, even though they're called "temporary." They know what they're doing at the top. There are schools of thought at the top that are trained in much higher and older histories than the public ever get even at the best universities; and it's the same with sciences too.

Some of the best scientists that work for the elite and get the largest sums of money are actually picked out of college or university before they complete degrees; and they're given the higher truths into the higher sciences that are kept from the public. It's kept from professors all the way down to the bottom. That's how you get power. That's how you hold on to power. You do it by not sharing the knowledge of that power to the general public.

We find this little club is called "The Project for the New American Century," which comprised of Wolfowitz and Cheney and Rumsfeld and all these characters that are in on your television screens every day now. They wrote about their agendas in the 1990s. They talked about the necessity of taking Afghanistan, followed by Iraq then Syria and Iran et cetera. This is their agenda. They're going forth with it and they needed something on a Pearl Harbor scale event to occur to garnish public opinion behind them. You must always get public opinion when you want a war on your side.

Therefore, you have the Twin Towers, a very occultic symbol because the Twin Towers represent the destruction of the old man and woman; the Jachin and Boaz of the occult and the lower Freemasonry. The old man is to be done away with, you see, and all women too, as they bring in a new science of genetics to create the new types that will be their servants of the future. New types of purpose-made human beings which they've written about in the lower science magazines; and by that, I mean the ones you buy on the shelves in bookstores. They've told us that the ideal design — the real meaning of ID; the Ideal Design, the purpose-made human will be very efficient and could probably work for days without

end. A kind of Golem for those who understand the Kabbalah. A Golem is an artificial slave created by a form of magic, which is just science; and that is the great agenda for the future.

However, to get us to that step which they knew long ago they would do. I gave a talk this week about it. You'll find it on my website, in 1929 by Lord Birkenhead from Britain who went through this agenda, this glorious future mentioning higher sciences that were totally unknown to the public until today; yet it was published in a Hearst Magazine, Cosmopolitan in 1929 discussing this whole future. This wonderful of this dominant minority where they will rule the world in a form of utopia. "The Dream of the Ages" as they call it, going all the way back to the days of Plato in his "Republic" where the common people would be bred and made special for their purpose, their tasks ahead. Now they're at it with genetics, and that was always the goal of genetics. Not to help the more crippled person with Huntington's Chorea or some hereditary problem, but in actual fact to alter the whole of society except for the dominant minority who control us all.

You'll find a lot of this in the writings of Arthur Koestler who worked for MI6 as a propagandist. He also worked for the United Nations on projects on how to lobotomize the entire population without their knowing it (the general public), while, he said, "The elite will remain unaltered because they must retain their survival capabilities since they will make the decisions to steer planet earth on its course."

You have many declarations given out by the propagandists on behalf of this dominant minority. It's the same thing. We've all to be basically be dumbed down through all means possible. Koestler and others mentioned using inoculations to do it. Inoculations that would be given out under pretenses of helping us, but in actual fact it would attack the brain itself. Not just the brain but specific parts of the brain. That part that Koestler said which gave you your ability to think as an individual, your higher critical judgments, your intellect. That's what they wanted to attack. When you look at the incredible rise of autism over the last 20 years or so, it goes in parallel with the same graph as the amount of inoculations given out at a very early age.

Autism at one time used to be recognizable from pretty well birth, when the child didn't go through all the major milestones all the way up to saying "dada" and "mama." Now they're normal, until about the age of two. When they get the inoculations they have a tremendous fever, which every doctor is taught is normal and he tells the mother so. Then, after that, the child regresses and no longer says dada and mama and the problems are there. Now it's accepted as being normal, but the graphs show they're in parallel with the amount of inoculations given within the same areas or states in the U.S. or counties in Canada or England. Well known in the higher medical authorities what they're doing. The general practitioners have a hard time dealing with it, but they themselves eventually do know; because you can't help but thinking and seeing the results. They know what's happening there.

We're under attack. An attack planned by a dominant minority, which Aldous Huxley, a member of this group actually belonged to, and he spoke on their behalf too. He said the same thing. "There's no problem with basically giving the people a false sense of reality. A make believe world. What's wrong with that?" He said, "most of them are unhappy anyway" and he knew that because the system they have given us of money and taxation and all the burdens that go with it, the hurry and the scurry. He knew that most people really are not really happy. They knew at the top, too, that no matter how many goodies they give us to buy, all these little rewards that we're taught to give to ourselves at the end of the month to make it all worthwhile, they knew that eventually that it wouldn't be enough and they'd have to do something more with the people to make them manageable. That's what they came up with ways of lobotomizing, chemically, the general public; and they believe they're doing the right thing, according to themselves. They call it "The Noble Lie". You must lie to the little people because "the little people are too dumb and stupid to understand, poor dears" and that's how they justify it.

World peace to this elite means "the absence of all opposition." The absence of all opposition means the absence of all people or any people with critical thinking abilities left. That's what it's all about; and hence, they'll put their faith in science. Through science they will conquer; and they're on the rush of genetic engineering. They're way beyond what the public are told. They have been all along. You'll find that mathematicians like Rutherford, one of the greatest mathematicians who ever lived, was employed working on genetic research back in the 1920s, long before they could actually (supposedly) see the genes and deal with them. You won't need a mathematician if you couldn't see the actual genes. You wouldn't need them. They'd have no purpose; so, they were into this a long time ago. They can now create complete human being from scratch, designer-made humans, and the only problem they have now to bring all the old world down — as I say, the symbol of the Twin Towers, the Jachin and Boaz. It kicks off this New American Century for the 21st century.

The 21st century was always very important to them. Arthur C. Clarke, a very high Freemason, wrote "2001" and "2010", who created novels with a lot of truth in them; and this guy, remember, was a Nobel Prize winner. He was no dummy. He talked about this agenda, which would be kicked off in 2001 with a great discovery, a new change that would come all over the world.

Hi folks. Alan Watt here again filling in for Michael Herzog. I'm going through some of the deeper meanings behind what's happening today, meanings which are kept from the public. The public are given panic, hype, fear and terror because it's worked in all ages and in all times past. You have the ancient Caesar's and Nero's of Rome, who used the same tactic where they'd get a group real or imaginary, claim they're being attacked from within and they lived amongst you, and then the whole population was put under marshal law. There's nothing new in this technique. It was also used after and during the French Revolution, the Reign of Terror, and the Soviets also used it. Once the Soviets had basically completed their border and didn't expand outwards anymore, they had to find an enemy

within. When you have a totalitarian government you must find an enemy anywhere and everywhere, and so they find the enemy within.

When you look at the coordination of the anti-terrorist bills that went into effect in every nation pretty well in the world, at the same time after 9/11, that should surely tell you that no countries involved were actually independent. They had all these agreements made long before it happened. They all basically pushed the same anti-terrorist bills through at the same time.

In Canada, Allen Rock, this strange lifelong politician who always got put into high cabinet positions, he was in charge of the Justice Department for Canada in the '90s. He single handedly put through a complete omnibus bill, which was exactly the same as the anti-terrorist bill, and the newspaper reporters at the time were all questioning, "What is this for? Nothing is happening in the world. The Cold War is over. They didn't have this during the Cold War even, and what's going on?" Of course, none of them dared go any further because they're not supposed to. The media is all bought and paid for (and they like their paychecks) and this went through. They actually had it on the books before it happened, around 1998, before 2001 came up. We were already ready for it. After 9/11, it was announced on the CBC in Canada (Canadian Broadcasting Corporation), which is run by the government that basically all security forces were integrated already with that of the United States, including the intelligences services.

This was all planned. It had to be. They made all the preparations in advance of 9/11. 9/11 kicked off the event; the high occultic symbol and it falls within the Old Ides of September as they call it, where a goddess is born outside of the head of Zeus or Kronos himself. A self-born God means a new system, something which willed itself into existence in the high occultic circles, which the elite all belong to. They're taught this stuff at the top, so there's nothing new under the sun, just the same techniques over and over with occultic terminology to get an agenda going.

The biggest problem has been written on the books in sociology for the last hundred, two hundred years—actually going back to the 1700s in the days of Thomas Malthus, the economist for the British East India Company—was over population. They always believe there's a magic number the population will reach and then there will be chaos. They couldn't keep control over them. Therefore, they've been very, very busy for centuries of finding ways of culling us off. Malthus suggested they put all of the "useless eaters," and the sick and the deformed and so on, in special housing in the worst areas outside cities, over swamps and areas, so they'd die. Help them die quicker. He was a very humanitarian type of fellow; and also diet was very important according to Malthus. You'll find diet is very important in all ages.

Even the Egyptians practiced special diets for the slaves. If they wanted them to be fit and healthy physically but not too fit, they would walk off elsewhere or walk outside into another country and escape. They didn't want them too bright so they knew the combinations of foods to give them, which would feed

the body to an extent but not the mind. They were rather slow you might say. Look around you today. Everything that you eat has been under attack. All of the food you're buying is processed. It's grown by big agri-businesses and it's all genetically modified, which is to modify you. Back in a minute after these messages.

I'm Alan Watt standing in for Michael Herzog, who's up to his eyes in work, as are we all indeed. I'm going through some of the reasons why we've arrived at this spot in history, this time where things are changing rapidly, and everyone in the general society is hoping secretly that things can go on—as they've been trained that it's normal. Really, there's nothing normal under the sun in this system. It constantly changes. The America of twenty years ago, the Canada of twenty years ago and thirty years ago is completely different to the situation today. We've been de-industrialized, a process that was decided at the first big NATO meetings after World War II, where Britain agreed to secretly industrialize and not tell the population. That's now been admitted with declassified records out of London.

Of course the generations that went through the de-industrializing process and all the misery it caused were not told any of this at the time; and after that was to happen an amalgamation of Europe was to occur; and that was planned back then in 1945. Then the United States was to amalgamate to with Canada and Mexico, followed by all the rest in turn and you'd have a United Americas, which would also gradually be de-industrialized, although Latin America was to be built up by agri-food businesses to produce all the food, all the grown produce that we would need. However, it's rather evident to anyone who's studied economics that if you're not manufacturing and you're a service economy. All the big top boys agree that a service economy is really like a dog paddling in the water until he can't paddle anymore. He runs out of strength and stem and he'll sink. It's a temporary stop measure.

What's to happen for the future?

The future is simple. The brightest of the bright (according to this whole New World Order agenda) will be hired by international corporations and they will travel across the world. They were to be the new nomads, the servants of the elite. This new high bureaucratic technocratic class, the *crème de la crème*, will find work wherever they're told to in the world. The rest of them will either start leaving the country as the new boat people, according to Jacques Attali who was a big mover and shaker in the unification of Europe. The Americans are to be the next boat people looking for work abroad.

What happens to those who are left behind?

They'll find ways of gradually reducing the population. They already have, if you haven't noticed, the spraying above you and the massive increase in chronic bronchitis and lung diseases that it's causing.

This is all part of the same agenda of depopulation. They want the people in the rural areas to move first to move off and into the cities. The existing big cities are to be the habitat areas, according to the United Nations, where you'll all live eventually step-by-step in rented accommodation. No private accommodation will be allowed down the road, and there'll be no private transportation. That's why you've never been given these hydrogen cars or the electric cars, and all the things they've talked about and done nothing about over the years. You're only given vehicles while you lived in rural areas and traveled to cities where they had industry. Now that that's gone you won't need to travel, you see.

Our masters at the top are very, very efficient in these things; and they first saw this over a hundred years ago. They would gradually get you back into the habitat areas. Close down the rural areas by all means possible and you'll all be living on top of each other in the cesspool of the city, the most abnormal way of living that anyone could have devised; and I mean that seriously, because the ancients knew this too. Plato said we would create cities (artificial beehives), which meant that everything that happens within a city must live on a system of economics, run on money, that money is the key to everything. It can't feed itself. It can't do anything for itself. Everything was brought into it. However, what you can do in such an artificial system is you give the inhabitants an artificial way of living, and you can literally alter their culture in any direction you want very quickly and the public never see it. They adopt and obey. That's the tricks that were known thousands of years ago; and for those who want to know more, read all the writings of Plato. He was a member of the aristocracy of Greece. He believed he was a member of the elite and he spoke on behalf of the elite and their plans. As I say, there's nothing new under the sun.

I can't say that enough because it crops up all the time. Even in scientific experiments, there's a famous one they do all with every intake of students of starting off a big cage with a couple of rats. You watch them with the social behavior until they breed to a specific number and then they become deviant. They turn on each other. They bite each other. They might even eat each other, and there's all kinds of deviant sexual aberrations breakout as well. It's the same with humans; and that's why, for cultural change, those who run the techniques of culture decided that cities would be their main beehive for creating the system for the whole world, but the rural people must be put off their lands. That was a prime thing to do.

Even in the ancient times, Rome fell not just because of barbarians invading them, but because they taxed the rural population so much they eventually rose up at the end and finished off Rome. However, not before the elite got out with all their loot to start off an empire elsewhere, as they always do. Today, the elite have already been getting cities; the most ultra modern cities built for themselves in China to accommodate primarily a middle class bureaucratic white population, with all the most recent amenities that they're used to, or even that they're not used to yet. They're more advanced than America. These are sparkling brand new cities. They used the technocrats, the scientific elite, the scientific types of bureaucracies that we now have running this world, and they've also set-up and

they're setting up new cities in Bahrain in the Middle East. That will expand as well, as they take country after country over.

What will happen to the old countries? They've served their purpose. America was the New World and this is a New World Order. It's moved on from America.

What do they do when an empire has served its purpose?

They collapse the empire behind it. This is standard down through history. We're already living through the collapse. We're seeing the price inflation. We're seeing all the phoniness around us. The cheap, cheap things we buy that don't last long. They all break. They're non-repairable. We're seeing the end of an era, basically, the end of a plan. We're watching the Big Boys manage the strings or the puppets and we're all supposed to dance to their tune at the bottom without thinking. Unfortunately, most people do not think. They'd rather believe that just a bad bunch took over the government recently, and that's why things are "going to pot," but nothing is further from the truth.

Jefferson was a member of the Old Illuminati of his day, from the old French Lodge, as was Benjamin Franklin. Franklin was the Grand Master of the Grand Orient Lodge in France. They both said the same things, that the United States of the Americas would be a nucleus of a World Federation. They both knew the agenda. They said it would be run eventually, down the road, by a council of 12 wise men. They also warned the public because they spoke with "forked tongues," one tongue for the public, one tongue for themselves and between themselves. They warned that when you see an agenda unfolding between the takeovers of different parties in government, whether it's left-wing or right-wing, followed by a right-wing and then followed by left-wing. When you see this same agenda unfolding, regardless of who seems to be in power, then you will know that you are under tyranny.

People haven't noticed that regardless of who seems to be in power, the United Nations agenda has steamrolled ahead since World War II without any halt, then you know you're not sovereign. You know you're under tyranny and you have been. The politics you've seen for the last fifty years, sixty years has been show politics. Show politics only. It's a drama put on and staged for public consumption, because they knew they had to make you believe you had rights, and that you had representation, and that these boys were really there to speak for you. If you watch what they really did during all of those different changes of Congresses, it was the same agenda. You never saw one party coming in and saying, "we're going to change what the last party did. We're going to throw that out." It doesn't happen that way. They continue to take up where the last ones left off. That's what Jefferson was warning about; and it's all around you, it has been all your life.

Don't panic at this stage that you're waking up. Don't panic because you're noticing the little things that you become habituated to are changing. The prices are going through the roof and gasoline prices are going up and down. Mainly two steps up and one back, all the time. It's meant to be that way. It's just an agenda we're living through. Our lives are basically scripted for us (at least the big changes in our lives) long before we were born, in fact. These boys that run the world have long-range time-tables and they run it like a business plan, with their big projected investments in the future, which always entail the takeovers of other nations and wealth and all resources of the world.

One of the many interlaced organizations that spearheaded this Unification of the Americas is The Council on Foreign Relations, as it is called in the United States. In Canada its sister branch is The Canadian Institute for International Affairs. It's the same club. All British Commonwealth countries have The Royal Institute for International Affairs and they work in tandem to bring all this about. In Canada, when the three amigos signed their first open part of the amalgamation for public consumption in 2005 in March at Waco, Texas, it was announced on Canadian television that there'd be a few more after this. The second part is to be signed this year in Canada. They mentioned that The Council on Foreign Relations it appeared publicly for the first time under their own banner on mainstream news, said that they drafted the whole thing up themselves. This non-governmental organization had drafted up the amalgamation of the Americas to be signed.

Who gave them the authority to do so? Who voted them into any office over us?

The fact is you see no one did. We don't have anything called democracy. It's a joke. It's a sham for the public. It's to put the public to sleep thinking they have rights. The feudal system of the Middle Ages is alive and well. They gave democracy for a while just to put everyone asleep and stop them rebelling every four or five years. That's why they have elections every four or five years.

In the 1600s the surveys they did in Britain showed that if they didn't give the people rights, there would be a revolution roughly every four or five years. Lo and behold, they came up with this new idea called democracy. However, at least in Britain and the older countries of Europe they have an elite, which they understand are there at all times, and they're called The Establishment. No one votes The Establishment in. The Establishment are above all laws and rules. They own parts of the world, big parts, big chunks of the world, including the countries they're based in. You can't argue with these boys.

Money is the key to it all. Everything in this corrupt system runs on money. I honestly don't care what kind of money it is or what form it takes, money is the key to help the elite families get to the top and hold power over everyone else. I don't see any way around it, to be honest with you, a system that wants to keep money, even though they've said at the top through their big front writers like Bertrand Russell, eventually the public will be issued credits by the State every week, every Monday and you can't save up

these credits. If you don't spend them, you start off with the same figure every Monday. If you go against the system, then those credits will be withheld and you can't buy any food, shelter, or clothing. That will be a form of social control and punishment. This again has been discussed at very high-level meetings over many years by the elite themselves. We will see that introduced once the ID cards come out. The ID that is to come out in the United States is made by the same firm that's already done it for Britain. They announced in Britain last year that the ID card has an active chip, which also will be your banking card.

This is the age that was planned a long time ago, where you won't be able to buy or sell without a number, and being tracked and all the rest of it, of the beast. The beast is the system itself. We're at that stage (almost) already without the single ID card. Just over the last ten years, I've been astounded at the amount of people you see who have a card for every shop they visit. Everything they buy is being monitored by government agencies. If you ask them if they know this, they'll say, yeah, vaguely. If you ask "does it concern you?", and they'll say, "no. I have nothing to hide." You see, there's no indignation left in them. They have no indignation anymore. They're happy slaves. They're being good. Being good means whatever the present laws are or what they'll become; they will obey automatically. That's what's called being good. They think they're going to be safe if they just keep their heads down and play it being good, and that won't happen, because if they don't have indignation, their brains already have been attacked. It's a natural survival mechanism to want privacy.

People had wars in the past to preserve privacy, because in many times in the past it got to the stage then where Big Government wanted to monitor every person. They wanted to monitor everything you did, and bought and sold, and where you went, who you visited. That's called a police state, totalitarian state. We're seeing the exact duplication of the sovietized system being established across the world, as the elite from the west said it would be. They said at their big meetings at the Club of Rome, and their other big clubs that they have in this amalgamation, that they preferred the collectivist system. It was much easier to control vast amounts of population. Back in a few minutes after this.

Hi folks. Alan Watt standing in for Michael Herzog. I'm going through just a few things quickly to do with how we arrived at the present state we're in and where we're going very shortly. The plans were made a long time ago, and the one thing you can count on is the planners never change their agenda. They stick to it by all means possible. That's why we're in for the long haul. We're going to go through hell before we come through and see any light on the other side. There's no doubt about that. They've already hired thousands of psychopaths on the lower level to do their brutal work for them. In today's society, which is totally atheized, they've got many to choose from to recruit, guys who have been brought up watching video games and playing video games and worshipping the black outfits of the police state, the black colors of the executioner. That's why all police now have changed to black uniforms. They're not there as police officers or peace officers now. They're there as law enforcement agents and that's why they wear black, the executioner. They've got authority to kill. Unfortunately the psychopaths they recruit that come

from a generation of games where the only object is to kill, kill, kill and win at the end, and wear the same uniform as your new brotherhood. The new brotherhood that you belong to, that's your new family. The same technique they use in all militaries in all ages.

We're in for the long haul of brutality and we've got to act now and speak out everywhere we can to stop this, because if one generation grows up watching terrorism all over the place, at least the threat of it and cops everywhere wearing combat outfits and machine guns, it's going to be very difficult to change. That type of system could last a hundred years and that's why Rumsfeld himself said, "this war might take a hundred years to complete." Now he's talking about a whole agenda into a completely new way of living, where the old ways are gone. Where you don't marry who you decide to marry or even divorce who you want to divorce. You'll have to get permission initially in one stage to even mate if they deem you acceptable, then the next step for another generation will be now they're going to make you from scratch, all in Petri dishes basically. That's where it's to go and they're not kidding about this. They're not kidding at all.

They call the commoners "the rejected genes." We're the junk genes that didn't make it to the top of glory and power. Whereas those who have held onto it through families and interbreeding of the same families over thousands of years and who have gained the power; who have gained the finances and held on to it, they're shown by their Darwinistic socialistic techniques that they're obviously deemed to rule the rest of us and act like our betters. They are our new gods in other words. We're seeing it all come out now with the arrogance from statements in the press by the elite themselves, so we have to get used to this. We have to fight against it, too, because one generation cannot grow up wearing black clad outfits and holding the guns on the whole populations. It will become a ruthless society. Back in a little while.

I'm Alan Watt. I'm standing in for Michael Herzog today, who's trying to catch up on a lot of work. I know the feeling because you'll be surprised at even the talks I do on [cuttingthroughthematrix](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) how much time that takes to do. Not so much the talk, but all the formatting et cetera that goes on in that uploading to all the sites. I encourage you all to go in there and look at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for many, many free talks I've given over the last few years on this agenda and all how it ties together. How all the parts that are intricately woven together. Interwoven like the finest silk. All the huge organizations and branches, and the top executive leaders and how they work in politics and as the CEOs of big international corporations. We're under a type of fascism at the top, which is to run the people at the bottom under a form of communism; and that's the trick of it, the big axe of the fascia stands above the moon and the star of communism. That's really what the old scythe stood for, Saturn.

Now I believe there are some callers coming in. Feel free to call in and we'll have a chat. Maybe I can answer some of your questions for you. Meanwhile I'll continue with what I'm talking about now, which is how the Twin Towers basically was a world signal—a big occultic bang to set off a new part of the agenda. The next phase which is the new world taking a system into the rest of the world. A New World Order basically. A speech given by Daddy Bush or Poppy Bush, which is more appropriate since he has big dealings with the drugs that come in from the heroine and the poppies grown in Afghanistan. In his speech back in 1990 and in '91, both given on September 11th on the New World Order, a term he kept using but was never really explained to the public. It wasn't meant for the public, because the public, you see, are kept in the dark. It was for the high members of his own circle, like the Skull and Bones, the pirate flag, the Old Templar symbol. That's what it was meant for.

"A New World Order coming into view" he said. "A big idea." A big idea, again, it goes back to the old goddess that was born out of the head of Zeus, and some will say Kronos. Self-willed into its own existence by its own power and intellect. A new order of things. A warrior type creed, it would run over and rule over, and therefore it was dressed in armor and carrying weaponry. That was their symbol. That's why they chose 9/11 for the date. It's interesting that 9/11, as we all know, became the emergency call number for all those guys in uniform. A term they also used after 9/11 happened, when Rumsfeld said "I want everyone in uniform even the postman to put it on," because now you have an amalgamated force of one form, uniformity, and even the guys who deliver your post now spy on you, too, under Homeland Security. That's who they all work for now. Anyone with a paycheck is under Homeland Security.

This one form that's to spread all across the world, this uniformity is a standardization process where all cultures, all peoples will be put under the same system. All religions as they have stood have been demolished. Christianity as it used to be has served its purpose for the elite, and they've already pretty well demolished the old form of Christianity and brought in a new type mixed with the New Age for a New Era. That's what's been happening. Back in a few moments.

Hi. Alan Watt back again filling in for Michael Herzog on this Friday, and I'm talking about how this world is to be standardized. It's simply too untidy for this elite, you see. Untidiness means inefficiency, and these boys at the top want complete and pure efficiency. That is why the next big religion to be knocked now is Islam; and Islam is so different you see in so many ways. It's a complete culture tied up with a religion; and that's very inefficient. They might disobey and of course they knew they'd get some retaliation. When they go in every country that's invaded always does retaliate, you hope anyway, at least there's still some survival process still working there. Now it's turned into a propaganda war as we hear about all these nasty people over there who aren't too pleased about being invaded and run by a foreign power

Propaganda is used again in all wars to basically lie to the people, they must be supportive of the war, and that's the general public. We don't realize in today's complex world that little vote you don't really get to pick the person that you think you're picking. You're presented with a bunch to pick from. No different than the Politburo of the Soviet Era, and you don't realize you are giving your power, you're acquiescing all your power to that person to do as he wishes, by using your name, and that means going to war as well. They never mention these things when you vote them in of course. They never mention they have upcoming wars planned and takeovers of entire continents and the resources. Nevertheless, if people would just stop voting for a change, instead of voting and never learning, the ones at the top would have to come forward for the first time that really run your country. You'll see that lo and behold, it wouldn't collapse after all. It would still be just as totalitarian. Perhaps a little more quickly, but you would see the teeth out as they force you to go along with them one way or another.

We're dealing with brutal types at the top. Very brutal types. Killing millions is nothing to them, never has been. World War II was completely set-up in advance. Every historian that has written about the Versailles Treaty, signed after World War I, said that treaty guaranteed a second war with Germany because they could never pay off the debts, the reparations that was demanded of them. They had no option but to eventually fight it out or go under and starve to death. We know that they ended up fighting it out. We also know that the big corporations like GM, ITT and The Rockefeller Foundation, Baxter Laboratories a whole plethora of big companies in the West, including many belonging to Rothschild's, financed Hitler into power. They financed the Nazi war machine. They financed I.G. Farben, the umbrella company that all of these independent corporations went under. They produced all the armaments for Germany.

The stock exchanges still went on through New York and London, all during World War II through these companies via Switzerland, and the big boys got rich and fat as always during wars. Rothschild himself said he makes most of his money when the blood is running in the streets; and that's never changed. No one was ever brought up after it for trading with the enemy and got actually charged and put away.

If you go into the history of the Bush family, you'll find that one of them was actually charged, but eventually they managed to pay their way out of it. Again, nothing new under the sun. They financed their enemies into being. They used them to change the world. World War II was to change the world and society. Without World War II, Winston Churchill admitted he could have never pulled off the Great Idea of amalgamating Europe, something that he was completely for. The man who told the British public that to fight these terrible Nazi demons to preserve the British way of life was telling his own peer group in parties, many parties. They had parties every night that this was the best thing that ever happened, this war, because they said, "we shall realize our dreams of a United Europe."

The public didn't know about that, did they?

They might not have gone off to fight for war if they knew that. The public are lied to in all times when it comes to scheduled wars. Professor Carroll Quigley defined wars and what their purposes were; and apart from the profit making motives, he said, "the primary purpose of war is to change the cultures on a societal level on all participating sides" and that's what they did, because government grows so massively during wars, whether it's an act of physical war or a Cold War, government expands drastically. Today we have the War on Terror; and if you've noticed, terror has been redefined. It's constantly being updated and there's new topics being put under terror. Someone withholding taxes, or even forgetting or hasn't put down the right amount down for taxes, is now considered a "financial terrorist." If you're talking about certain subjects, you're "anti-government," a term borrowed right from the Soviet Union; and you're also put down as a terrorist. I guess you're a speech terrorist, a propaganda terrorist.

That's the state of the world as it is today. It's going to get a lot worse. The majority of the people will go along quite happily with it, thinking they're going to be quite safe. They'll watch their 6 o'clock news. They'll parrot their 6 o'clock news. They will not want to hear anything different. I'm sure you've all had someone put their hand to their ears and say "I don't want to hear that" when you tell them some of the truth. Because it's almost by knowing some of the truth they might be guilty of something, guilty of knowing. Maybe that's what they're really afraid of; and you'll find that as a fact. I keep telling people don't waste your time trying to wake up those nearest and dearest to you, because the odds of them waking up (when maybe one in ten thousand can wake up) it's very slim to find someone in your own family who can do it at the same time.

You also find that in the writings of Nero and Tacitus and others that they gave speeches on how they would alter society to a totalitarian society. How they would get people to give up their rights and freedoms under the threat of terror. They said they would aim all of their safety precautions towards the female, because women by nature expect (in the old days anyway) they expected the men to bear the problems and deal with them. Nothing has changed, even though they've had a liberation forced upon them by technology and science and the birth control pill, but nothing has really changed. They still don't really want to hear. Most of them don't want to know. Some of the older ones do, because with age comes wisdom. Today we don't have enough of wise older people around. They've been shunned by society. That was done on purpose, because in the early 1900s the big tables, the Round tables and the Communist Party, too, said, "they'd have to break up the generations so that the wise ones would be put into old age homes and despised by the young." They would have to break up the family and they've done that very, very well.

If you're older today, you don't count. You're somehow senile or silly, or you're in a second childhood, and so your words fall on deaf ears if you have any wisdom at all. Unfortunately, most of them today don't have any wisdom to pass on. They have never woken up themselves through their entire lives, because

for a generation or two we've been spoiled. We've been spoiled, not by hard work and rewards. We've been spoiled by a glut of credit cards. Easy credit, pay later, low terms to keep us all happy buying rewards to please ourselves. Rewards, just like you train a rat to pull a lever and collect its reward; and that's how people live today. They think that's natural. You work for a month or so, or a week, then you go off and buy yourself some goody that's supposed to fulfill your life for you.

Every ad on television tells you, if you buy this particular toothbrush, you'll have a happy smile all day long (or whatever else they're selling you). We know it's a farce. We know it's untrue, but people want to believe in that because they have no faith in people anymore. They don't believe they can have happiness with other people anymore. Everyone has been divided scientifically through an indoctrination process from the time they were born. "A scientific technique" as Aldous Huxley called it (and many more of the same ilk). This scientific technique starts with education as young as kindergarten. I'll be back to talk more about the kindergarten.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Michael Herzog. I think I have Rick in California that's called in with a question. Is he there? Hello.

Rick: Hi, this is Rick from San Diego.

Alan: How are you doing?

Rick: Oh good. It's a pleasure to talk to you finally. I've been listening to your shows for a long time and I have a few questions I wanted to ask. One of the questions is: if you begin to look inside yourself and you find — because I'm starting to look inside myself and find things — some there where I have empathy for people around the world and other things that are psychopathic or evil, and if you have that I'm disturbed by it. Can you change it or is it just sort of a product of your breeding and can you overcome it? Another question I have is you were talking on Palmgren of Sweden Red Ice, I think you were talking about in ancient times where your soul and your spirit merge together. How do you know that has happened? Is it something like a burning bush type of experience, or is it just sort of a feeling? How does one know that they have crossed that?

Alan: The old story has always been in all ages of "KNOW THY SELF." It sounds so simple until you really look at yourself. In all ancient societies and in higher Christianity—I'm talking about the ancient Christianity. Not anything that evolved from Rome, but a higher Christianity, they had to come to the big question of good and evil, which is the same thing, it was matter versus spirit. In the world of matter, we have to eat and survive and there's a tendency to be ruthless and to acquire out of this fear of dying, for lack of food or clothing or shelter et cetera. On the other hand, we also knew as human beings there was

something much higher to all of this than just the world of matter. Very clever priests came along and started to fool the public and control them through this need to contact something higher than themselves. Again, the ancients knew you didn't need priests because it all happened within you. Your mind was the universe. All knowledge was contained within you, but you have to know yourself because you do have a tendency to be a tyrant or a very benevolent sort of decent person, a giver. That's been the battle all down through the ages.

However, in ancient times they also talked about the deviant creation, which was the psychopathic types. The ones they knew were born within society with no conscience and no empathy, simply was not there; and these are the ones who always rise to the top. Especially in money systems, they dominate it and then they dominate the people through the money and armies and force. As far as knowing when you were complete, you'll find lots of the writings again of the ancient Greeks, who all studied in Egypt in the higher mystery schools. They said that when the other part (your soul mate) and that's what it really meant then. Your soul mate approached only at your beckoning. Not a spirit guide or anything like that. Something that was simply separated from you a long time ago. When it came towards you, your personality, your mind became fulfilled. You became complete and it altered you completely. You understood the good and the bad, but you also knew how to control the forces that were innate within you. That's what it used to always mean; and it's a very deep subject and I could go on forever on it, but that's a brief synopsis of it.

Rick: Can I make an observation? I noticed that if you don't have a piece of land where you could feed yourself, if you have to depend on money or the system, it's almost impossible to be perfect to not affect somebody. For example, I've been noticing so many corporations that we buy from, they are involved in horrible genocide in Africa; and how the U.S. is depriving the people of Uganda of their land in case after case. I notice everything that we buy, everything that we live in society is attached to death and destruction. I guess we have to try to do the best we can and speak out and try to pull back from society as much as we can; and yet at the same not be a complete hermit, I guess is what and I'm wondering—

Alan: Yes that's what it is. You see most people, as you probably know, don't care where their food comes from. They don't care where anything comes from, as long as they can buy it cheap in the stores. They don't care if it's child labor that's making something, which is often from China. They have no empathy. You have to understand in today's society it isn't just saving the good people who are everywhere. There's a minority of good people in today's society because most of the public have the same mindset as the elite themselves. That's what's becoming very evident. They support any war that's going on, as long as they can benefit from it themselves and they don't lose anything through it. They're psychopathic in their traits in fact. Even in their own personal relationships, they can't keep them or else they're after something from someone else. They have the psychopathic traits. We have a psychopathic culture which we've all been born into, because those at the top gave us the culture and those at the top

are pure, pure inbred psychopaths. There's nothing human in this system; and that's why I keep saying it will not last forever. It cannot by its standards. It will fall apart; but we will go through hell before that happens.

Rick: Thank you very much, Alan, for talking and it's a pleasure to talk to you.

Alan: It's a pleasure to talk to you to.

Rick: Bye.

Alan: Bye now. I think there's another caller now from Connecticut. Hello.

Henri: Hello. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes I can. What's your name?

Henri: It's Henri from Connecticut. I'm a regular caller of RBN. Yes Alan, it's great to hear you. Actually, I'm a former listener of the Jackie Patru Show. I remember when you used to be on with her and you had excellent shows. I wasn't at there very long. It was like a year or so before she went off the air. You're discussing all this stuff and it's very, very interesting; but let me get this straight. A lot of this stuff at the very top seems to be Kazarian or Kazar shall I say and Jewish or Jewish centered...

Alan: I'll answer that when I get back. Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Michael Herzog and we're talking there from a caller on some Jewish influence in this New World Order; this Zionism basically. Zionism has many levels of meanings depending upon which circle you join. You have to go back in history to find out really how this whole world agenda was planned; when it was planned; who participated and which groups were to be involved. If you go back to the writings of John Stuart Mill, who was an economist in England in the 1700s and then his son took over of the same name, also an economist working for the nobility and the elite establishment of London. They drafted up a series of races which would be useful to achieve this end. In fact, they also drew up a list of races that completely considered inferior, which should not be allowed to come through. They saw them as being destructive and would have to be eliminated. Hitler gets the blame of drafting these up. He simply copied them from Mill's and H.G. Wells who worked for the British Elite.

H.G. Wells wrote a summary of history called "The History of the World, Part 1 and 2". It was finished by his son in New York, but he also drafted up the list of chosen peoples that would be useful for the dominant

minority to use to bring it all about. They chose to bring in Jewish people because they said they had great management experience and great education. They'd proven through times of turbulence and horror they could still come through on top. They were survivalists and they were very good of course at managing the money system; and so they decided to bring in what eventually was called Zionism. However, it was run from London and other groups apart from the Zionists were to come into this.

You've got to understand that at the top of Zionism, which was funded in fact into existence by not just Rothschild, but also by the British Establishment. At the top, they're all psychopathic and you have them in every culture. They can be the head of some group in China or the heads of some of the Hindu groups. They don't care what name they give themselves at the top or what cover they go under, a psychopath is a psychopath, and you have a world club of the elite psychopaths today. You have aristocracy amongst them all. You have Jewish aristocracy that never mixes with the ordinary Jewish person and they intermarry, too, and interbred at a higher level.

You'll find the Balfour Declaration if you read the whole thing. It's very interesting because Balfour who was the Prime Minister of England at the time also went through this process of why they had to setup and outpost in the Middle East and they would use the Jews to do it and they would setup an [Ulster]. If you understand what [Ulster] meant, it was setting up a British post in Ireland that would cause mayhem up to the present day with Catholics and Protestants. You put a foreign people in the midst of people that you want to conquer. They create eternal strife and there has to be a resolution down the road, as people become war weary. That's why they setup the State of Israel. The British government pulled thousands and thousands of troops from the World War I fronts, the trenches in Europe and put them into the Middle East to takeover Palestine from the Ottoman Empire; the Turkish Empire that ruled it at the time. Britain did the fighting. Britain took it over and Lord Storrs was put over that on behalf of the Queen as the Counselor General and he ran Palestine. You should read his books as they setup the future State of Israel, the books are called "Orientations," and read his memoirs as well. Lots of good information written from the horse's mouth. He also said "we are setting up a new Ulster in the Middle East." It would serve Britain for years to come. There's more to this than meets the eye.

Henri: That's very interesting what you're saying, but I also was told by a couple of sources that the British Royalty is – the British Royalty, the Spanish Royalty, and Queen Beatrix of the Netherlands are not the real royalty at all, but they are really Rothschild or Rothschild people.

Alan: No. They're Saxe-Coburg-Gotha is their real name. They're Prussian. What you'll find at the top is that the psychopaths who have power and money will breed with any other people with power and money and who are also psychopaths. See we're so easy with this. We want to find a specific target because "obviously the ordinary gentile guy couldn't do this monstrous stuff to gentiles." That's hogwash. The history of this world is with people beating up other people, sometimes the guy living next door to

you. We're certainly capable of being very destructive to our own people. Read your own histories. I'll tell you one thing. The ancient Egyptians did it too. The ancient Sumerians did it.

Henri: The Luciferian Egyptians when the Luciferian religion took over the original Pagan religion of Egypt, because Egypt could be ten thousand years old. Like Osiris compared to Ra. Isn't Osiris really a fake god?

Alan: It's nothing to do with gods. It's all esoteric. It's nothing to do with [literal] meaning.

Henri: Right, right. It's a representation of man's intellect and Lucifer, which is representation intellect. I mean the Osiris and the all-seeing-eye.

Alan: It's even deeper than that; and you'll find even the Acadians, who came in initially into Sumer and started the whole ball of wax rolling, all married their sisters and they were not Semitic people.

Henri: Let me ask this about Hitler before I let you go and move on to another caller. Hitler might have been related to Rothschild even though he didn't like Jews. Have you come across something that's similar?

Alan: There's a lot of information that they may have been, according to his mother who they claim was a housekeeper for the Rothschild's. However, you'll never know for sure. See these things are wonderful for speculation, because without the ultimate proof, that's all you're left with is speculation.

Henri: He wrote another book called "New World Order" didn't he? I mean along with "Mein Kampf" didn't he write another book but it's not widely circulated called The New World Order?

Alan: He used the term but he wasn't the first to use the term New World Order.

Henri: Right, but didn't he write a second book?

Alan: Yes, he did write a couple of books, yes.

Henri: Okay so it's a couple of books. So there's more than two?

Alan: There's a lot of articles he put out in magazines as well over the years.

Henri: Oh yes, but I'm talking about two books I mean when he came into power. I'm not talking about the pre-artist Hitler. I'm sure he did a lot of different things. I'm talking about once he was in power when he had his political thing he was doing. He supposedly wrote two books. I know "Mein Kampf" but supposedly another one, but it's not widely circulated. There are not many copies around called New World Order. I heard somebody read the unchanged edition of "Mein Kampf" and I'm going to say this and then I'm going to go because I know you've got other callers... All the stuff that he's saying about when they takeover...look at what they're doing right now with the gold market. Gold has gone up to 680 something. I'll see when gold goes to 690. They try to sell down so many tons and hammer the gold down. You know lower the price—

Alan: Oh it isn't just them. I'll tell you the biggest players in the market for gold in the world, and they always have been, are the last ones you'd think of—because it's India. The Brahmins of India sit on the largest untapped reserves of gold, but are the biggest purchasers of gold on the entire planet.

Henri: Yes, but they're not manipulating it like the House of Rothschild's does in other words.

Alan: They all manipulate it.

Henri: I thought they were just buying it for their own—

Alan: No, they hoard it too.

Henri: They're flipping it. They're bouncing it back and forth between them to Rothschild's to China and they're all playing together.

Alan: These guys all play together. As I say, these characters don't care what particular type of religion you were christened or born under. They don't care as long as you're one of them; you're one of an established elite that have proven their worth.

Henri: I've heard some of them don't want to sell because they know what's coming up even the Chinese.

Alan: It doesn't matter. It doesn't matter. This system that's coming in is going to be a system where you won't have any money. You'll have credits given by government.

Henri: Yes. Like that thing in Star Trek like Gene Roddenberry?

Alan: It's been written about by the elite themselves. They said this a hundred years ago, that they'd bring this in.

Henri: Yes. Didn't Gene Roddenberry write that in the Star Trek thing because on the Star Trek movie they were talking about credits when they're buying?

Alan: That's right.

Henri: I remember that. Okay, I'll let you go. Nice talking to you. Excellent show.

Alan: I think now there's also Roger. Is it Roger?

Roger: How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad. How are you?

Roger: Very well. Thank you now. I appreciate the show and I don't mean to even sound like I'm locking horns with you because I'm really not, but it will sound a little that way at first. But the psychopathic the term is sort of an atheistic substitute for the sin nature, which is universal to present day man of course. All sins are not converted to disorders and the only thing to be guilty of anymore is guilt I guess per se, but we have all our sins reduced to these atheisized terms. I thought you were suggesting earlier that in the physical and material plane that maybe it implied that all physical existence was inherently evil. I'm not quite stating that quite right, but that's been one of the, I think, fallacies. Now the Presbyterians as characterized by I guess Calvin's doctrine, but all creation was depraved or fallen and affected by the sin nature, including you might say inanimate objects were also part of the fall.

Alan: The fall is the fall into matter. That's what it means. You fall into the world of matter where there are fixed laws in matter; and it's true enough, you either eat or you work or you die, that kind of thing. The problem is they become so engrossed in the world of matter, "and it would be much easier if I dominate all of you and then you keep me in a good lifestyle and I don't have to worry about all those fears anymore," and that's the problem you see with the world of matter. That's how the elite arise and they're able to dominate everyone else by generally using a money system. The ancient people, remember, had no money of any kind and they lived in a tribal type setting where everyone in the tribe was important to the tribe, regardless of your fitness, physically or anything else. No one was left out of the tribe. Money really was the corrupting factor that it allowed an elite to get a leisure class that could study and study over time, and then become basically a priesthood that could then dominate you, the only learned class. Money was the key. Without money, you couldn't have had this leisured class that could sit and plan a

future for the rest of the people; and the temptation in the world of matter is to become pragmatic. To do that which is practical until you throw out anything which is of a humanitarian nature; and so you have an abhorrent type creature—and that is the psychopath. The psychopath can rationalize any evil act against other people to please his own ego. They have no problems with that. They have no conscience. It's difficult for ordinary people to understand someone existing like that, but they're many of them that exist like that today.

Roger: I think the word pragmatism is the most inherently pejorative in certainly the sense in which it is used in the political realm as being apart from any moral considerations. It's an amoral posture and therefore it's an immoral one. Now it's one thing if you say you're going to put up your greenhouse in your backyard. You'd like to do this, but in the short term, they're just going to be pragmatic and throw up a tarp instead, but that's a whole different context to the usage. I guess William James or one of those pointy headed intellectuals developed pragmatism into an idealized political philosophy to be used in what I would regard as inherently pejorative context. But what I was getting at is there's — I like to bang this going at least a couple of three times a year or maybe not often enough, and that is these elites get away with this because they're relying on the catering to our inherent sin nature, which is to always be — we're all basically manipulative. Part of the object for all of us is to get other people to do our work, and so this is inherent to socialism. It's an inherently spiritual problem of selfishness, so we can't even think to get rid of the illuminati, one-worlder, Berger elites without at least simultaneously thoroughly discrediting the socialist's enterprise in all its forms.

Alan: Socialism was a temporary thing and the elite who gave us socialism said it would be, but it's been during that period they would lull the people to sleep by keeping them in a perpetual childhood, so that they wouldn't care what was happening around them. They'd be too happy playing forever with toys and doing things they like to do for enjoyment; and that's why they use socialism up until this present point. Now they're starting to pull the rug from underneath your feet and they haven't given you anything to replace it with, so you have panic setting in.

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Michael Herzog, who's up to his eyes in work on this Friday as are we all indeed. I don't know if there's anymore callers. I'd like you all to check in to my websites cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. You'll find transcripts in different languages of my talks made available. You can download them for free. I'd like to thank all the staff out there that are doing this all for me, from all over the world. Very busy people who do care what happens in this world and are doing something about it.

I'll be on for the first half with John Stadtmiller coming up in a few minutes. I'd like to close off this second hour with just by stating the fact, again, that you have to look at the elite of all cultures, all peoples. You'll find they gained their power by the same means by being ruthless and cunning and by dominating and

slaughtering people down through the years. Now you have one big club, a club that goes under many names. The Illuminati is simply the lowest term they'll use, but they all are working in cahoots. They have been for a long time. It's time the ordinary people start to see through this, the race game, to overcome it and survive. Thanks for listening.

October 20, 2025 at 12:43 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#298](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Tim: Good afternoon America. How are you doing everybody? This is Tim Wingate sitting in for the traveling Michael Herzog, who will be back on Monday on the American Awakening here on the Republic Broadcasting Network. What a wonderful day. It's a great day for freedom, great day to move forward. I was talking with a number of people over the last few hours and we were commenting about all the negativity. Everyone says how bad it is and it's getting worse. No-one's trying to close their eyes to that kind of thing, but the fact of the matter is if you just give in to all that stuff, you're gonna lose. If you focus on the negative and the bad that's happening, it could very well happen. Let's focus on some solutions. Let's deal with ideas and concepts to make a better world, to make a freer America, to counteract these things. Yeah, people have guns and numbers and so-called legal authority, but there's actually more of us than there are of them. The trick is who motivates the mass of people – psychologists, psychiatrists, people that are in the human development fields, the positive seminars, and anyone who deals with why people do what they do.

We know that the rough estimate is that 70% of people are "sheeple". Now come on, you know that honestly. Look at the people around you. You know how it is. You try to talk to them about freedom and they don't think anyone can do anything about it. There are things we can do. We're going to talk about some of the solutions to the problems and some of the ideas that we could do. First of all, you in your own mind have to develop a positive attitude, a can-do attitude. We're going to try to help you do that today – ideas, concepts, tools that one can use to liberate your mind, to have a freedom mindset. That's exactly what we need to have, a freedom mindset. One of the ways to do that is to feed your mind with good things, with positive things. So often in the freedom movement, we get caught up listening to all the problems. We've got so many issues that we can always point to this. There's always going to be negativity around us. The battle is in your mind and the battle is to have a positive attitude. To do that, we have to have realistic tools. Tools to be able to move forward and have that motivation inside of ourselves. The scripture says that you're not supposed to have a mind of fear, but you're supposed to have a strong mind.

We have our special guest Alan Watt today – Alan, are you with us?

Alan: I am. Yes.

Tim: Excellent, I am so happy that you're here.

Alan: I'm glad to be on.

Tim: You and I were talking a little bit earlier, as we were talking about the program and ideas and different things, and you had brought up something I had not known. We have a broad spectrum of individuals listening here who know that there are certain issues are starting to take off. Obviously 9/11 and the inconsistencies with that whole story, things you and I have talked about already – about the Bilderbergers and the elitists at the top, the globalists, and one of the other things is this issue of chemtrails. Something is going on way up above the commercial airline route that planes are doing something, they're spraying something and there've been all kinds of reports here. You told me, if I heard you right, that in Europe they're already admitting that they're doing this?

Alan: Yes, just in the last week or so. It had to come to this because there've been too many people talking out about it, that they had to eventually address it. Some of the governments have come out and admitted – see, now it's time, now that we have heard the Kyoto warnings and global climate change, to use it as an excuse that they're actually trying to save us all from extensive global warming. However, they're a bit late and a bit of a liar, too, because they were spraying back in the 90's pretty consistently before we heard about the global warming and all the terror that's been drummed up since.

Governments do not move quickly, as you know, and bureaucracies certainly don't. It takes many years of planning something of this scale to get it into operation. It takes years of making the chemicals that they're spraying on a world basis. I get photographs from all over the world. This is going on everywhere. This has been in the manufacture for probably 20 or 30 years beforehand to get us to this stage today. Long before global warming became the con-game issue that it has.

What they're doing, I think, is to drug the populace as they're taking them through the greatest changes in history, entering the new system. The day after 9/11, on national television, Rumsfeld came on and he was asked what the government was going to do if there was another great catastrophe in another city and what they would do about the panic situation. He said we have aerosolized Prozac and Valium compounds ready to go and we can deluge whole cities with this stuff. That's when it hit me that my God, they've been doing it before this. They were doing it since the late 90's in Canada, for instance, on a daily basis.

Tim: You know, Alan, people who have been fighting fluoridation of the water have been contending that this side product of making aluminum, the sodium fluoride that they needed to get rid of, that is actually functions in some capacity as...

Alan: It brings your brain structure down, your IQ drops; it makes you more pliable to government authority. They knew that in the late 1800's and the early 1900's with the fluoride. Teller, who is the guy who came up with the H-Bomb, wrote whole treaties about this particular 'spraying of the air syndrome' that they thought about doing in the 50's. He said if we can deluge the air with metal particles, we can use electromagnetic frequency to create a circuit across the whole atmosphere, which would alter the weather, and the good side effect is that it could make people compliant by affecting their moods. They've been doing it, you see. They've actually been doing it.

Tim: This is amazing. This is science fiction. I'm a big science fiction fan.

Alan: I don't go into science fiction—I go into reality.

Tim: I understand that, but science fiction is one of the ways of telling a story that deals with the present, but you put it into the future and it makes it a little more palatable and entertaining for some people.

Alan: What it is, it's called predictive programming. All the biggest science fiction writers that have, and do, exist are paid by the future society to write stories around these things to get us ready, subconsciously, to accept them when they actually happen.

Tim: Maybe that's true for some people. Maybe that's true for the 70% of "sheeple" out there. The other 30% of us are more independently minded to varying degrees. I've often seen science fiction as predictive but not necessarily something that had to occur – more as possibly a warning of what could happen if things didn't change. The point I was going to bring up is that Robert Heinlein wrote a book back in the late 40's, it was called the Sixth Column. In it, the United States has been overrun by Chinese, and the remaining Americans developed a technology that was using electronic beams that could pacify or actually put to sleep people of different races. Of course, the Americans regularly used it on the Asians who had invaded the country. When we started talking about these EMP, and the pulse machines, and different things that are out there – HAARP that's up in Canada, and these particles in the atmosphere that could create an antennae effect or reflection, much like short wave bounces off the ionosphere, it can travel for hundreds of miles.

Alan: It can be focused on the ionosphere, and because they have 54 of them worldwide, they can put them up in convergence and aim them over entire continents.

Tim: We know that from even the Republican Convention that occurred back in New York that they already, we can see the pictures of the machines that they had set up ready to focus on the crowd to either induce vomiting or something.

Alan: That's what they found 70-odd years ago, with early experimentation with electromagnetic frequency pulse waves and standing waves—was that the secondary signal attached to it could actually induce thoughts into a person's skull and the easiest thing to do was to alter the emotion. It can either make them very aggressive or passive. That was very easy to do by altering the frequency just a little bit. They have been doing it. They've admitted they've experimented on the people of Maine back in the 70's.

Every country that signed a treaty, it was called an Open Sky treaty – there were two treaties – one was for commercial aircraft, that's the one for military aircraft that's important, and all the signatories to that treaty have been getting sprayed heavily since 1998, and some beforehand. What they've been doing, you see them making the clouds in the sky. Anyone that bothers to look up can see them making the clouds in the sky, the criss-crossing of the trails, which spread and spread. They don't go away like the old ones used to when it was just water or vapor. This is not just water or vapor. It's a polymer substance, which was developed by the military as far back as the 1950's, which can carry other substances along with it. They can certainly alter the weather with it, but they can also use drugs on the populous. On certain days and certain colors of spray they use, from the white to the blue, the blue sprays are being used in conjunction – you find everyone in the summer are almost drugged. You also find them getting bouts of irritability. Everyone you meet is irritable when the stuff starts to wear off, just as you would if you had a high dose of a tranquilizer and it's coming out of your bloodstream. You're getting withdrawal symptoms.

This is happening all over the place. Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about this coming. He says forms and techniques of electronic warfare used on the public, which they'll be completely oblivious of – and that was in his book called *Between Two Ages* and the chapter is called the Technetronic Era – this technetronic warfare which they're using on the peoples of the world as they change the whole new system into a brand new system. It makes perfect sense from a military strategy standpoint.

Tim: That brings up something else that you and I had talked about, which is that they haven't been hiding their plans from us whatsoever, and the fact that Zbigniew had put this in his book and that he also was the front man for the Trilateral Commission. I mentioned that if you really wanted to know what's going on, at least from the position of the Council of Foreign Relations, you need to read *Foreign Affairs* magazine.

Alan: This all came out in Britain from Cecil Rhodes and the Lord Alfred Milner group, which joined together. They were front groups and unofficial groups of the British Crown. They would go into countries

and get little wars started, and Britain couldn't really be accused of starting a war. The Crown would say, "If they're private organizations, they have nothing to do with us." However, once these little groups had their wars agitated and people like the Boers attacking them in South Africa, then they'd say, "we have to send in the troops to defend the English." This is an old strategy. From that they created the American branch. Any non-British branch is called a Council on Foreign Relations; and they set theirs up in the United States. The other group which is designed to bring a three-part world, three trading blocks—a united Europe, Pacific Rim united block, and a united Americas—was called the Trilateral Group, which belongs to the same CFR. It was a step higher on the rung. They also have a Council on Pacific Relations that deal with the Far East. They've been working on that since 1930 onwards. This whole present situation has been worked on 70-odd years ago. Carl Marx mentioned it in the 1800's, the same three trading blocks under a world power, a world government. It's the same agenda, hasn't altered.

Tim: Then we know that they're there. To be informed is to be forearmed. What are some of the positive things that we can do?

Alan: First of all, you cannot be positive until you know what's really happened in the past. If you're just positive, you may as well join the New Agers that get taught positive thinking and just be happy and don't look back at that express train coming up behind you, which is a great form of disarming the mentalities of the people, that's why they created the New Age. You have to understand how we got here and you have to understand your histories to see why you got here. It's only then that you get any peace of mind. When you've gone through all of it, you've broken through all the levels of the Matrix, then you understand that you have personal peace of mind. Understanding clarifies an awful lot. It takes fear away. It takes the fear of the unknown away because now you know. That's so important. You also have to go back to all of the documentation written around the era of revolutions.

Tim: Ok, understand what's going on. This is what you deal with quite a bit at your website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You have materials, you have books, you have seminars, CDs, these kinds of things.

I'm not talking about the New-Agey, feel good, positive thinking type stuff. I'm really talking about things that we can do to stop this, to slow this down. I'm willing to completely admit that it's taken generations to get us into this situation and it may take us generations to get us out of this situation. I came across this quote, Alan, and honestly I do not know who said it, it says this "the world can only be turned right side up by the conscious collective activity of those who construct a theory of why it is upside down. Spontaneous rebellion alone is not sufficient. Without adequate, advanced preparation, the old world will simply reappear after any rebellion, imbedded as it is in the psyches of the fabled people. An authentic revolution can only occur if there is a coherent and practical mass movement of self-conscious individuals, in which all of the mystifications of the past are being consciously swept away."

Alan: That's true, too, because I'm not here to save our system. The system is unsaveable. It never was my system. It wasn't yours either, you were just born into it. It was created by the same people or their predecessors, generally in the same family lines, who are moving on to the next phase of their system. This was all that's happened down through history. People fight when the system they've been born into is suddenly changing. It never dawns on them that it wasn't natural to begin with. They're trying to save something which wasn't theirs; it was already lost. We can't go on in this system, which is not a humane system to begin with. A system that says, "I'm ok, Jack, tough luck on you" is not a humane system. It's a totalitarian system already and it has been for quite some time. I'd grown up in a socialist country, that was Britain, and literally, you are a number from the beginning. You were followed down through your life by the authorities by that number. Everything you had to do at any major, you had to get government permission and approval or licensing.

It's just the same here now. Just because they haven't come to your door doesn't mean they don't do it to other people. That's been like that for a long time now. The system itself is corrupt from top to bottom and it cannot stand.

Tim: Part of what we need to do is understand the past, understand how we got here, but also look at what can we do to change? Some of us are here already. We've been listening, we're involved, we know what the past is, we know what they've done to us, we know about the numbering...

Alan: The answer is very simple. That is: for the first time for the people themselves to debate what is the purpose of life in the first place? If you can't get that answer, you get nowhere. The rest of it is just the blind leading the blind because we've never had that debate. We take it for granted that we're here, one way or another, to serve the system or to benefit from the system personally. That's as far as most people ever think. At one time, they knew this during the Revolutionary Wars. All of this stuff was debated. That's why government was supposed to be set up in the "great experiment" of the US – to see if the public could govern themselves with the least possible amount of government over the top of them. They knew darn well that if the people couldn't do it and if the people did not keep control of the government over the government, the government would gradually take control over them. That happened pretty quickly. The government has become the master. It was very quick.

Jefferson wrote lots about it and so did the other ones. They were well aware that hereditary families would create the dynasties in politics, in finance, and then direct the course of the country. That's happened.

Tim: You know, it's interesting that you talk about the structure of our system. Whether it's Canada's system, whether it's Mexico's system, whether it's the United States' system, government by itself, once at a certain point, becomes institutionalized. It's like it switches roles. Instead of being created to serve the

people, now we find people are being told they have to serve the needs of the government. That's not the way it's supposed to be.

Alan: It's become the master. It's an old story that when people fear their government, then you're overturning. That's what's happened here. That's why the same old techniques used in Europe over many centuries are now used here, because America has been joined at the hip with London for many, many years.

Tim: There are the theorists who do say that America never really did break away. They broke away politically but not really economically, because the same money financiers financed America. Didn't America even come back to Britain and borrow money to maintain its existence for a while?

Alan: It's the same old story. Money is the root of all evil. The love of money is a problem. Money is the first con-game ever invented in history, along with the priest hoods. That's why you have coin: it's the same word as Cohen, which is priest. It was the first con-game that came between barter where people decided what they wished to exchange for what item they would exchange it. There have been ongoing wars. The Phoenicians took the money system all over the world in the ancient times; and it's allowed privileged families to rise up above the rest who understand this game. It's thousands of years old. It doesn't matter what money is. Money itself is the con. That's our problem. We've never debated what the purpose of life is. Is it simply to accumulate this strange thing called wealth or are we here to serve each other? That is the dilemma, the paradox. If we go the way of the New World Order, we will be a bunch of robots serving them. The time is running out for everyone, including the youth. We are the last generation with the knowledge of the histories to stop this, because the youth don't have it. Later on, people will be chipped like everyone else and when that happens, you will no longer be able to even think coherently as an individual.

Tim: Ok, I can see that possibility. You were talking about, back to Jefferson, and the ideas, the American Experiment and self-governance. We had Edwin Vierra on yesterday talking about Homeland Security and I love his idea and concept, there's only one weak point in that. Once again, it is getting enough people to go along with it, to change their minds and stand up and pledge their life in the cause of liberty and freedom. I've tried to bring this out to people as I have talked around the country. I wrote the idea of an American shibboleth. A shibboleth is a word or an idea, a concept that causes a division. It makes you have to make a choice between something. The ancient story goes back to Judges, chapter 12, where you had two tribes of ancient Israel that were battling an enemy and one of the tribes called the other tribe and asked them to come and help. The tribe said no, and then the tribe that fought won the battle, got all the possessions and the tribe who sat it out wanted their share. The tribe who won said, no you didn't participate in the battle, you're not going to get your share. The tribe who didn't do anything decides to invade their cousins and try to take some of the booty. There was a battle and they

got their butts whipped. As they were trying to escape back across the river to their own territory, sentries were posted by the tribe that had been attacked and they had a simple word and that was “shibboleth” that they had to say. It means nothing more than a torrent of water. The word itself doesn’t mean anything; it’s the pronunciation of the word. That “sh” sound was not in the dialect or the language of the tribe that had attacked them. That way they knew they were not part of the proper tribe and they could not speak it and it became a password. Through the centuries, it is a term that has come to mean something that makes a division.

I maintain that the five premises that are articulated in the Declaration of Independence is an American Shibboleth. Either you believe in these or you don’t. How they’re flushed out is just a question of form. It’s not the substance. This is the substance of our belief; it should be the substance of our mindset. I’ll just innumerate them for you very quickly:

The positive laws of any government are always subject and subordinate to the natural law, the laws of nature, and nature’s god.

That all men equally entitled to certain unalienable rights whether or not it is convenient to public officials or special interest groups, domestic or foreign.

That governments are instituted among men deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, and therefore can never claim and unjust powers whatsoever or impose any powers from the top down.

Whenever any form of government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the right of the people to alter and abolish it and institute new government, the people being always morally, politically, and legally superior to any form of government.

When a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same object, shows the design to reduce the people under absolute despotism, it is their duty to throw off such government and to provide new guards for their future security. For the fulfillment of which right and duty, the people must be organized, armed and disciplined in a well-regulated militia. The second amendment declares to be necessary for the security of a free state.

What say you, Alan Watt?

Alan: That was fine for the time. Jefferson himself said that anything that’s on paper is worth nothing unless the people believe it in their heart and actually work it into existence. That’s the problem. People

eventually deify leaders or they deify the Constitutional papers. They deify the object, and say, with the bible, "what's written is there," and that said, "leave it there," instead of going onwards with the information from there. If you don't live what you believe, you think it's all been done for me, well guess what? You've been tricked. If you believe that and allow others to do it all for you, then you'll find out it's the bad guys and they have already taken over.

They were well aware of that too, during the Revolution, that the public would have to believe in it generation after generation. Everyone would have to know it. As you know, it was taken out of the schools long ago. It was also worked on almost like a Hollywood fictional type of thing, since prior to the 1950's, they altered an awful lot of stuff. They started to take out information from history from the classes. Now you have a really dumbed-down population that really gets their reality from television and dramas rather from history. That's the problem. Anything that's on paper can only be of value if the people actually live it in their daily lives.

Tim: How do we get people to attach themselves and become one with the substance and not with the form?

Alan: You'll never get the masses. As we know, that never happens in history. It's always the few who are willing to go into the depths and go beyond the world they understand to think deeper, more profound things of nature and what human kind is. Beyond the selfish motives, the higher aspect – some people call it the spiritual aspect – it's going beyond all of those things; that's when you start to realize that the world you're now in is completely corrupt and it was corrupt at its foundation because there was the money system.

Tim: You're right, there are a lot of different reasons, but there is the minority. We can't necessarily totally convince the majority, that's true; but we can influence them. We can get them to go a certain direction for a while. It's like what Sam Adams said; all it takes is a loud, out-there, in your face minority lighting brushfires in people's minds. We don't need to have the big numbers. We just need to have people who are willing to stand up and be an example and to lead. Too often, we sit back.

Alan: Here's a problem, too. It really is a real problem. In all ages, there's one type of human that's always risen to the top, in all peoples, and it's called the psychopathic type. The psychopath is almost a deviant creation. It used to be called that before they had the term psychopath. What you've had over centuries and centuries is selective breeding between the psychopathic leaders who do not have the qualities of compassion and empathy for others around them. They are not bonded to others around them. They are pretty ruthless, but they do climb to the top because they are ruthless. They do it just as much in big business as they do in politics or royal families or anywhere else. What we have today is also a group of the higher ones who are also scientists now, because they take the psychopathic types, put them into to

big colleges, train them to be scientists in warfare departments for creating good and new viruses and bacteriums or standing wave type to eventually infect or kill the rest of the people. That's what we have to deal with. The psychopath always can sniff the way that the public are going or complaining. They tend to come out and speak on behalf of the public and they start to lead the public. That's why in many revolutions, you'll find that people end up worse after the revolution than they were before. They can't quite figure it out. It's because the psychopaths get right in there. That happened with the communist revolution too. The psychopaths came in like droves. They didn't want to live like the ordinary people below and since the 1950's onwards they started to give themselves higher pay and increases, etc.

Tim: That doesn't happen with every situation.

Alan: It's almost all situations.

Tim: Don't you get various levels of it? I mean America's been taking some time to slide this way. Certainly there are authoritarian personalities that can rise to the top, as people get lazy, they go on auto-pilot and figure the system is set and the system will run itself and they don't keep watch.

Alan: No, the U.S. has had their share of problems since its foundation. How long was it before you had all the other wars that started? Never mind the Civil War and the many wars since. There's been one war after another and who benefits? It's no different than today or that story you read from the biblical stories. It's to do with loot and booty and corporations. Halliburton somehow has been given the authority to rebuild all over the world on behalf of the United States. Halliburton is still a private, international corporation with many of the top psychopaths who are the top shareholders. Nothing has really changed. It's about looting and booty under the guises of protecting or bringing civilization to, or bringing democracy to, or giving a religion to the pagans. It's the same old story, the same excuses. Behind it all, it's to do with looting and robbery.

Tim: I was looking at your website and I really like your official logo. He's got the all-seeing eye above the pyramid and Alan is suspended in mid-air in a karate outfit with a black belt, executing a flying kick to the all-seeing eye and knocking it off the top of the pyramid. I like that imagery, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, it's about time it was knocked off because we've had it around too long. You know on the DARPA logo, their official one that they've taken down, was the same thing. They had the pyramid with the all-seeing eye and I guess it was them at the top looking down through the light to the masses down below.

Tim: It was like a light beam coming out of the eye coming down across the whole globe.

Alan: Yes, total information network.

Tim: Good old Poindexter and his Freedom creation, as far as that goes. Alan, let's deal with some real practical stuff now. We've talked about all the negative and how bad everything is and that we need to understand where we came from. Maybe we need to understand the construct of the matrix and that is really is what's inside of the people that makes the difference. Do you offer a course in deprogramming?

Alan: I used to teach people privately, very few. Not everyone who asked because I don't believe in wasting my time with those that think money can simply buy ultimate truth. You pick people who have already done the journey, that have done the start of the journey.

In all ages, you have the world of the dead. In the New Testament, you have the dead where the dead bury the dead. You can't wake the dead up, they have to try and get up themselves. That's when they try and walk. That's what that always meant. You look for those that have been asking the right questions from their own hearts. Those are the ones that you can fill in. They can go beyond the natural, beyond the just, the data of the world because they have something else in them. It's a tremendous compassion that they have for other peoples all over the world, not just their own particular group. I think the U.S. would get far more approval within their country and around the world and if they stopped bombing other countries abroad, especially the Middle East.

Tim: There's no doubt about that. There's a wonderful little booklet out on the internet that is called "The Myth of the Innocent Civilian", which is a wonderful little treatise on how none of our hands are clean because we have been allowing this, at least some have not been actually protesting this, and we've created a negative situation in the world for the reputation of the U.S.A. Recognizing that there's these bad guys at the top and they're well entrenched and they've got the money and all these other things. If we accept that money and this kind of power is not real power and is not the thing that we need to go toward, what are the techniques and tools that we use to bring liberty and freedom back to a group of people?

Alan: Again, I don't think you understand that most people never knew what liberty or freedom ever was. They see it in a tunnel, the tunnel that they were born into. They think it's the normal in their lifetime or something they've heard about in someone else's lifetime. They don't realize that freedom starts with the individual mind and letting go of indoctrinated concepts.

Tim: I get your point. Let's go then and use the analogy of The Matrix movies since that's what you adopted for your website [cuttingthroughthematrix](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com). We have this situation, if everyone remembers in the first Matrix movie, where Neo is taken into the construct and he's walking along. This is where he sees the

woman in the red dress. He's in the construct. This is where he's being instructed by Morpheus to 'look at all the people around you. Every single one of these people think they're alive, think they're free, think that this reality is true, and every single one of them can become an enemy'. Then one of them morphs into what they call the agents or variations of Mr. Smith; and he's warning him that 'you have to be careful, you have to find people that have been asking the right question and that are doing the right thing'.

This is a parallel with scriptural teaching of the Remnant. There's a wonderful American writer named Albert J. Knock. Knock wrote a wonderful little piece called "Isaiah's Job." It was a retelling of the story about how God told Isaiah 'I want you to go and tell these people that if some things don't happen – they need to repent, they need to change their ways – however, they're not going to listen to you, they're not going to pay attention to you. They're probably going to throw you into jail and they might even take your life. Isaiah said 'why should I go?' and the Lord says to him 'it's because your message is actually to the remnant. The remnant will be heartened by what you're saying. The remnant will be strengthened by what you're saying, and by getting up there and being out there and speaking the truth – yes the masses aren't going to listen, but those with ears to hear and eyes to see will respond to the message'. That's what we need to do, isn't it Alan?

Alan: It is, however it's such an incredible education that must be given. You can't just give ultimate truths right off the bat. You've got to bring people up through levels of consciousness until when you give them certain truths, they'll understand. If you tell a person at the bottom the ultimate truth, it goes right over their head. They don't understand. You've got to prepare a person's mind to understand. That's a lot of education. That's the thing, you can't do it in an hour, two hours over radio like a "rah, rah, rah, let's save the world" type deal. It's a very deep education. Some people do have it naturally that have already gone through the process of being born, being aware, but very few. In all ages, that's how it's been.

Tim: How do we get that Alan? How do we get that education process started for those who have ears to hear and eyes to see?

Alan: They have to get in touch with one of the few who are teaching the right things and not the misleading things or the things which are to try to save the present system. We can't save something where the elite are already shifting the system under our feet.

Tim: I think you're right. I think we're under a paradigm shift. I think many of us who are sensitive to these things have sensed that this paradigm shift is occurring. I'm not talking about saving this present political system; this is just one form. See, the whole idea that I understand it is that Jesus was talking to the Pharisees and condemning them and saying that 'you're white-washed tombs, you're white-washed sepulchres, you appear to be all bright and clean and wonderful on the outside, but inside you're full of death and deadness'. The issue is that form is supposed to follow substance; and in our situation now,

we have empty, dead-filled forms. We have white-washed monuments all over DC and all over this nation that are full of destruction and decay.

Alan: A lot of them are also called churches. In all ages, those who give the teachings know darn well that as soon as they're gone, in come the ones who corrupt it. The majority of the public want ritual, they want fancy shows, they want something familiar so they become dead very, very quickly; and that's always been the way.

Tim: So what? We don't care about that. We want to reach the people. Don't we want to reach the people? How to we get the message out to them?

Alan: They must also reach out of their own religion to those of others.

Tim: Let's say that we're doing that. Let's say that's done.

Alan: I good start would be to stop killing off people in the Middle East – men, women, and children.

Tim: But to do that, Alan, then we moral people, we aware, we awakened, we spiritual, we who understand liberty and freedom, we who have touched on what you call the ultimate truth, we need to be in power to stop that happening, unless you've got some other way of doing that.

Alan: What you can also do is to demand where your tax money starts to go. No-one does that. When you acquiesce by your silence, you're acquiescing that it's going to abortion, it's going to the war machines to kill everybody else, and it's going to our own chains—because they're going to use all this technology on us, too. I would also suggest that if you're going to put anybody in a position of power where they can make laws over you, then you better have them – rather than Bush having American society psychologically tested – we have each one of them tested, even your local school master, for psychopathic traits.

Tim: Those are two great ideas on how we can actually start to work against the system, things that we can do to make it better. One of the things is to withhold your approval from what the government does in bombing innocent people, in hurting innocent people. In fact this goes right along in line with We the People Congress with Bob Schultz out of New York, where they are saying that based on a Continental Congress bill that was passed in 1774 that if government is not responsive to the people, then the people have a right to withhold their monies from the government. If that's what's going on, then those of us with conscience should be doing whatever we certainly can to...

Alan: Even the timid ones can still pay their taxes if they want to, but still put an objection and tell them what they object to, and they give this money under force and duress.

Tim: At the very least, they could play on their congress people to not vote for any new spending.

Alan: I don't think that's the way to it. It literally would take the people to literally launch the complaints to where the money is going, and they object to the fact that they're being coerced by the threat of force into paying it. Money that's going to change the culture, money that's going to technologies which will dominate them, that's where it's going. We're building and creating it, buying our own chains.

Tim: Alan, I think that really just because we lodge a protest, they go 'fine, protest all you want just keep giving us the money'. At a certain point we have to just pull back and say, that's it, no more. We know that they're getting desperate and there's a lot of talk.

Alan: This is uncovered now. The velvet glove is off. They knew they'd bring us to this stage over 60 years ago. They've been building up for the chaos that's going to come. They published their plans for the next 30 years in the Department of Defence documents from Britain. The head of NATO, every NATO country signed it. They're all preparing for massive upheavals in the very near future, because they know what they're going to bring on in this world and they know the public's reaction to it.

Tim: Ok, so then what Alan? What are we supposed to do? Lie down and submit?

Alan: What I'm saying is you don't do what they expect you to do.

Tim: I agree with you, so what do you suggest we do that they don't expect?

Alan: What they don't expect is for people to do it in such a way they can't imprison or kill them for protesting. That's the first thing. These are the masters of war here.

Tim: In other words, we're talking about no frontal assault. We have to be wise as serpents and harmless as doves.

Alan: Absolutely. These characters have played this game over and over, down through many centuries, and they know how the public will come on; head on like an unorganized mob, as they call them at the top, and that's what they want. They want to say, "Look, there are crazy guys running around called militias." They tried that right after the Oklahoma City deal. They want that to start so they can tell the

passive public, “look, there are crazies living amongst you, we have to be under complete martial rule right now.”

Tim: Edwin Vierra really laid it out yesterday that we do have the rules; we do have the tools available to us if we would just exercise them and have the courage to do that. Your second point that you made, you were talking about psychological exams for elected officials. I would say that all public servants, all bureaucrats, they all should go through a psychological exam.

Alan: Yes, because right now, Bush under the auspices of the United Nations – by the way, the United Nations is throwing all the laws out there, every country signs them into existence – and one of them is they want the whole world’s population psychologically evaluated every year. Man, woman, and child from birth and on. Bush mentioned this briefly about six months ago, that he wanted every American citizen to be tested to see if ‘maybe you harbor some terrorist qualities and you don’t know it.’

Tim: They’re not looking for terrorist qualities. They might be looking for a little individualism. I’ll tell you what else they’re looking for. They’re looking for the authoritarian personality style.

Alan: Yes, leadership qualities are what they’re looking for.

Tim: I’m not sure authoritarianism is leadership.

Alan: Instead of letting them to do what they want to do, let’s change all of this and say, “all you guys who want authority over us must take this psychopathic test.” You’re going to find you have a very quiet Washington D.C. after it’s done, because there will be very few people left there.

Tim: It is that authoritarian mindset that is amoral. They’ll pretend to have morals. They’ll go to church, they’ll do all the right things, but behind the scenes, they have no morality and they are only interested in the acquisition of power and wealth. If we can understand this, maybe something along these lines, this test that would be at least a framework to have all public servants follow. What do you think Alan?

Alan: What you just described is the classic psychopath. The psychopath really only respects someone more powerful than themselves. When they get governments going and infiltrate, then the government becomes like a military organization where the superiors all the way down do crave power, but they really respect the person above them almost like a god because they wish they had more power themselves. They are truly psychopathic. What you have today, across the whole Western World and now the Far East as well, you’re voting in the left-wing bunch of multi-millionaire lawyers or the right-wing bunch of multi-millionaire lawyers. I think lawyers should be banned from applying to get in there

at all. We don't need lawyers for that. Normal people can discuss things for normal people. We don't need lawyers to confuse the issue.

Tim: I would agree. There are some that contend that the original 13th amendment to the American Constitution was referring to a re-affirmation of no titles of nobility, specifically dealing with lawyers and being esquire from the London Bar. I don't know if it's true or not. I've seen evidence on both sides; and at this point in time, it doesn't make any real difference. I do understand what you're saying about lawyers. In fact, even in the New Testament that was one of the major problems, that they were the doctors or the lawyers of the law and had convoluted and constructed the law, in such a way that it did nothing but hold down the common person, and they themselves would just flaunt it.

Alan: When you need a professional person to interpret something for you that's supposed to be simple, then you're being fooled. That's what lawyer's jobs are supposed to do. The law is supposed to be easily understood by every individual, regardless of IQ, within the normal population. They portrayed that very well in the movie "Devil's Advocate". Al Pacino, who was the devil in it, he says 'How do you think we're taking over this country and the world? We're churning out armies of lawyers every day, that's how we're taking it over.' It's very, very, very true. It's meant to confuse everything to make everyone else, the ordinary people, subservient to something they don't understand. You don't understand it because they are deliberately complex.

Tim: You're absolutely right. This is one of the arguments that many of us in the Tax Truth movement, if you want to give it a name, have argued the government's position on claiming that the tax is legal is so convoluted and is so cafeteria style, picking here and picking there, and then trying to say 'this is the law'. Ed Vierra yesterday was pointing out that you use a legal flowchart. There has to be 'if / then' clauses. There has to be cause and effect. You should be able to draw a line from the very beginning straight through to the end, without any breaks in the line that show that this thought process is normal. Basically, what I'm trying to say is I agree with you that the law has become so complicated that it is of no effect.

Alan: It's only there to serve an elite, who want to confuse whatever they're doing that passes through the lawyers and then is reinterpreted to the public. Law can reinterpret as much as they wish, whenever they wish. That's what they're there for.

Tim: Law is nothing more than just a group of people agreeing on rules, on how they're going to do something. We used to play the game of Monopoly and we would sit around and all agree on whether or not you landed on a certain space, you got a hundred Monopoly bucks. We would make up extra rules and as long as everybody agreed to it, that wasn't any problem. Law, in effect, is the same thing. The problem is now that not everybody gets a chance to agree to it. Not everybody gets a chance to follow it and we end up with a question as to what law is. Even though it's specifically written, it's being enforced

by the bullies with guns out in the populous and they're telling you what the law is. Now you have to spend your time, your property, your life assets to go and defend something that you know the rules say you can do and can't do. Yet, they're in this position of bullying power, physical prowess.

Alan: They've taken over through acquiescence of the public, over a period of time, until it's become the norm and a generation have grown up accepting this as normal.

Tim: Listen, we've got a call coming in from Katie in Texas. Hi Katie, are you with us?

Katie: Yes I'm with you. I wanted to ask Mr. Watt if has any books available?

Alan: Yes, I've got some up on my site, in fact. I've got the Cutting Through 1,2, and 3 series, where I even go into a lot of the coding that's used in society with the higher Masonic groups. Once you understand it, you can reinterpret the headlines from the newspapers as they pass they're little jokes to each other. You'd be quite astounded at the language they use.

Katie: You don't have anything available in Barnes and Noble or anything like that, do you?

Alan: No. I've bypassed all the regulars. You see, I've had people offer to publish my works. However, once you do that, it's authorized to be out there and the editor then edits out little bits that he thinks are inappropriate. I went and bypassed them and did it my own way so I don't have to be censored.

Katie: Thank you so much.

Tim: Alan, I can't emphasize how important it is for people to shake off the shackles in their minds that this is the way we're living in our society; this way with supposedly depleted energy and all these things is the only way that it can be. I believe there is a paradigm shift and I don't necessarily believe it has to be toward the negative. I think that if we can awaken the remnant – it's the remnants, those that have eyes to see and ears to hear, those who respond to that internal responsive chord of liberty and freedom will start to get up and talk and influence the people around them, will start to make it known that there is something that can be done before this happens. We may be able to change things around. I don't think that the future is set, even though these guys have been planning this for 60 years, which brings me to what we had talked about earlier, privately. That is that it came up out of think-tanks, these globalists, these nationalists. Why don't we, as freedom minded people, put together our think-tanks and figure out a way to not confront them with mob action, but come up with more subtle strategies and tactics to circumvent them and to basically stop them?

Alan: Here's the problem: The big think-tanks and political movements that have tried in the past to alter our course are always infiltrated immediately at the very top. They come in, they take over very subtly to begin with, but eventually you have a talking head or a bunch of them at the top who are trained to do this. They say all the right things. They become the leaders. Before you know it, you're off in a different direction all together or you've joined the United Nations and they're all part of the problem. It's a con-game.

Tim: You bring up a very good point. This then goes to the next step that we as individuals, we as adults, we as liberty minded members of the remnant, need to stand up, shake off the shackles of the society. What I mean by that is watching TV, watching all the sports, bothering ourselves with all the things that we think we have to do and start learning about freedom and liberty, the rights of man, which is another good book to read by Tom Paine. If you have read the Rights of Man for some time, you have to go back and reread it. Reread the Declaration of Independence. Get into your mind these ideas. Then, we individually, have to start to think about ways of working the system and throwing road-blocks up. Whether it's going after the youth, which is one of the things that I like to do. I like to feed the youth with the liberty virus and give them material and ideas and help them and encourage them to resist the attempts on them. Go along, make it look like you're doing it, but in your mind stay true to liberty and freedom. You have kind-of turned the tables on them, Alan. What they were doing to Nicaragua, we've got the CIA brochure that the CIA printed up and flooded through Nicaragua to try to teach the Freedom Fighters how to resist the communist Nicaraguan regime. That pamphlet is now available. All kinds of wonderful things that people can consider doing. I don't encourage people to go out and break the law, but I consider you to start thinking about things in terms of what's actually right, what's wrong, what leads to liberty, and what leads to slavery. You yourself have to make the decision on what you're going to do; and many of us are family men and we have obligations. Alan, is there anything else that people can do to fight against this?

Alan: You don't win any battle until you've conquered yourself. To run off studying other peoples' definitions doesn't do anything except following something. You have to be your own champion. You must come to your own conclusions of what freedom is or liberty is, for yourself, by becoming it. This is a change that happens within the individual and that's the only way it's real. Otherwise, you're just following. If you follow, you're so easily led by the wrong people.

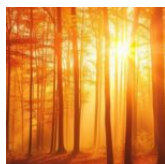
Tim: I agree, we don't need to be followers, but I certainly don't believe that learning from other examples of people who have led in liberty, I don't think that's necessarily following. It's gaining the idea. Aren't you talking about inculcating the beliefs and concepts of freedom and making them part of your own very nature?

Alan: You understand that freedom starts within the individual. That comes as a natural process of work going on, as they analyze themselves from beginning to end. You can't understand the world until you've done that first, until you know your own motivations. You have to analyze yourself and how true are you as a person? You've got to really analyze that. Understand your motivations for wanting certain things. What do you really want? What do you need? What is life about? Where do you stand in proportion with the great world you live in and others around you? That means the whole world, everyone in different creeds and cultures. You have no choice. If you break the natural laws then you're blind—The blind leading the blind.

Tim: There's going to be some folks who look within themselves and say, 'you know, I'd rather be a follower than a leader'. We're interested in those who have a positive response to the liberty message. We're looking to encourage the remnant to resist and there are a lot of good ways of doing that. Alan, I want to thank you for being with us again.

October 20, 2025 at 12:43 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#299](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Bill: Welcome to the NutriMedical Report, hour two for the 14th of August, Tuesday. That's August 14, 2007. It's amazing. We're now looking at of course the cyclone Flossie, earthquake hitting Hawaii. We're looking at all these events happening now as the stock market is literally shaken by this real estate bubble that's about to burst. All of it engineered of course to take away the assets to pave the way for North American Union, which they're planning in a couple of weeks in Quebec. Our guest, who literally cuts through the matrix, Alan Watt will be joining us in just a moment.

Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report and we will take your questions and calls in probably about 15, 20 minutes. 866-582-9933. There's so many issues going on. Alan, tell us your analysis of the latest scenarios of babble and confusion and "cut the through matrix" as they say. Your website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do go and visit there. Do purchase the packages of incredible material that cut through the matrix and realize that all, A-L-L of the so-called public political systems, all of the public religions have been literally ensnared and engulfed and converted into machines for control. You need to cut through the matrix, otherwise you will be a victim. Alan, your analysis please.

Alan: I think you're quite right. The time we're in now and going into even faster has been a carefully laid plan, laid a long time ago to create massive, massive terror and confusion, with wars and plagues and all the rest of it, everything that science can actually do. I listened to your first half of your program today and I noticed you said something that was really interesting which I know myself. I feel it myself and that is how much do you tell the public? We know much more than we say because we've studied these

particular issues and this agenda for such a long time and we don't want to cripple their minds and therefore we give them what we hope they can handle.

Bill: Right. Even the simplest things I call zone one, which is published in public journals and documents and their own newspapers, they don't read, and when they read it's like they don't understand what's in the printed word right in front of their eyes.

Alan: Yes. They refuse to believe because of their conditioning in a world where they're run by experts that anything wrong could happen to them or anything bad could happen to them. They've been trained to be perpetual children and most of them still today think that somehow this particular system that they're used to is going to continue for the rest of their lives. They live in hope even when it's changing all around them by the day or the week they refuse to see it and we know for instance that the plagues are coming because they're all man made.

Bill: Oh yes. In fact, I mentioned that about the fact that RCMP is literally meeting with my pastor friend. The same with the United States. They're getting ready. They have the plagues ready. The [Zirconium-12] plague. All these things like the [clustrium deficil]. The MRSA, multi-drug resistant TB. They're all getting ready because they've passed laws to say they can force quarantine you. It doesn't matter if you're in Australia or Canada or Britain or anywhere. They're getting ready for a global matrix.

Alan: That's right. They have spelled out their agenda over many, many years of a brand new society, a much-reduced population in the society and a completely new way of living. No more rural living at all, everyone in small habitat areas and it's coming to pass. They're at the verge of it now and they are going to do some incredible things and use the media as always, the mainstream media to convince you that it's just nature evolving and that we're causing the problems. Most will believe that because they believe nothing outside the mainstream media and they will, I think, perish with it, to be honest with you. Last month, I live next to the TransCanada Highway and the trains which go north and to the east of me and I've never seen so many heavy, heavy trains going past me as I have in this last month.

Bill: Is this going north or east, west?

Alan: These are going north and we know that there are huge underground bases for continuity of governments up north.

Bill: Let me just tell you about one of them okay, besides the one I visited personally on the Blood Indian Reserve in Canada – in Alberta in 1983 with the direction of the CSIS director, the new CSIS director for western Canada who told me face-to-face and I went out there myself. The largest single base with the

greatest amount of pollution is [Coal] Lake, Alberta. The cost of that base and I've talked to special Canadian, U.S. and other country's agents who've been there, that particular underground facility costs \$250 billion dollars to build it; \$250 billion to build that facility. That's just one facility and you can't imagine the countless trillions upon trillions of dollars spent on these things while Americans go without healthcare. People get – they don't have proper advances that are even put into agricultural care for animals into human healthcare. They suppress technology. They suppress free energy. They don't allow people to be independent in their own rural farms so they can make their own energy. They are purposely trying to corral the entire population to put them in highly compact cities and have them literally corridors connecting them with re-wilding the spaces in between, it's right there in Agenda 21. It's in Global 2000 and they're behind the schedule. They have billions to kill before the day is done, billions to kill.

Alan: And it must be done in such a way that the victims themselves with think it's all circumstance and coincidence.

Bill: Oh yes. Just like when I had Henry L. Niemen on the program for about a year and a half and then, because of my background and I was trained by the bacteriologist Dr. Robert Brown at [Dalhousie] that was working at [Reuter] Campus and worked at the Carol Institute in the T-virus facilities in the United States for the so-called Defensive Bio-weapons Project was no less defensive than creating the death weapons of the end of the age. The T-virus killed all of his buddies that got out of the low-pressure class board insulation on a one day out of the 10 years that he was sick. These kinds of things are going on because they've got dozens of end time plagues that they've got ready to foist upon the population. The Morgellons [disease], the chemtrails. Even the deaths in the forests. They're killing the bacteria that even protects the trees so the trees are dying of pests and they want to make it look like it's global warming. Garbage, garbage, garbage.

Alan: That's right and they even admit themselves they have almost every species in cryogenics storage to re-seed the planet when necessary.

Bill: They have at least three repositories. One is up in Norway. One is in Pine Gap, Australia and there's another one overseas. They have these genetic libraries of the organisms to reproduce, like at Lake [Holley], literally the genetic Ark that they actually have these projects public. If you don't believe me, go check it yourself. What Alan is telling you hear is they're getting ready to end this age and they're getting ready to kill billions; and this is not theoretical.

Alan: You probably remember Preston Manning that was in Canada.

Bill: Oh yes.

Alan: When Preston Manning was in, it was an interesting little thing because all the politicians and their families were given for the first time access to special treatment in medical establishments within military institutions that would be denied to the public. They never explained what this was all about. That's why all of the politicians are going along with this agenda hoping they'll survive and they'll be saved and get special treatment when all these plagues are released, but the general public will be denied them.

Bill: The continuity of government, and I was told this by inside contacts in the U.S. and Canada, is instantly when "plagues hit" their very first step before they go and shut off the lights is to shut the grid off. That means you've got one tank of gas that you can drive away from wherever you are at. If you don't have food, water or things to keep yourself quarantined and you go outside, and that's the U.S., Canada and elsewhere, you are an enemy combatant. I confronted the FEMA director on December 12th, 2002 at a bio-terrorism conference in front of hundreds of military personnel, doctors and nurses, with the FEMA director saying that I have seen personally your operational manual and it is to corral the population if you blew up, and I used this example to him when he was at the podium. The Federal Center or Republic Plaza downtown Denver by the Brown Palace, you are to shoot to kill and put them in body bags. Not to decontaminate. Not to have mobile decontamination units, but to shoot to kill with lethal force. It's not to help. It's to make sure you maximally cross-contaminate and kill; and he couldn't deny it. We'll be back in a moment with more cutting through the matrix with Alan Watt and if you have questions or comments you want to get on board, you want to do what you can do make sure your neighbors hear this story and your radio picks up the show.

Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report and you can visit at NutriMedical.com and clayandiron.com. Just like the Book of Daniel. Clayandiron.com. Do visit our websites. Do purchase our products. Do get the DVDs and we will have the DVDs from the conference talks that I did in Vancouver shortly. We expect those to be delivered and we'll have our own production people put them together. We expect the people to contact the Vancouver 9/11 people and tell them how happy they are and I really believe in our people here that listen to the program on Genesis. They get the free archives that rebroadcasts the shows and ask what you can do. Get your local stations AM and FM to pick up the Key Band satellite. Get a Key Band Receiver and become a micro-broadcaster yourself. It's like a good shortwave. You can get crystal clear signal if the internet goes down because, believe me, we're not going to have freedom of speech here too much longer, and we have organizations like this in Canada that think they can censor and cut out talks by talk show hosts like myself who's a whistleblower on the inside. I did more talks than anyone else at this conference. You can tell this is near the end of civilization as we know it because when they sanction the supposedly freedom of speech sanction people who do ask questions and raise

issues, you know we're near the end of the game and they're no longer going to pretend that they're our friends. They're just trying to corral the sheep. They're getting ready to execute us.

Let's get your analysis, Alan, on what you see coming, because we now have of course – Bush's brain has left the White House. We have Karl Rove's the Prince of Darkness. We have the about to be bubble for the mortgage lending which has all been engineered to burst the economy. We have the American Navy sitting in a ready position. Actually start a nuclear war with the Chinese saying they'll retaliate by frying 200 cities and towns with technology we gave them. We have the Russians basically working with conjoint military operations with the Chinese. We're literally sitting on the precipice of disaster and they're ready to completely corral the entire populations of the planet and kill a good chunk of us with plagues, pestilence and financial disaster; and people still want to argue. I can't believe it.

Alan: If you go back in the first World War when the big British council, the elite met to discuss how they would get all the young men into this war and go over and get slaughtered on battlefields. They used the newspapers and all these characters in the particular council for this elite owned the newspapers at the time. They had already done the studies back then in 1914 and 15 and they found that 87 percent of the public, even then, would not do their own reasoning. They also found out if they gave them enough crisis that the average person couldn't handle two or more conflicts coming at them at once and so they would literally close down and they were easily guided by the media. They'd simply adopt opinions given to them and do what they were told; and that's the scenario. That's why they picked this particular scenario of giving us the plagues to reduce the population to be herded into these habitat areas and vast amounts of the public to be killed off, with a new system emerging at the end of it. They expect the public to go along blindly in a panic almost, guided by the expert society that we've all been trained to believe in, and that's why it's all happening this way. Order out of chaos, therefore they must bring in total chaos to make us obey.

Bill: Exactly, and this is the thing. Cuttingthroughthematrix, your website is I consider the premiere intellectually unveiling the technology of the use of words as mind bombs and in the words of Mao Tse-Tung, I am not afraid of weapons or nuclear or bombs or bullets or shells. I'm afraid of a man with an idea that can display that idea to the public. They are much more afraid of those who actually display the level of ignorance; that display the level of literally willing victimness of the public to what's coming, whether it's forced vaccination, financial collapse, weaponization of our food being sprayed on and you look up in the sky and they say we don't believe. We have chemtrails. There was apparently this ridiculous hit piece documentary talking about it. I guess it's going to be back on the air in a few days on chemtrails trying to tell us that these are just simply contrails from the back of jets and then they even – on Discovery Channel, I call it the lack of discovery channel. By the way, this is owned by the same globalists, this Discovery Channel Network, talking about it being putting aluminum into jet fuel, when it's ridiculous. I was told specifically by people working at Denver International Airport and other airports,

including the military, they have drone jets. They're shoving these out of the back of C-130s. They have three companies that service the laboratory facilities in all major airlines, including the European Airbus and the Boeing Jets, and those three companies have NSA agents and other global agents that work and put and service these particular distribution centers that are totally beyond the control of the regular pilots. They don't know what's going on. They're just shooting out of the back engines of the wings. The public – they can look up in the sky and say that looks weird. All of a sudden you see grey skies. These things just hang there for hours and they fall down, and we even do chemical analysis and people have polymer chemists and they say they can't believe it. I just want to slap them and say do you understand you're in a burning building and if you don't leave now you're going to be dead. They want to ad hominem attacks against someone like me or Alex Jones or anybody else and think that they can shoot us in the back or throw a hatchet at us when we're trying to do the very thing that needs to be done, which is wake everyone up like you are doing. Sticking our neck out. Putting ourselves in jeopardy and I don't have any patience left for people who want to snipe at each other. We're in a burning building and the roof is about to fall down.

Alan: That's what I see and to be honest with you, I think there's nothing we shouldn't do now to try and get enough people at least to understand and to start at least preparing for themselves. None of us would choose this lifestyle – particularly the lifestyle I have. People would not believe it. I would never choose this unless I had to come out into the open at this particular time and disclose to the public what I knew. I would rather prefer a hundred other ways of living than I am now.

Bill: Absolutely. Look, I finished my Ph.D. research project at age 20. I was a medical graduate studying specialty work at age 24. I'm 55 now. Do you think I want to deal with the trashing – the attempted trashing of my career by my colleagues; by my State Board; by military personnel death threats because I know about Oklahoma City – finding out special operations was even members of the Joint Chiefs of Columbine High School. Finding out that they trashed and destroyed and killed people from 82 nations at the World Trade Center, that they've got bombs in over 22 cities by the mid-90's when they planned to release pandemics. This is a nightmare. I don't want to know this stuff. I'm not psychotic. If this could be cured with a shot, please, let me roll up my sleeve and take it, but I will not be sniped at. If you think that you know better than me, people out there? You think you know better science? You think you know better analysis of it than the guests we bring on like Alan Watt? Take your questions right now. Put it on the table. Put down your chips. Put down your cards because you need to know we've been in the battle line. If we're battle-hardened warriors and we're trying to tell you what we can tell you. We can't even tell all that we know. If we do, it would blow you away so far you won't even think that we're rational. You won't even think we're from the same dimension, let alone telling you the truth of what's coming that people want to argue that even the national ID isn't coming or the North American Union when it's almost done. It's almost finished.

Alan: It's already introduced into most of the European countries. It's there. They carry them with them and we're the last to get ours.

Bill: And the Chinese. Chinese in fact – It's American companies – American companies – this is treason, in China setting up the surveillance grid in China. They have 10 million people every year leaving – peasants leaving there going to the big cities, either for the flesh markets so they could either become prostitutes or have their tissue organs taken are being thrown in Lodi camps where they'll be slave labor. And, by the way, they're American corporations. You need to know this, that in the first term of Bush he had his first foreign mission to China was to bring in major business people including what I call China Mart to go to China to make contact with the Lodi camps, 20,000 prisons in China. WalMart said to their supplier companies, at your expense you put factories inside these Lodi camps. Put a little dummy facility outside but the real one is inside the prison and if you don't do it you can't sell through Tasco or WalMart worldwide at your cost and we have long-term consignment of all of the supplies, so they don't even have to own the material inside the WalMart. All they have to own is the shell because it's a New World Order company. That's what you've got. What do you think, Alan?

Alan: That's it. That's basically it.

Bill: Exactly. That's how bad it is, people. That's what's going on, criminality at the highest levels. We'll be back in a moment. Welcome back. It's Dr. Bill Deagle here and Alan Watt cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do visit there. We'll be back with Alan next week. He's in every week or two to give his wit and wisdom to cut through the matrix; and believe me, you need a sharp intellect. You need to have a sharp and clean body, which is a temple of the spirit, and you need to be ready to realize that disaster is about to strike. This is not a delusion. It is not a theory. It's a fact and we're telling you as witnesses high upon the tower that we're blowing this far. That we're telling you you better wakeup now. You better get yourself ready in every way, just like Jerome Corsi told in the hours before with Alex's program. You better make sure you're not in debt. You better have supplies. You better get yourself ready to not be in these big ugly cities if things get nuts, because if you don't have run-and-go packs, if you don't have an escape plan it's going to get insane and believe me, they do not care about you. Continuity of government does not include the Congress and the Senate, let alone the citizenry. So tell us your analysis, Alan, and I think we do have a caller from Halifax, Nova Scotia, Canada. Alan, your analysis of this. Mention the COG (Continuity of Government) not even including anything other than the Executive Branch of government. Isn't that unbelievable?

Alan: Yes and really that's how it's always really been on the quiet. The show of politics is just to con the public, because Carroll Quigley said that. There is a parallel government that has been running the world since at least the beginning of the 1900's and politics at the bottom is just a show for the public really.

Bill: Exactly. That's how bad it is. That is how bad it is. Well of course your three documentaries are Cutting Through No. 1, "The Androgynous Hermaphroditic Agenda"; Cutting Through 2, "The Glimpse into the Great Work" and Cutting Through 3, "Esoteric Unveiled and the Meaning of Revelations in High Masonic Tradition." You have to understand, and I said this when I spoke at the Granada Farm and I also spoke, which is probably why part of this is cut, although it was only 20 minutes of my hour presentation in the grand hall. The origins of the new world disorder, which isn't new in any way, shape or form, and the high priests of the illuminati, the Knights Templar, the Kings of Malta and all those high level Masonic traditions, they use these symbolisms, these architectures, these grand mathematical schemes in their various esoterics so they can make themselves feel like they're a supra species and we're simply sheep. They do this repeatedly and you need to understand this so you won't see rates in plain sight because they have to show you or even tell you before they do it they're going to release a pandemic; crash the economy; take your assets; vaccinate you; poison you; sterilize you and then kill you.

Alan: It's interesting to see that Donald Rumsfeld, right after 9/11, the very next day, said that this might be 100 years of a war; and he was talking not only about the Middle East. He's talking about a war to change the entire globe and the way of living for everybody on it.

Bill: Right, and of course to change the warriors too.

Alan: That's right.

Bill: Because their plan is not have normal human warriors. So if you out there and you think I'm real tough special-op Delta, well, you'll be tough all right against a genetically enhanced supra being that can run at 30 miles per hour and jump with a backpack on 25 feet. You're really powerful when you can deal with basically we call Spiderman super soldiers that they're actually building and making right now in underground facilities; and I'm not going to open that can of worms today, but I'm going to. We need to know that this is not theory and I'm not making this as conjecture. This has been in operation since the 1920's and '30's with the Nazis. They have been conceiving the idea of enhanced super soldiers. It's at MIT. It's elsewhere. So let's take our caller from Nova Scotia, Canada. Go ahead. You're on the air.

Unidentified Caller: Hi. Dr. Bill. How are you today?

Bill: I'm on fire with Alan's help we're like a tag team.

Unidentified Caller: That's good though. You have a great guest here. I just wanted to mention to your Canadian listeners that you and I will be starting up a 9/11 truth movement in Halifax.

Bill: That's right, Halifax, and I and my business is still in Denver. I'm a dual citizen. I'm an American and Canadian, and we're going to have a chapter in Halifax, Nova Scotia. If you want to hear the truth, then you contact us at 888-212-8871. We're going to have our first meeting in the first week or so of September. We're going to start organizing and we're going to try to get the real 9/11-truthers who really want to know the truth and don't want to play games with the truth or censure somebody for asking questions or raising issues or offending someone with a viewpoint that they don't like. I don't care about being offended. I just want to have people have a dialogue of asking questions and presenting evidence and showing why they know better than I do. If they can, more power to them. As my father used to say, if I know what you know and what I know I'll know more than you, so if you truly can teach me, good; but if you can't, be quiet and learn. And that's what need. We need to have people that are warriors for the truth and bring their special skills, whether you're a university student; you're a grandmother, you're just a listener of the show; you're welcome and we want to get citizens out there. We want billionaires. We want millionaires. We want politicians. We want people to know that everybody's life is on the line. They want to try and convince the elite that somehow they're going to get special treatment. Oh yeah, they're going to get special treatment all right, just like the Special Forces. They're going to be the first and I can tell you this from Special Forces delta and former CIA and NSA, they had agents tracking 24/7. I remember one agent I talked to back in Colorado Springs in '94 and he told me he had to carry a pager all the time, and if he didn't they would actually come up to him and tell him that if he didn't they would terminate him. They're tracking these guys with Special Forces like Seals all the time. They have agents watching because when you have skill sets and you're a Seal you can takeover a building with a fork. Okay. They're not going to allow people with skill sets walking around without somebody knowing exactly what they're doing and tracking every phone conversation, email and everything else.

Alan: That was discussed after the Vietnam War when they had troops coming home who were now trained in the military and they knew they were bringing big changes back home and they thought about the rioting that might ensue. They discussed at top levels in the Pentagon ways to inoculate the troops, they would get three or four years of usefulness out of them and then they'd come down with debilitating diseases.

Bill: Right. Just like Mark Zeller. We'll have Mark back on, Special Forces, super soldier serum, six and a half inches of height at age 29; 100 pounds in weight; became super strong for a while then ruined his health, along with experimental vaccines and these new nano-machines that attach to his cells that do all kinds of weird scalar things to the cells in his body. They used them literally like guinea pigs and even kept separate records, which is against violating the military court of justice for the military, and separated their vaccine records for these experimental vaccines from their regular health records. I know, I took care of them, and when you try to demand that they send the damn records they wouldn't send them, okay. Dealing with what I call the VA (the very awful hospital system) in these military experiments is impossible. They view them as literally no different than a desk or a typewriter or a computer screen. That's the way they view their personnel.

Alan: They have served their purpose.

Bill: Exactly. We're going to have a meeting. If you want to call, if you want to join us in September, we're going to start our chapter up and you need to start up chapters in your country and your division. Do contact us. We're going to have webinars coming up this fall. We're going to have documentary DVDs we're going to be launching. We're going to launch a lot of new services but we need your support by visiting their websites. By getting their materials. By making donations and we need you number one to get your local radio station to pick it up off the KU-Band Satellite broadcasting North and South America. You can get it off the internet. You can call the studios. Get it to your local people. Your biggest danger and your greatest asset are your neighbors, and that could be a millionaire down the road. It could be your politician's brother-in-law. It could be your sister or brother. Your danger is not Karl Rove, the brain that just left Washington, the Prince of Darkness that literally inhabited the White House as one of his names of endearment by George W. I don't want to repeat it, from the obscenities that this man has done in the White House. The obscenities that George W. has brought on the White House and the office of the presidency is beyond belief. This make the Rocky Horror Picture Show look like a garden party, is what he's done. Alan, your comments.

Alan: It's true. Again, we get all this fictional work coming out of television and dramas to show us how it's supposed to be, and people believe that as a reality, whereas the opposite has always been true at the very top, even with the religions they promoted. The kings and queens never followed them if you look at history. They did the opposite. They committed all the sins quite openly and they flaunted it. It's no different today. You have the psychopathic types at the top who believe they've got the world under their thumb and everyone in it and we're all fools supposedly according to them because we believe what they say.

Bill: Absolutely, Alan. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Visit Alan's site. Support him. Make sure that you understand these principles because we're coming to a time of great darkness, just like the Trilogy of the Rings. We're entering Mordor, a land of great darkness and shadows enveloping a dark majesty of evils, about to literally consume our world, but we can choose not to be consumed by the light of the truth. We're going to have more shows coming up this week. We'll be back, God willing. Alan you have always cut through the matrix. Take care.

October 20, 2025 at 12:43 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#301](#)

<http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu>



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

Bill: Welcome to the NutriMedical Report and playing our show live an hour or two, for July 3rd, 2007. Our special guest, Alan Watt is on the program regularly, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Welcome to the program, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Bill: Alan, we had a great discussion before airtime today, and we always do, and as we start to understand the real issue cuttingthroughthematrix.com your website cuttingthroughthematrix.com people need to get your three set, literally an expose of the real dialectic of confusion and to literally come out of Babylon. Come out of confusion—because if we don't, we're going to be victims, and the solution is not just a geopolitical one, a technical one or an environmental one. It is coming out of an understanding of confusion that has been promulgated by the overlords (the elite) that have set themselves up to be a predator class and have hidden from us our solutions. Tell us more of how we can come out of the darkness and get into solutions to all this ridiculousness that's going on, and understanding what the nature of what kind of being we are. What kind of universe we live in.

Alan: I think what people must really try and do, is when they literally stop everything and start to examine themselves first of all, to say, "who am I?" If you're really honest, you're a composite of all your indoctrinations from birth, through school and through your work life. You think your opinions are your own, but they've all been marketed into you, and when you get to a stage like that then you can start asking the right questions...

Bill: Right.

Alan: Because you say, "who am I?" you ask yourself, who runs this system? It is a completely ordered system. When you dig in to even the recent past, never mind the ancient past or the medieval past, you'll find that thinkers, great thinkers were always employed by the high courts of kings and queens, right up into the Parliamentary democracies, as they call them today, to literally plan the future. That's an odd thing for people, because we think in spans of our lifetime. That's the normal thing for the average person to imagine, is to try and do a certain thing. Buy a house. Have it paid off, retired et cetera. It's hard for us to imagine there are people who literally are paid—and I'm talking about hundreds and hundreds of think tanks to plan hundreds of years ahead in the future into an ordered society—then you realize it's always been this way. Not a generation has passed ever knowing the real truth that the major events that happen in their life, and all the major changes, cultural, wars, economic and everything were planned long before they were born, like a drama.

Bill: Yeah, exactly. They even try to tell us that the cycles of the economy are random, when in fact they control every lever and control button of the whole economy, the dialectics of war. Nothing happens but the dark the hand of the elitists that have kept us in a "state of being profane." They try to prove to us by telling us in advance what they're going to do to us, but people don't believe them in their documents when they say they are going to reduce the world population. They're going to poison our food. They're going to bring us to war. They're going to have three world wars; and they even publish it, sometimes even hundreds of years before it happens.

Alan: They do; and even after World War I and World War II, the same authors, the main authors that were propagandists for this agenda and the British government, like H.G. Wells. After World War II he said, "We need another war to bring the public worldwide to their knees to accept this new system that we want to bring in." The new system that he was taking about wasn't dreamed up by him. He was just an employee and a lowly scribbler for the agenda. He was told all this stuff by his superiors. What they were talking about was a brand new system, an organized more efficient system, where those intellectuals and those with power had the right to not only dictate how every individual would live their life and maybe even breed or not breed, but they would have the right to decide if you should even live or die—if they had any use for you in their system. That was also part of this whole new brand new Brave New World, and guess what? We're in the middle of it right now. This is the final end of this part. We're right on the brink and it's coming down quickly with the aid of technologies, which Madame Blavatsky talked about in the 1800's, amongst other people. She was only a front actress, really, for a kind of side degree from the female lodges to get the women into the New Age.

Bill: Blavatsky and their movements were tied intimately with the Thule Society and the societies that used Luciferian channeling techniques, to get access to advanced beings from other realms, so they could get advance technical and technological things and to do literally things that we consider right out of the Bible. We're talking about astro-channeling with demonic entities. They're very real; and unfortunately, people just don't believe them. In fact, one of the greatest secrets is that these people at the top people say, "No, people couldn't be like that. They couldn't plan the death of millions. They couldn't be like that. That's not human." The thing is, it's not governed by humanity; and that's what they don't understand.

Alan: Yes, and Blavatsky also said that the goal of theosophy was ultimately to cross science with the world of spirit. When you see the technologies they have today, which can literally remotely program you from a distance, and they have already crossed what we call "the spirit barrier" into another realm.

Bill: The spirit barrier really is just a higher understanding. I tell people spiritual issues are just basically the higher dimensions of our reality. As I've said many times, if we knew what we were, we wouldn't do what we're doing. I said in a talk on December 7th, in Granada Forum in Los Angeles, that 10,000 years

from now if we survive the cataclysms that are coming upon us both astrologically, geologically, geophysically, environmentally and technologically—there won't be any "religions", and people say "that's strange" because they look and say, "How's that possible?" Any advanced culture that gets beyond our stage to survive our technology has to understand what kind of being we are. Understand the nature of the universe and understand that if we don't stay connected, and literally do the will of the most high God, we cannot survive. Any sentient being in this universe isn't going to survive their technology. We're dealing with a very vast universe and we're also dealing with very great evil that has invaded our time space, not just from some where, but also some when to create great evil, destruction and death. It's been through the auspices of the New World Order that this latest incarnation of evil that's happened through previous cataclysms and ages of history, that have caused all the wars, death and destruction throughout the ages, is the same Luciferian, reptilian, satanic powers that have done the same things through all these secret orders. It's the same bloodlines and high priests.

Alan: There's no doubt. I keep thinking of Marshall McLuhan's work on perception and the creation of perception, and the alteration of perception and manipulation of perception, which he was an expert in (in a particular field). He said, "Eventually the time is coming," (and in the 1960's he said this), "people will communicate mainly through the ether", so it would be voiceless, bodiless people basically communicating through voices through the ether. It would change the whole way everyone thought and did and worked and everything else. Today, when you think about it, the technology has got us to a stage which we all like. We like little bits of it, you see, and we don't realize the other side of the coin. It's not there just for your benefit. It's there for ulterior purposes in the long run. We're being trained like rats are being trained, to go from one trap to the next trap to the next one, into the final trap; and the computer was first. They knew when they gave us the computer that people would get hooked on it very easily. That's why they made sure every major newspaper in the world, for three years, kept telling you "there was so much porn on it, isn't that terrible," knowing that would get the people in. That was the big hook, but the computer was to only last a certain time, and once it became indispensable to the average person, the next step was to bring them to—of course we know the iPod came in, and then the next step is the brain chip, which would seem like a natural progression to most people. They're already teaching them in school now that the brain chip is inevitable and only come into their superheroes, basically.

Bill: Right. That's what they do with you. They talk about you won't be unless you're cybernetically and genetically enhanced like Spiderman, you just aren't going to be in the in-crowd. You're going to be literally a "model-T human." The post-human generation is upon us; and this is what they're trying to do now. We'll be back in a moment with Alan Watt and more cuttingthroughthematrix.

Welcome back to the Nutri-Medical Report. Alan, I wonder if you can talk a little bit about your three set books that are available through cuttingthroughthematrix. You show a sample page from Book No. 1. Tell us about some of these materials that people really need to get, but the real issue is they have to have a

personal transformation inside, just as Jesus said, “when I return you shall be as me.” He’s not saying that I’m going to change you. He’s saying that you’ve got to wakeup. You’ve got to realize you’re a child of the most high God. You’ve got to start taking responsibility to know that you’ve been led astray and lied to for thousands of years. You’ve been treated like cattle. They’re about to kill many of you because their plans are to reduce the population. In your books, you actually show the truth of how we have been lied to, and many generations going down through the ages have been killed by these same high priests. Tell us about some of the materials in your books.

Alan: In the first One and Two of the Series, 1 and 2, I go through different coding that’s being used—it’s even in the language that we use; it has been encoded. When you realize this, and they knew this a long, long, long time ago, that we are basically—our mind thinks like a computer.

Bill: Right.

Alan: We have a logic: a human logic. We have a language that we’re given to use. A programmer of a computer, if you were to ask him what the computer would answer, if he’s programmed that computer and he knows its logic, he should be able to tell you what conclusion that that computer will arrive at. We work the same way; and when you realize that, we are not coming to opinions by ourselves. We’re following a logical sequence of data that’s given to us, plus encoded language, which subconsciously recognize. We are arriving at opinions that are already preplanned; and I show a lot of the coding in the Books 1 and 2, the whole language structure. Again, even in ancient times, they understood how to control vast populations by language creation and alteration. It happened again in the Middle Ages, at the court of Queen Elizabeth I in the days of Shakespeare and Francis Bacon and so on, they updated a language which they then called “English,” from old sort of Nordic German into this new language; and John Dee and Bacon worked on it with other teams. Whole teams worked at it, and they introduced it primarily through Shakespeare’s work and the King James Bible, the thousands of new words, which became the English language. Bacon said, “we are creating which will be the international language of the future, called English” and sure enough, that has become the international language of business and commerce.

Bill: Of course, the Germanic languages and English language were made primarily to transmit information from the high priests.

Alan: That’s right.

Bill: That’s what it’s for. It’s the implant — the very structures, like the lines of code in programming, so you don’t think out of the box. If you do and you do manage to transcend that, they try to recruit you to

higher levels within the orders, which they try to do to you and to me and to many others that somehow think beyond the box. As a result, we are a danger because—not because of what we do, but because what we are. We are sheep.

Alan: What I've had, and you've probably had the same thing, are some of the very high organizations. One was in Switzerland that got in touch with me; and they're high up there with the United Nations. They all work hand-in-glove; and you'll find this that tremendously first of all intrigued with you. They're intrigued as to how you broke through all of this, because you're not suppose to break through; and then, of course, comes the offers to join their "Big Circle", and along with all the financial benefits that would come your way. You also have the agencies like MI6, who've been in the business of putting out front-men for years, from the days of Aleister Crowley, to really confuse our minds up and get the whole New Age thing going for the youngsters. They come towards you too trying to get you in, but the main thing is—and I found this down through my life, is the utter astonishment when you don't take their bribe. They can't understand how you could refuse a huge massive gift or a bribe that would lift you into the higher realms of saying, "I have no more financial worries, ever."

Bill: The thing is they want to turn humanity into biological machines – automatons; and we are a spirit being having a human experience. We're connected to the cord of living waters. We are made in the image of the most high God. We're the children of the God of the Universe; and there's billions and billions of worlds and civilizations out there. Our God is a God that's so great he can count every hair on our head. He can know of every photon of energy in the universe; and he can be a God that can save a billion worlds and a billion universes. That's how great our God is; and so if we don't understand that that they have an androgynous hermaphroditic agenda, that's reptilian serpentine and Luciferian, that there is a great work that they've been working on that transcends ages and times, just like the cross in the front of the Knights Templar and the Knights of Malta, that have literally believe that they are the civilization keepsers a crossing ages. The star of the crossing, which is the galactic cross in their front. In the esoteric order they use these signs and hand signs because they have often been hunted down when the civilization or the society finds out that these people are manipulating economies, causing death, destruction and more. There are often cut out of a society and chased down and killed.

Alan: Yes, they're hunted.

Bill: They're hunted down; and we need to start another hunt, because this is another time. That's why they have triskaidekaphobia. The death of [Mr. LaFlam], the first that was killed on Friday the 13th, and I believe it was something like [year] 1366?

Alan: It was 1314, I think.

Bill: 1314, yeah. Of course, the whole idea is that they know that ultimately we're catching on, and with things like the Internet, it backfired. That's why they want to stop private broadcasting. That's why they want to stop the Internet, because they don't want the public to rise to that level. Many of us have had these levels of knowledge, not because of human experience, but because of supernatural and spiritual knowledge that we receive from our creator. That's why they're so aghast, because they think we're just machines to be treated like cattle. That's why they want to poison our food and destroy our minds.

Alan: That's why all the terror is being forced upon the public right now; and under the guise of terror, they hope to take away all your rights, including your right of speech. It's all tied together. They are nervous. They know they're on the brink themselves. They either pull this off or they fail.

Bill: Right. They know that there's a cataclysm coming to the solar system. That's why they're building these underground cities in a panic; not realizing the ultimate protection is a transformation from us, internally, as to what kind of a being we are. Then the intervention will come supernaturally to protect us, like the ancient peoples of Israel were protected through walls of water. The peoples of the future will be protected through walls of living fire, because it's going to require supernatural protection to survive what's coming. It's not going to be something that if you're going to have enough guns, enough food, enough water, enough right politics, you're going to survive. It's literally a consuming fire. We are only going to transition this if our spirit, and the nature of understanding what we are, transcends our technologies so we're not destroyed.

We do have a caller, Jeff in Colorado. Right after the break, we'll take your call, Jeff, and others. Amazing revelations. Cutting through the matrix. Get this material. You need this material. You need to know what kind of a being you are. The nature of the universe that we are a created being by the most high God, and if you don't get this deep into your understanding and your DNA, you will not survive. Welcome back to the Nutri-Medical Report. Our caller is Jeff in Colorado. Your question and comment for Alan Watt or myself. Go ahead. You're on the air.

Jeff: Yeah. I'll ask my question and then hang up. I'm at work. I can't help but notice the similarity between the Eye of Sauron in the "Lord of the Rings" and the Great Seal on the back of the dollar. Is there any kind of connection there? He wrote a book about fighting these evil people. Is that who "Lord of the Rings" was? I'll hang up and listen on the air. Thank you.

Bill: Sure. Alan.—

Alan: There's no doubt about it. The "Lord of the Rings" was allegories for a system of special bred people and lower classes, all the way down. You had the people at the bottom that were base et cetera. It's a

reversed reality, in a sense, and you saw lots of Masonic symbology and the terminology all through it; and even down to where the ring, at the very end of the last one, you saw the volcano with—it was a half moon with a fire coming from it, and then of course, it turned into a Masonic star et cetera. The whole thing was Masonic. When you realize that the author himself lived in Oxford University, pretty well all of his life, even when he got married (he went into married quarters there). Lewis was a great friend of his; and Lewis said the man was obsessed with writing these books. If you mispronounced a single word or term that he used in his books, he would literally take it as real—because it was real to him. They were using real occult terminology for the people's names and all of the things that happened in that book. That was a form of religion to them. Yes, they actually show you a lot of their system; and have you cheering on what you think are the good guys, who are really the bad guys. That's pretty standard.

Bill: Yeah. That's very standard. You know the real issue comes down to this; and that's why they call themselves Masters of Light and Darkness. The original sin is, it says in the Book of Genesis, wasn't to reproduce. The original sin is to decide for yourself what is good or evil. These people often think that, in their own minds, they're doing right by reducing the world population or poisoning the people with toxic food irradiation or technologies, or starting wars, because they're doing what is right in their own eyes. That's the real issue, is that down through the ages, there are the people that have written the books; been in the universities; controlled the higher education (the high priesthood); all the medical schools are Masonic; all the law schools; all the political organizations. Everywhere in the world and every religion is Masonic.

Alan: –And all the bureaucracies, too.

Bill: Every single one and people say, "oh, no they're not." You might have good people all the way through every organization. There's good people who are Buddhists and Catholics and Normans and whatever, but the fact is that they're all being deceived. They never have the truth or the whole truth. They all have shades of things that are often dialectic to confuse and control them, because if they actually went back, like I do, to the Hebrew Greek Bible and actually see things, and if they read others books on other cultures, yes there is a God of the universe. Yes, there is a Creator; and they want to take away that, to make us either accept atheism or scientisticism, which is basically that we're an automaton. All of those are lies.

Alan: You can also find in the "Lord of the Rings" — you see, the Pope who granted the Templar Charter to them was called Lothair, and he mentioned what was called [Nefario] in Europe. However, "Lord of the Rings" L.O.T. and then you have the R on the end of it—Lothair. There's a hidden Lothair in there, you see, consistently with the names that they give you. It was a praise, to an extent, of the new system that was given birth to—new part of their system when the Knights Templars were given their charter.

Bill: Right. I love how some of the points too, they even shown in the zodiac how this goes back many thousands of years to the various how they take the exoteric and the esoteric and combine them, so that they are straight in front of people, but they still don't perceive it. They don't understand it when they look at the ATOM, which ties in with Egyptian ATON and the darkness or matter of ATEN or ATON. It talks about the sun and the fact that many of the — if you look at the north or the abyss, referring to the Constellation Draco, which is in the translation of Orion. All of this stuff, it talks about the serpent. You know, these things make sense when you understand this; and it's so deeply imbedded in our culture, so deep the people can't see it anymore.

Alan: —Even the names. You have Manhattan—it's a hidden Aton. You have NATO—that's a scrambled ATON. They use it all down through the system, and we rattle off their words without thinking what they really mean. It's all around us: place names: Memphis, Tennessee. It's all Egyptian and so on, and no one asks "why?" WHY would you have so many Egyptian names in a supposedly new country of America?

Bill: It's not just the names. It's the sounds.

Alan: Yes.

Bill: It's they worshiped a sound, which is why the Hebrew alphabet is specifically setup around what they call—I guess the term that I've heard, is they call it the Rotating Flower of the aleph, where you can form all the different letters using frequencies with the rotating aleph.

Alan: If you go into it the "Lord of the Rings," you'll have a Gollum, who was this sort of artificial slave. A man who was altered that you could not trust; and that's from the Kabbalah for Golem, the artificial man, the created slave, who was altered through magic.

Bill: Right. In fact, all the Kabbalists know the Gollum's, which are basically resurrected pseudo-men that can be created even from clay. They could actually make a Gollum. I mean this — and this imbedded. That's why I tell people they have to understand when they're going to, let's say the modern culture, if they go to a lot of the Kabbalistic Rabbis, they'll tell you that they're not a lot far off from Harry Potter.

Alan: Oh, absolutely.

Bill: But the thing is, they look at it and say, "I don't see it in my group or my church." I say, really? At the top of the public television or radio ministries that are big in America, at the top of the Catholic Church or the Buddhists or any other organizations, do they not see the Satanic or Luciferian and the dialectics of these High Priests in every different religion, with a number of thousands of different masks?

Alan: You also have the Universal Churches, which the Catholic Church is. It's a Universal Church. You had an empire that had a massive hold on a great part of the world, and is a great time of change, so they knew it would be easier to control the minds of the people through religion. They transformed literally overnight with Constantine's decree, and all the High Priests at the temples that existed simply changed names and kept the same institutions, all through the early Catholic structure medieval structure too, of their churches and cathedrals. I could take people on tours and give them the story of all the architecture and all the symbols and what they mean. It's phenomenal because every ancient religion is contained within it.

Bill: Yeah. If you go to Milan, Italy, go to the Duomo, one of the largest cathedrals on earth. It's massive, and you walk in it and you think you're in ancient Egypt or Sumer. All the symbols are everywhere. It's like, "where am I? This is not northern Italy. This is ancient Sumer or Egypt." You know it's unbelievable, all the ancient high priest symbols that are absolutely non-Christian.

Alan: Oh, absolutely; and the same as Ravinia, the Templars were heavily involved in the building of the cathedrals in Ravinia. The symbology of the occult is right in your face everywhere you look there in churches.

Bill: Right. Now of course, in a sense, the bloodline is the bloodline in the sense of knowledge, which is why they become so scant when they find someone who knows things that "they shouldn't"–

Alan: Yes.

Bill: Because they haven't given it to you. But the fact is, this is a profession that the basis of the knowledge that comes from the most high God, and that we know things and we know how to see things, because we're given those gifts, not by these people that consider themselves the dark overlords of our era, but it is the time of the end of this age of clay and iron. That's why it's called the NutriMedical Report on the Clay and Iron Show. We're not going to survive this age because we have better technology or geopolitics. We're going to have it because we have a better internal revelation of what we are. We're going to survive our technology if we understand that we've been lied to, all the way through the ages, and that they're going to poison us with vaccines and pandemics and population reduction and not prepare us for solar cataclysms, which we could because we can survive anything, but they're doing it on purpose, so that they can prove just by telling us in advance that they truly are the predator class and we're just the sheep and we're not and that's what they're totally in a panic over now because they realize the ugly truth that they've been lied to as well by themselves.

Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report. I hope everyone has a great 4th of July holiday. If you don't see that these materials are essential for your future survival intellectually, spiritually and economically and physically, you have to know what they're really planning. They tell you in advance—that's the amazing thing.

Your comments before I went on that little rant there, Alan, before the last break. Can you tell us your comments on all of this dialogue that we're talking about?

Alan: What we're in right now is a battle against all that which I would call "base." The people are becoming very base as they sink into the world completely of matter. They're forgetting any other sides to them, or any kind of spiritual side at all, and because of that, they're being so easily led by the elite along this agenda. They grab every toy that comes along. They run with it. They don't question it. They don't question what the next step will be. They don't see they're being trained into getting a brain chip, ultimately, and once that happens, it will be game over; but it's already to go. They just have to convince the public now to take it; and that would be quite easy, with enough stress in the world, and they bring forth this miracle cure that's better than any kind of Valium, because it will use your own particular chemicals from your brain to be stimulated and hormone increases et cetera. It will be pushed on all the big talk shows, like Oprah et cetera, as being a wonderful thing. People will go for it in droves, and not realizing that once everyone's got it, the main switch is pulled and there's no more you. That's what they're trying to do, is to cut off our escape route, our way out of the world of pure matter itself.

Bill: Absolutely. We have a comment and question by Osa in Texas. Go ahead with your comment and question, Osa.

Osa: Hi. What's going on?

Bill: Wonderful. We're having a great time with Alan Watt. Literally, [cuttingthroughthematrix](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) is his website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, of course, is on regularly, literally cutting through with a surgically sparked intellect, understanding that you have to get rid of the falseness or you're going to be a victim.

Osa: Yeah. Now I had actually one quick question. Actually, two quick questions. I heard that the Real ID Act is attempted to be passed in May 11, 2008. Do you think this will go through? Do you think this is possible or do you think it will be shot down, just like the Immigration Bill?

Bill: The Immigration Bill is just one of many attempts. Your comment Alan, go ahead.

Alan: If there's no opposition to it, and I don't really think there is, the public — there's enough fear that they go along with pretty well everything. What's got me worried is that there's a lack of indignation amongst people today. You see that. They're so used to handing their ID out in stores and everywhere else that they'll think it's no big deal to take the next step; and I already hear people saying, "What's wrong with it? I've nothing to hide." That's not the point. The point is you're supposed to have natural indignation when your privacy and your right to privacy is invaded; so you see that a lot of people already are gone. They are gone. I say they're 90 odd percent on their way to the brain chip already, and they don't know it, so you have to accept that you know.

Bill: It is amazing isn't it?

Alan: Yeah.

Osa: Yeah. I mean, that's incredible. People don't realize that this is closer to being fulfilled; that I for one, I can't—I won't be a part of it. I just want to tell everybody out there that we have to fight this; otherwise, we're going to be tagged, chipped and controlled like cattle.

Alan: Absolutely. You see, indignation is a part of your survival mechanism; and when it's not present, it means that has gone. Your survival instincts have gone.

Osa: I know, and it's an amazing thing. I just want to let people know out there I definitely appreciate the work that you are doing, trying to get the word out, and let people know about what's going on, because if we don't fight and speak out now, we're going to be silenced forever.

Bill: The main way to fight a common opposition to this is to become informed yourself. Realize that we're like the 101-key theory, is we get informed and we tell other people to listen to the programs. Find out yourself. Get the materials from people like Alan Watt, who are leading into this fighting against the falseness and in the fog of confusion or Babylon, the babble is getting worse not better. People think with more advanced technology it's better. Yes, we have the Internet and so on, but they want to shutdown those avenues where people can find the truth; and even inside the matrix, there's lots of people who have done great evil things, they're starting to turn. We see signs that are showing up. We talked about this before the program, Alan, how some of the top leading people are starting to think, "maybe this is not a good idea," like Korbachev; Zbigniew Brzezinski that actually helped to found the CFR. A lot of these people are literally looking at the edge of the abyss and saying, "gee, I don't think that's a good idea."

Alan: Yes, because now they know that their own part in it will be fulfilled, and they themselves will no longer be necessary in this new world that's to come up. They won't need sports commentators or

mainstream news people anymore, either, once they have all this completed.

Bill: Yeah, I know. It's amazing isn't it?

Alan: Yeah, they've worked their way out of a job.

Bill: Ha, ha, ha.

Alan: That's happened. A few years ago, Sir James Goldsmith, who helped spearhead the European Union and who worked for the Crown, loyally, began a party to try and pull Britain back out of it. He says, "this is going to kill everyone off"; and after his first few speeches and a book that he put out called, "The Trap", he suddenly came down with a fast-acting cancer of the pancreas, and he was dead within two weeks; and so he was disposed of. However, he did come over and warn the U.S. Senate; and I've got this on tape, the speech that he gave, and he was a master orator. Everyone in the Senate understood perfectly that the European Union and the American Union were disastrous for the ordinary people, but they all voted for it anyway after his speech.

Bill: Yeah, exactly. That's what's remarkable, is that it actually fixed — many of the people are coming out and that's what we want to do. We want to recruit from their numbers. We want people — even some of the people that have done the worst things, like George Bush Sr. and Billy Clinton. They need to know they're not staring down the lie that they're going to have extended human life spans and a wonderfully refurbished earth. That it's going to be peaceful and so on. No. What they're facing is death, shortened life spans and mental destruction in a total matrix. They're not facing something nice and wonderful. They're facing disaster.

Alan: The thing is, also, that's the interesting thing about this pyramid structure. Up until this present time, those who served it loyally were given extra benefits, a little bit of life extension, that type of thing, but they're beginning to see this coming into fulfillment. They are beginning to panic because they realize that—as the lower classes and all the rest of them are eliminated—they will be next because they will have no purpose anymore.

Bill: Isn't the words to that second world war author that talked about they came for this group and that group, and then they finally came for me and there was no one left to speak up. Well we see that now. We're not speaking up when they go after Iraq and Afghanistan and then Iran; and then of course, they'll come after the illegals in America; and then the Muslims; and then they'll come after this group or that group; and guess what? They're going to then come after us.

Alan: –Everyone who won't go along with the agenda. You see, this is a war of terror and they are the ultimate revolutionists, who have revolutionists down through history, which they guide always, promising you to be free if you come through and help them; and you end up furthering their agenda. They knew a long time ago where they were going, through revolution, but they're well aware that this is the final revolution; and they call it "theirs"—their revolution to pull this off. They've gone all out, because if they fail, as I say, they will go back as it happened before; and they will be hunted and they know it too. Therefore, they're going to use everything at their command. All their high tech powers and sciences to try and pull this off, but mainly, as always, they'll use terror on the public. Whenever you have a revolution, you have a reign of terror. We have a reign of terror on the whole world right now—under the guise of fighting terror. That's typical of the psychopathic personalities at the top.

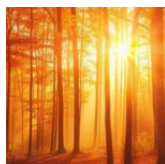
Bill: Yeah. Everything is the opposite of what it says. The nice thing about your books "Cutting Through The Matrix" is you show people how to understand and deprogram their brains from this hallucination — these lies. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Thank you, Alan. As we go into the 4th of July holiday, cut through the matrix and understand if you don't fight for the future, you won't have a place in it; and this 4th of July, we don't want it to be the last. We want to be the first of many more thousands and millions of 4th's of July's for America that needs to be an independent nation. A hundred, a thousand, ten thousand years from now, it will only happen if you cut through the matrix and understand the truth. Alan, your closing comments.

Alan: Yes. Everyone has to start their decision now if their life and everyone else's life around them that they care for is worth saving. If it is, we have to stand up now and take whatever consequences come our way, because we won't have another chance shortly.

Bill: Absolutely. Very good. Take care everyone, and enjoy the 4th.

October 20, 2025 at 12:43 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#302](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Bill: Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report, and we are here to unveil the truth because the truth will set you free; and no better analyst than Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You need to get his materials. You need to find out the truth because it has been imprinted deep into our language structure. Into our organizations, our educational systems and once you see beyond it, once you've taken the red pill, once your eyes are opened, you will be transformed. You'll really understand that you will no longer be a victim and you can only be a victim if your eyes are closed with what's going on. The only way that they can have power over you is if you accede and allow them to have power by staying in a state of ignorance; and we're here to release you from that today. Welcome to the program, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Bill: Alan, I want you to tell us some of the remarkable analysis of the dialectics of war. The chipping of the populations, forced vaccines and of course some of the other remarkable issues we talked about before show time today. Can you give us some idea how they are now preparing? You can see the war drums beating toward World War III?

Alan: Yes, big organizations, large organizations, which are really para-governmental. There is no such thing, as far as I see, as a democracy in any country. Britain is a good example. You've always had an organization really called the Establishment which runs the country, always has; it's from the old feudal system. The idea of democracy was given to the public to stop revolution, to make it easier to manage them when they would think that they would actually have a say in the direction of the future. However, in reality, there never was a democracy. There's no complaints department in this agenda; and the masters of war – that's who they are. The masters of war, they're also the time lords. In their little jokes, they call themselves "the time lords" because they rewrite history for every generation; and simply by removing the past, you're able to repeat the same things to the present and future populations. They have published in the past organizations like The Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is a Crown chartered organization.

It's given an official Royal Charter to exist. It has a long history of creating wars, even as far back as the Boer War. Officially, the government had nothing to do with it. Officially, the Crown had nothing to do with the beginning of the Boer War, so they used Cecil Rhodes to get a little private army together and invade South Africa; and that started off the Boer War. However, England said, "There's a war started now and there's English people involved. We have to take the military in and save them." Professor Carroll Quigley who was an official historian for this organization for this American Branch called The Council on Foreign Relations. They didn't want to call it the Royal Council for American Foreign Relations, so they called it The Council on Foreign Relations. He himself disclosed in his two books "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment" some of the history of this particular organization. He gives a parallel history that fills in all the blank spots between the dates of wars, as to why they happened and who was behind it and who benefited from it. He said, "yes, we did create wars in the past," and he said, "for the last 60 years in the United States, we have lead the government as a parallel government" and that was written in the 1960's.

In "The Anglo-American Establishment", he goes into how, before World War II, they started working on the public's minds from The Royal Institute of International Affairs. All the big newspaper groups belonged to that organization, and so they had a meeting in London, all the newspaper editors and owners, and they said, "how can we panic the people in preparation so they'll all be for a war with Germany?" They said, "okay, tell them that Germany's going to gas every single man, woman and child

for the entire length and breathe of Britain, and he has millions of gallons of this stuff ready to spray"; and so they issued tremendous Pathe News propaganda pieces and asked the king if he would give out some disinformation, thinking the people would believe him more than the politicians. He did make a big declaration to the people to start digging trenches in London and all this activity to start training the public that this was real, even though nothing was happening yet. There was no war declared. Nothing was happening and they issued every man, woman and child gas masks.

Bill: What year was this exactly?

Alan: That happened around 1937.

Bill: Right. They planned this decades in advance. That's why they have predictive programmers like H.G. Wells who belonged to The Royal Institute for International Affairs in Britain. They've had many of these people. I've been told this from internal sources, that if you go for example in most of the large newspapers, like "The Washington Post, "L.A. Times", "The New York Times" et cetera, these papers are controlled by government and what are called "above government agencies." They're paid a salary as a writer, reporter, editor, but they're also paid by their secret agency to insert control and act as gatekeepers of the news. I call it "the snooze", and they are to make sure that you're only fed what they want you to know.

Alan: You're fed what they want you to believe. Quigley, the historian for this organization, he worked both in London and went over for the records in New York and had access to it all. He said this was all a complete lie to panic the people. Stampede them into demanding that the government do something about Germany; so it was okay to terrorize millions of people in order to prepare their minds so they would demand war. That's what they do; and they've done the same thing again, as you can see. After World War I, H.G. Wells who was a propagandist for the same organization, immediately after World War I he said, "the public have not accepted World Government, which was to be the League of Nations." He said, "We will need another war to make them do so."

Bill: Yes, that's an actual quote. I remembering hearing that quote before; and of course, they now say that the United Nations is a toothless agency, so that's why they want the Carbon tax and that's why this dialectic, which has always been the environmental movement, has always been hijacked by the globalists. We saw it when I was one of the charter members of Green Peace, a real environmentalist doing oceanography research in the early '70s, before I went into medicine, and I saw an abomination. I saw them literally spreading false blood on seal pups saying that it's oh, such a terrible thing which they are doing to the seal pups; and what really was going on was they're trying to create a dialectic, so that eventually when they came decades later, they say "look the polar bears are drowning." As if polar bears can't swim 200 miles, and the ice does melt in the middle of the summer and there are cyclical changes

will occur hundreds of years or thousands, and the carbon dioxide is followed 800 years increase in the solar activity. It is not the other way around as Igor says. It's all dialectic of lies to control the population; and the carbon tax is the most evil of them all.

Alan: Yes it is. Everything is to do with control and to bring us through a terrifying ordeal, which is terrorism, terrorism everywhere. It's been well documented that if they can get one generation to grow up and to be used to living with the threat of terrorism, to be used to having the military in the streets and black clad policemen everywhere with machine guns, then the new generation will treat it all as quite normal and they'll be rather brutal towards the people. In fact, they truly will obey, thinking they're doing the right thing when they come grab their parents or whoever they're told to grab and kill them.

Bill: That's what they're trying to do; and of course, they're desensitizing them with these movies that they have out now that are ultra-violent. They're desensitizing them with video games that are actual landscape and technology of future wars, like mech-warrior robots, remote operated vehicles and monstrosities that are part animal and part human, that are cybernetically controlled through a matrix and remote control. This is what they plan. This is the operational plan for the New World battle plan for the landscape of battles, of what I call the post-conflicts, which you can expect in the Middle East and otherwise. This is a different kind of war. The war is not one that they're planning an intercontinental exchange between all the nations. It's the threat of it that they're using against the people, as perhaps a local destruction of cities and areas of the Middle East, but their biggest fear is fear itself; and that's what they're planning, is using fear of fear as their most dangerous weapon. We'll be back in a moment with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com and he does it so well. We're going to talk more about how this is done and how you can counter it and understand the dialectics; and do get the materials. cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Visit Alan's website. Get the materials. This is important. We'll be back in just a moment. Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report. I'm Dr. Bill Deagle, the website nutrimedical.com.

Getting back to Alan: Alan, what other burning issues do you feel that are happening now, now that we have the USS Enterprise. We have the planned weaponization of our food. They want to destroy the Internet. There are literally Democrats putting up bills trying to get rid of alternative broadcasting, bringing back the Fairness Doctrine; which means they have to have so many talking heads that say: we that believe that we have liberty, based on our constitutional rights, are some how conspiracy theorists when we point out facts that are actual statements by documents and videos that these people actually say. We speak directly into the lives of those people who are inside the organizations, whether military or elite illuminati themselves, that you need to get out. You need to work your way out and you need to work on the inside to neutralize this big blue machine of evil that's going to destroy you and everything else on the planet, if you're listening. Alan, your comments.

Alan: We have to start working very quickly, the way they do, just to plan ahead. We react to the crisis as they hit us with the crisis. They want us to discuss the daily crisis, and they give us a hundred per day to discuss, and we must go ahead. What they're really after is a generation that they can use completely, one hundred percent, and it's the young that they're always after. Right now, for instance, here's an example of predictive programming. They had cartoons out for children 15 years ago, 20 years ago called "The Transformers". That's one example where their hero needs a machine gun. His arm turns into a machine gun or a saw, whatever he needs. They just made a movie on the same thing with real actors doing the same kind of thing. They've already trained a population that grew up with "The Transformers" and now here's real people doing it. In the movie, they have their heroes going into the Persian Gulf with all these ships and carriers to take on other countries in the Middle East. You see it's the young people's minds they're preparing to be the first generation who've known nothing but video games, combat and the enemy; and the enemy is pointed out to them. A lady from New York was talking to her grandchild, 15 years old who grew up with cartoons. He just watched the actual movie "The Transformers" and he turned to his grandmother and he says, "I think they're getting us ready to go into Iran because that seems to be the story behind "The Transformer" movie."

Bill: You've heard of "World of Warcrafts?"

Alan: Yes.

Bill: I have this from inside sources that say the Air Force is; in fact, they've been downloading for decades data from these different games. The latest of these large worldwide networks are putting into AIR, Artificial Intelligence Super Computer Networks to analyze group and corporate gaming strategy to actually put into their systems AI systems, the plan. Just think of this scenario. It's now 2014. Your 16-year old child has just received a registration so that he can become a cybernetic warrior and he doesn't even need to leave his bedroom. He can literally control a mech-warrior robot and move into another country, directly controlled by satellite that can go in and kill and destroy thousands of miles away. He could literally sit at his computer with perhaps a brain interface chip or other things cybernetically controlling warrior combat thousands of miles away. They have a building and it landed now, that in Gulf War II operated an entire series of fleet of aircraft that were shooting off ordinances, dropping bombs and doing all kinds of advanced aerial maneuvers at mach-speeds that exceed the human capacity to tolerate them; and they're doing this now. Their policy is to divert the military to a cybernetic warfare platform with remote operated vehicles, unmanned aerial vehicles, mech-warrior robots and augmented super warriors that are basically part human, part animal and cybernetically wet wired directly into a matrix. That's their actual plan. It's not conjecture.

Alan: That's right. In the Matrix movies, when Neo asked "what are we" and Morpheus had chosen a battery. He says that's what you are. You're a battery. You'll be a vehicle where your brain, ninety percent

is unused, will be used as the best supercomputer there is and you'll be completely unaware of it. Youngsters have been geared to want to have their brain chipped and to have that interface. They've been taught right now it's going to be so exciting, but what they're not being told is they will not be in charge. In fact, they will not have a mind of their own. That's the whole point.

Bill: Yes, exactly. The ultimate attack is not on Iraq or the Strait of Hormuz. The ultimate attack is not on the people of Palestine or the people of Israel or the people of South Korea or Taiwan. It's attack on your consciousness. It's an attack on autonomy. It's an attack on the very nature of what you are as a child of the most-high God, as a supernatural being inhabiting physical flesh. This is what the attack is. The attack is to take away our future, which is the future of mankind with extended life spans into exploring the stars just like the original dialogue, which is, of course, why we have these predictive programmers doing series like "Babylon Five," "Star Trek," "Battlestar Galactica" and all those other movies. They're telling you in advance what has happened, what will happen and has happened ages past; and people need to grasp that they're trying to steal our future. They're trying to steal the future of mankind as an advanced civilization that moves across the stars and can live in peace with itself and others, that can have extended life span without pollution, without toxicity, with toxic ideas as well, and toxic structures of control that take away our personal autonomy.

Alan: What they're showing you really is a diabolical plan. It's an awful word, but it's all we have in the English language. It's overused; but it is a diabolical plan of very evil people doing it their way, where they will be in charge planning it their way with the passive, almost unconscious population of slaves to do their bidding, as opposed to a natural way of doing things where everyone can decide if they want to participate or not in directing the future. That's never happened before, at least as long as these characters have controlled the world; and so, yes, they want total domination of the mind. This is a battle for the mind. In fact, once the mind is gone, they will say they have won.

Bill: Actually that in fact was mentioned in the movie "Matrix" because that is the final battlefield. It's hyper or stellar space. It's not the poly-dimensions of the universe because reality is created by an interaction between consciousness and energy, and the very fact is that the nature of what we are and the nature of our universe is the key issue to the resolution and the problem. That's why what you're doing is so important. It's not just proposing a specific religious point of view. I happen to come as a Messianic believer. It's as you start to walk away from falseness and you fill your mind with proper ways of thinking about things, you get filled with the proper way of looking at the universe and it becomes self-evident. It's not something you have to wrestle with. It's something that becomes self-evident immediately. Alan, you're doing an amazing job. We're going to continue with this dialogue and if you have questions with Alan Watt cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do get his materials. Do listen regularly. We're going to have Alan on, and many others, to open up your eyes; because without a spiritual,

intellectual transformation, no matter what else you do, you will not be prepared for what's coming. We'll be back in a moment.

Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report, and just looking at some of the remarkable news that's been going on. There's an interesting report here. "Big Powers Give Nuclear Terrorism Treaty A Miss." None of this is in the regular media. You don't hear it because lots of the things like the North American Union are going on. "A long-awaited international convention against nuclear terrorism will come into force next week..." By the way, you can see these on a 44-page Word document that's highlighted in yellow. The top articles and then I pull up the most important stories and post them on the left-hand side with the article cut and pasted with the links directly there, so you have to do very little work so you actually stay informed. Read the articles yourself. This one is very important because "it's nine years after it was originally proposed by Russia and 10 months after it was adopted by the 192-member United Nations General Assembly." This is the law next week. Read the article. Tell us more about what they're planning in terms of the proliferation of nuclear and other weapon systems, and what they're doing in terms of the war drums here in Iran?

Alan: What they're doing is they're preparing to use any means possible, needed, or necessary to pull off their agenda; and that will be done. These characters will stop at nothing to convince the populations of who their enemy is supposed to be; and they will kill their own people. They've done this in the past, many times over, and pointed the finger somewhere else so that we all go to war and kill for them. We're dealing with probably the worst crisis time we've had for such a long, long time, because they might even pull off explosions worldwide; and I've no doubt, pandemics. That's definitely in the wings.

Bill: Oh yes, absolutely. I've got inside sources that say 2008 is a time of extreme danger between then and 2012, but I believe 2008, especially since we're coming to a time when May 11 another eleven, they'll have full implementation of a bill passed two years that is the National ID. There's a number of states pulling back, including Pennsylvania, New Hampshire, Maine et cetera, that don't want to be. There's twelve states now pulling out of the National ID, driver's ID, which is a stealth – a regional ID that will become a global or a regional to North America and global identification. They've planned this for decades. It's just unbelievable that this is happening and people just don't think – they think, "Oh, that's the future. That will never happen," – and it's already happened. It just hasn't been implemented. That's what I find most remarkable. People are in a state of mental, spiritual and intellectual paralysis.

Alan: Yes, and confusion because they're being hit with so much. I generally don't give them all the disinformation put out by the general media with all their hype and shouting of terror, because then we help them to implement that terror, or at least the effects of it on the public's minds. It's to paralyze the public with fear, yet the public must realize these characters will use any means possible and necessary if they have to; and we have to stop them now. We've got to stop them each time they pull off these silly

little stunts, like putting burning cars into the outer fences of Glasgow Airport and saying this is a terrorist attempt, and stuff like this. This is “wolf, wolf!” and we’re all supposed to become paranoid and terrified and say, “please save us, government. Please save us.”

Bill: Yes, exactly. It’s so obscene. It’s so ridiculous. It’s so much a lie as to what’s going on. The next is on ABC tonight they’re going to have a remarkable documentary, the great debate, war, great swindle tonight on ABC television and broadcast “The Great Global Warming Swindle”, which, of course, is one of the most noxious things – this CO2 garbage. There’s nothing – and I’m telling you as a scientist, as a member of the American Academy of Environmental Medicine. I’m writing the position papers for the academy on the World Trade Center complex in Lower Manhattan, the 9/11, and I can tell you these lawyers have not a shred of evidence to support the idea that CO2 is a greenhouse gas. They try to say the other people are trying to say, of course, in this documentary “The Great Global Warming Swindle”, which is going to be broadcast on ABC. They state very clearly that there’s many, many hundreds of scientists that say these so-called consortium of 2,500 so-called experts and scientists is a pure bold-face lie by the globalists, the corporatists, and these elite have a plan to get a carbon tax to get control of populations; to make a one child policy; to sterilize the population; to make “wild reproduction” an illegal criminal activity and a crime against the earth.

Alan: That’s right. They’ve said this. The Club of Rome actually admitted in their book “The First Global Revolution”, which they published and put out there, right in that book; and I’ve given talks on it; and read the entire page. They said, “We looked around for some reason for the public to give up their rights and get into panic and come together as a planetary citizenship of the world sort of idea. We hit upon the idea of using the weather as the problem, global warming,” and so they tell you right there, they looked for other things and then picked that one. They picked it out and magnified it out of all proportion; and with a constant barrage, the same technique as Quigley talked about with before World War II of the same media magnates and corporations. They’re convincing the public that we are the problem. It’s an old technique; and because a thousand or two million people with power can keep telling you these stories everyday in the mainstream does not mean it’s true.

Bill: Absolutely, and this is what’s so disturbing to me, is the fact that people believe these damn lies. That’s what I find particularly disturbing.

Alan: You see this is the thing. We’ve been trained to believe that no one could be so evil as to pull off such enormous deceptions. The average person can understand a little white lie that they’ll use in their own life, but they can’t believe anybody would actually lie to the extent of even causing explosions in their own country and blaming other people and killing their own people to get wars started.

Bill: Look at [Baron] Corporation and the 7/7 bombings in Britain. We just passed the 7/7 anniversary.

Alan: That's right. They even have special documentation from London admitting now that they had guys at the top of the IRA that were setting bombs off and planting bombs.

Bill: Right. The IRA were actually a division of the British secret forces. It wasn't real IRA. These are phonies. That's what was really going on. This is not the IRA creating a war of attrition against the British. This was against the British creating a self-inflicted wound in order to continue the dialectic of war under their control, which they're pushing forward.

Alan: Governments need war or the threat of war from someone "over there," across that border, to give them the power that they want.

Bill: It's so obscene. There's some other news that I'd like to kind of highlight, taking real issues like this global warming swindle. This is a big deal and it's really heating up, literally; and we know with the major climate we have right across America they can amplify. There's five nations that have control of the weather, but they amplify the disasters that come and they steer these terms like with a joystick.

Alan: I know.

Bill: We know that there's a very high probability that the climate shift is having an effect on the crops, perhaps on the bees. We know solar minimum. We know they purposely spray them with the BT toxic genetically engineered foreign pollens, and also these [neonickentoid] pesticides, that was proven in France two years ago that it's toxic to bees, but they continue. The manufacturer, which is Bayer AG, the same company that made Zyclon B during the second World War, are the same ones behind the death of the bees. It's the same damn company.

Alan: The Rothschild's, yes.

Bill: Isn't that interesting? The Rothschild's again. It's the same people. It's like "get it people. Wake up". You know if you don't listen, and I'm grabbing you by the shoulders to get out of a burning building, you're going to be burnt to ashes soon if you don't listen. That's why I'm very concerned that some of the population are not waking up. That's why we talk an hour on transformational issues. You've got to take care of your physical, mental and spiritual health. You've got to start reading good materials like the materials in your documents that you have on cuttingthroughthematrix. You need to get books like "Vatican Assassins". It's not to focus on the negative. You have to be a realist with a plan to survive and thrive or you're not a real optimist. You're just a fool.

Alan: As I say, long term strategy, remember Rumsfeld said, "This might take a hundred years of war," so they're planning way ahead. The parents now, while they can, should start talking to their children. Really talking to them and sitting them down and spending a lot of time with them, and saying here's another side to the story.

Bill: That's true, isn't it? We'll be back in just a moment with Alan Watt and his website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. If you want to call: 866-582-9933. We'll be back in just a moment. Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report and we're going to have Alan back. Alan will actually be back talking about these many things on Monday the 16th, hour number two. That will be between 3:00 and 4:00 p.m. Central Standard time. He literally has a razor-sharp mind, body and spirit to cut through this garbage. There's such confusion or babble – Babylon or confusion out there, they have built the Tower of Babel. That's what they have done and they've actually been ready. They've done it in the past. They've torn down the Tower of Babel, which is the Jachin and Boaz. We talked about this in previous programs. They're ready to rebuild. We're seeing it now. I was watching a Discovery Channel on the building of the tallest building at Dubai and this is what they're doing. They're rebuilding ancient Babylon now that they've invaded this area of the world, but they're keeping the state of confusion so you don't really know what's going on. It's all magic, slight of hand. Watch one hand while the other hand is doing the real thing. What other pointers would you give to people in terms of the material that you have on your website, Alan?

Alan: They should listen to as many talks as I put out because I go through so many aspects of this to try and give them an overall picture. Not just a specialized into one area picture. That's what causes the confusion. Most people tend to take one little specialization and it puts them in a tunnel. They don't see that other parallel tunnels are around them. I try to give them an overall picture to show them how it all connects and how everything you take for granted in your conscious mind, your everyday living is actually marketed to you. You're trained to believe your system is real. You're trained to think that we're just evolving and we're on the cutting edge. We are not on the cutting edge. Everything that's given to the public is obsolete in fact.

Bill: Oh, it always is. It's part of the game and that's what's so disturbing about this. In fact I have patents literally sitting on my desk of motionless Tesla engines, that they have patents that are working models now, who go to zero-point energy. We have of course the hydrogen fuel engines. We've got water engines. We've got all kinds of technology, new carburetion systems. I have a doctor that's going to be with us. We'll have it up in the next few weeks, a new carburetion system that can triple your gas mileage. The globalists don't want you go be able to use your power at home freely, grow your own food and become an independent person with accumulated wealth and actual property rights we people don't have now. See how long you own the property if you don't pay the taxes. See if you really own the stock certificates when really all you have is a proxy, which isn't a real certificate of ownership. That's how bad

it is; and even our birth certificates are used as a straw-man lien against the federal debt, which is again made of fractional reserve banking. That's how much they disregard us. They actually treat us as if we're cattle and chattel.

Alan: They also say that in their own publications like "The Next Million Years" by Charles Galton Darwin. He said, "We are simply creating a more sophisticated form of slavery," and that was in the 1950's he published that book. He was a physicist, this particular Darwin, and he got massive applause from the elite for writing it. He talked about the culling-off of the useless eaters and making an efficiently run society. He also talked about using different kinds of warfare techniques on each individual to reduce their hormonal levels, and even possibly sterilize them, and make the females more masculine and make the males more effeminate. That was in 1956 he wrote that.

Bill: That's why you see people like Margaret Sanger proposing and trying to push forward a bisexuality, alternative sexual lifestyles. It wasn't that they loved homosexuals and homosexual people are wonderful people. Let's not say anything, hate crime, but they propose these things because their ultimate goal is control of the population by whatever means. If they could do it by inserting what I call the Spiderman genes, a series of nano machines to take control of your DNA, they'll do that too if they could; fluoridate it. They would propose whatever means or dialectic, which may seem like the Nazis did to give the "women" freedom of access to jobs. They suddenly had an access of women out there that should have been taking care of their young children. Their children were put into kindergartens and while the women were out or when the unemployment was through the ceiling in Nazi Germany. This is what they did. They did this so they could get control of the family, because ultimately they wanted the state to be the parent of the children; and that's their goal: to destroy the family.

Alan: They said even thousands of years ago, historians who wrote for the Greek civilization and the Roman civilizations, they all wrote and said that the elite, their main enemy was always the rural people, those who lived on the lands; because they were independent, and to be controlled, they had to make them interdependent. All these charters we see today from the United Nations, all the talks from the politicians like Margaret Thatcher, they promote interdependence, which means literally you'll not be allowed to be independent in anything that you need for personal survival. You must be dependent totally on the system.

Bill: Right. In fact what I was told by people like Dr. Isley, a PhD physicist that runs the vitamin cottages across the western United States, and he said we want to see the oceans which they're doing now with iron oxide to have an effect on the production of carbon dioxide. We want to control the population and we want their food to be made in large grey buildings that are a quarter-mile wide and two miles long and they're made by genetic engineering, so meat or meat-like products will be made on rollers from genetically engineered, you want to call "slime." This is what they're planning.

Alan: It's funny, that, because that's exactly what you saw in the movie "Soylent Green."

Bill: Right. That's what their plan is. We're dealing with people that have monster IQ's of 170 plus. They cull them out of the population like the Rhodes Society. They take the top 300 that are genius plus. They're also psychopaths. They're brainiacs. They have a super-high IQ but they have something missing. They don't have a soul. They just don't care about their fellow man or other living things. They only care about one thing: Control, power and absolute death and dissemination; as long as they can maintain control, everything is cool. If they literally have to go down with the ship and take everyone with them, they'll do it.

Alan: However, they will take everyone else down first. That's also a trait of the psychopath. Adolph Hitler said that. If Germany could not become the superman and dominant the world, then they would not deserve to live by the Darwinian standards.

Bill: Right. That's amazing. Again, what I think is the most amazing about this is we see the dry run of Adolph Hitler and we have people like [Wortman] who was in Nazi Germany and interviewed last week by Alex. An excellent interview and I think he's going to have her back on. This is an example of the kinds of danger that we're facing. We're facing precisely what they did: The disarmament of the population, the poisoning. Even the use of fluoridation right after the 7/7 bombings, where the populations started to rise up like the poll tax years ago in Britain that caused the population to frighten the government, that, "hey, maybe they really are going to have a revolt because of this poll tax." They decided "we've got a solution for that. Let's just poison them with fluoridation." Yes, a passive population is a happy population.

Alan: They have been doing it.

Bill: Exactly. Therefore, people think, "my child should have to have their vaccines. I wouldn't want them to die of some serious illness." You're actually impairing your child's immunity. Your best thing is to make sure your child get the requisite amount of dirt playing as a child; and I'm not talking about pathogenic bacteria. I'm talking about dirt; and number two, you should give them healthy food that's non-genetically modified with no toxins or fluoridations; and guess what? You're child will grow up disease free. They will not have the asthma and allergy. We know that the children that are over-vaccinated have four-hundred-percent higher risk of asthma and allergic conditions. You can see the same population genetically, and across to Texas, that are vaccinated to death, and there's a different population that are poor in Mexico that don't. They grow up in filth and they don't have allergies and asthma; and it's because of all these policies that are destroying the health of the population.

Alan: It's done on purpose.

Bill: On purpose, people say, "Oh, they wouldn't do that." My doctor said listen, I'm a doctor. I've seen it from the inside and these people don't want to have somebody like me that knows what's going on that was one of theirs, and said look I've seen this. You people are liars. You're not telling me the truth, because I'm a scientist first and a person that cares about my fellow man and other creatures on this planet and are planning on mega-death. This is not just to make you rich and powerful, by the way, if you're listening, Illuminati and those minions. This is to make you impoverished first, and dead second—so pull back. Start pulling the plugs, and if you have to work inside the movement, the big blue machine, just throw in your seeds of discord and foot because that's what they're most afraid of. They're most afraid that their own little minions will decide that being a minion for these guys is not really a good proposition. cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Get the material. We'll be back on Monday with remarkable revelations from Alan Watt and analyses. Thank you, Alan. You have always done a tremendous job of revealing the truth to set the captives free. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Speak up everyone and stand up now, or you will be silenced.

October 20, 2025 at 12:44 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#303](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

BILL: ... tested on children there, illegally in Nigeria.

ALAN: Really? Yeah I had heard a bit about that.

BILL: We have children in New York. They do LD 50 tests on children to see if the H-drugs will kill them. Now with these studies, you have to raise the dose high enough to kill 50 percent of the children. Once you get a 50 percent kill, then you stop the test.

ALAN: That's true. The people have no idea of the horror behind the other reality. They don't know, they don't know.

BILL: A lot of the time they don't want to know, but as I say, I try not to deal gently with ignorance.

ALAN: We don't have time now.

BILL: We have to grab people literally and run from the burning building.

ALAN: Absolutely, because this is the last leg of the journey here.

BILL: It is really amazing isn't it? All this stuff is actually happening, and people are still trying to argue with us.

ALAN: They're arguing and they're watching entertainment and you see they don't want to know because it's too terrifying, and it's not on their mainstream news. The mainstream news is to guide them along the secondary reality into the sheep pen.

BILL: We got fifteen seconds. Fifteen seconds we're going live!

BILL: Welcome to the Nutrimedical Report. I'm Dr. Bill Deagle M.D. and I guess you heard the dialog going on with our special guest coming on, Alan Watt, before show time. Hopefully you'll become very well informed about what's really going in our society and what's happening, as we're preparing for today's program. Amazing news today. In fact I just got informed by my son, who also helps me in doing other research, Steven, of cyclone Gonu, and this is remarkable. It is the largest super cyclone storm heading directly towards Oman and the Arabian Sea and heading directly in the storm track towards the central part of Iran. It is expected to destroy a good portion of the oil industry and production facilities, and it is heading directly towards central Iraq. This is not surprising. We know that they own and control the weather, and as with the storm Katrina – this is like the Arabian version of Katrina – we can expect these storms to increase dramatically. They are manipulating on top of this, using HAARP and scalar technologies to direct, like a joystick, the weather systems. This is hard to believe that it's real. It is in our day, and it's not imaginary. I just want to touch some other important stories and then get right into the discussion with Alan on this. Of course you probably heard; I was just informed that some of our dialog before the show started was heard. That's great; I'm glad that you may have heard a little preview of what we're going to talk about today. Alan Watt, of course, is at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Lots of new news today. There are over forty-some pages of news articles. The most important ones you will find on nutrimedical.com or clayandiron.com. It is the last secular empire. We have to transform to higher order spiritual understanding. As children of the most-high god, we have to understand that there is the end of the secular age by these evil ones, our overlords of darkness. It is very real; it's not imaginary. There is a world they want you to perceive, and there is a real world that is much, much, much more deadly and ugly than you can imagine, and also beautiful. However, in both aspects you have to face reality if you're going to survive and thrive through what's coming, and there is no time left to be gentle with the truth. We have to face the truth squarely, because the optimist faces the truth and has a plan to survive and thrive.

Lots of interesting news here. Again, continuing deaths of American soldiers in Iraq. Continuing death, and also the danger now, of the foreign policies of Bush pushing his missile defence. This is from just an hour ago, believe it or not. Search for a long term foreign policy achievement that can offset Iraq in the history books, George W. Bush has returned to a central national security tenet of his early days as

President: the need for missile defence. Of course, as the Russian missile system completely nullifies any real missile defence of all the weaponised things in space, and this is a very dangerous precedent on the part of Bush. The counter measures by Russia could be literally the match to light World War 3, which is part of their dialectic of control. We now have two control meetings. The G-8 summit occurring at Rostov, Germany, with thirty thousand protesters. Two thousand of these went rogue and broke up paving stones into chunks the size of baseballs, threw them and injured 168 eight security people, and 18 of them were seriously injured with the clashes. People are just getting fed up with being treated as cattle in this new world order. It's not a joke; it's not just from one country; they're planning on closing the matrix in the next year or so with a number of catastrophes. Of course the latest news from Washington, posted just two hours ago before this; Gonu. A super cyclone heads towards Oman and of course Iran, across the Persian Gulf. Never before has anything been seen in history like this.

Iran warns against new sanctions at talks with Germany, and of course Iran warns the UN Security Council on Tuesday against slapping more sanctions on Tehran over its nuclear work. America has realised it can't take a nuclear attack against Iran, and they've decided to use the weather weaponry – space based weapons. I can guarantee that this is the same situation behind the attacks on Katrina on the United States Gulf Coast. They warn, in fact, of 25% chances of major destruction of our oil production facilities in America this summer. That's from NOA, the National Oceanic Administration. Lots of interesting things. Pakistan of course is cracking down – BBC news just an hour ago. Punjab province ahead of new processes of suspension of the Chief Justice. Of course they closed down the radio stations and television stations and are broadcasting on YouTube. Nigeria drug tests. Listen to this – Pfizer Corporation sued for 7 billion dollars. Giant Pfizer came under pressure yesterday when the Federal Government went to court to seek \$7billion in damages and compensation for 200 children affected by illegal drug tests in Kano. Literally, a drug company from Germany – Pfizer of New York, a global corporation and one of the largest drug companies – took two hundred children and tested them with lethal and dangerous drugs. And of course they do it in CPS. The Lethal Dose 50 testing of age drugs means you have to raise the dosage until half the children under CPS care die. They did it in New York City just a few years ago – LD 50 studies, which means they use them as guinea pigs when they would probably have PETA and animal rights activists rallying against the people who do it, but they did it to children. Living children, under CPS care. This is the reality, and that's a great segue to bring in our special guest Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Welcome to the program Alan.

ALAN: It's a pleasure to be on.

BILL: I guess they heard us talking before show time, I found out, which is good because maybe they heard little segues to what we're really going to talk about. We're dealing with a very dangerous world and the people who go into a state of tranquil stupidity, they're going to end up becoming slaughtered very soon because they're planning global financial collapse, ecological collapse, and of course nuclear

wars, pandemics and pestilence which is really right out of the Bible there. Literally manufacturing this, or amplifying whatever natural cycles occur in our world dramatically, and not preparing the public in any way shape or form for what's coming.

ALAN: That's true. It's an old agenda, and it certainly did come out more into the open when Norman Dodd did the Reece Commission to find out that the top foundations in the United States were in contact with the White House, and taking their orders from them. The foundations were those like Ford and Carnegie, Rockefeller, and Guggenheim, et cetera, where most of their staff were ex-OSS or CIA. They had a different format for the future of America and the world. They were funding the new reality into existence by putting out magazines funding non-governmental organisations that would push for laws to be passed all over the country and the world. Their whole job was to blend the United States comfortably into the Soviet system, because the Communist system, collectivism, was the easiest form to manage for a small elite.

BILL: In fact the Communist constitution of the Soviet Union is what they're trying to do, with administered feudal citizenship where you become an administered citizen and everything is a privilege not a right, and in fact the communist constitution says that no more than 10% of the party of the population of any country could belong to the communist party even, let alone the elite within the party.

ALAN: Not only that, but the higher ones, even in the Soviet Union, did not have to even belong to the party. That's the big kicker, the same as the Nazi system. The higher ones didn't even have to belong. They just gave the orders from the top and were obeyed. Collectivism is in a managed plan of society. We've all heard of Planned Parenthood, from Margaret Sanger, who's a champion amongst the far left women's libbers. She was a fan of Adolph Hitler and eugenics, and she was a fan of Stalin.

BILL: Absolutely. In fact the eugenics movement started with the Harriman brothers, with the Yale Skull and Bones, and was exported with the Americans to Germany, where the Germans absorbed it very willingly because for centuries they've kept cities in places where they've kept the disabled, the elderly, and the people with birth defects in separate little villages. If you went, let's say more than a century ago, to Central Europe, Germany and Austria, you would find polished little villages that had basically no one with crutches, no one with a disability, because they are spirited away, whether it be mental retardation or birth defects, to other places where you don't see them.

ALAN: That's correct. The Soviets also took over the same system when the wall went down in the Soviet Union. You didn't see anybody in wheelchairs going around, if you noticed.

BILL: We're just going to go on a break here in about ten seconds. We'll be back in a moment with Alan Watt. Stay tuned to the Nutraceutical Report.

BILL: It's less than a year countdown now to zero hour; that's May 11, 2008. They're moving us quickly towards the matrix, as they know we're waking up. Mankind is waking up to the reality that we're living in a lie and that the world is not as it seems. Experts like Alan Watt – cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do visit his website, do get his material and support him because he's one of the few people willing to speak out. This is life saving. If you don't understand the reality that you're living in you're going to be a victim. I see more and more of this. This super storm moving toward Iran is a good example that if they can't try plan A, they'll try plan B, hoping there won't be retaliation against America although five nations now control the weather. This is a very dangerous precedent which means we could have a push-pull of major storm strikes in America now as a contra-coo to the damage we're going to do to Iran, because you can be guaranteed this storm didn't just happen spontaneously, and if it did it could have been steered away from heavy oil production, which you know it's heading directly into, just south of the Strait of Hormuz. This will wreak havoc in terms of the oil, and prices are already rising like a rocket. Alan your comments?

ALAN: People should check into the treaty that was signed at the United Nations by all the major players to do with weather warfare. They had the HAARP technology listed there. They stated then, at that time, that it was capable of causing earthquakes, droughts, floods, hurricanes, tornadoes et cetera, so it's all documented and it's being used. They said it was a more catastrophic weapon, a silent weapon. People wouldn't expect that nature itself was controlled by the military, and therefore they would simply put it down to an act of God. However it's the best weapon they have. It's far more catastrophic than any atom or hydrogen bomb.

BILL: They've got scalar interferometer weapons, in the words of Tom Bearden and other experts going back to Nikola Tesla, which can produce explosions many times larger than even the largest nuclear weapons. We know that.

ALAN: And they've tried them out.

BILL: The one in 1910 was basically the first try of Tesla weaponry.

ALAN: They tried it just a few years ago again over at Canada and the US. There was a report last year of car alarms and fire alarms going off across British Columbia, right down into Washington State. The next day they let out a fury of activity by bringing on scientists and specialists saying that it must have been a meteorite, although there was no evidence of a meteor coming in or the standard symptoms of a meteorite. They were superheating parts of the atmosphere and exploding them, and two weeks later on

Australian news was the very same phenomenon over a couple of big cities there, where part of an atmosphere just exploded. Everyone heard it; it was resounding for thousands of miles. They have this technology, they are using it, and they're going to use it to the full, and at the same time they must convince us, the general population – the masses as we were called – that we are causing the problems. There's too many of us, and we are causing global warming, so that we go into the habitat areas.

BILL: Breathe in but don't breathe out.

ALAN: Don't breathe out.

BILL: The carbon dioxide is now a stress on the planet, the carbon tax is the most obscene strike against our humanity, our intellect and our independence, and our autonomy that I've ever seen, and of course this is what they're talking about in Istanbul, Turkey. The idea that we the people are now a people-bomb, and they met this in 1996. A UN security council actually met and decided they would use all means, plagues, warfare, biological weapons, changing our food supply to affect human fertility et cetera, and even forced vaccinations like they did in South Africa in the 80's and 90's, where they actually vaccinated against human chorionic gonadotrophin. I was given this information on March 16th 1997, when I was in Zurich, directly smuggled out along with documents that they were creating pandemics, including an avian flu from a resurrected H5M1 virus, re-weaponised, put into a specific new genetic strain, and then you can follow the tracks of the H5M1 directly under the primary flight path of the British Airways jets over Asia. This is what they're doing. They're doing this because they're getting ready to call the herd. It's not a joke; they're really going to do it if you don't stand up and start taking care of yourself and start realising we need to stop this immediately, before they push us into the matrix. It is not a conspiracy theory. It's a reality that you must face or you will die.

ALAN: Also I think people should know about the Club of Rome, which is a big think tank which comes up with guiding the future and putting out ideas to lesser think tanks – still big ones – which they then market across the planet. The Club of Rome put out a book called The First Global Revolution. They love the word revolution since they've been behind them all. They said that looking for a common cause to unite humanity because people only come together in war time, and to have common goals and work together they would have to declare war on something, and it said in the book – this is published by the Club of Rome – it said, "We came up with the idea that humanity itself was the enemy and is causing the weather problems," and that would be their official stance.

BILL: And that's what their having and of course the other one was mentioned by Henry Kissinger, a so called extra-terrestrial attack which of course is all phoney and lies, and would all be designed in order to create a balkanization of the very factions of Earth, and a frightening of the population, so they would

be willing to accept a chipping and total matrix and literally reduction of human fertility, culling of the population and total matrix development in every country on Earth. They want to do it very quickly, like a shock. They have to do it quickly because they're getting resistance now in Rostov, Germany, and now for the first time at the Bilderberg Meeting in Istanbul, the list of attendees has actually been published before the meeting started. We are onto them, we know what they're doing, and we're not going to be passive about this. So they're in a desperate state and will probably, I believe in the next while, try to pre-empt the elections of the United States, set up a terror attack like the recent pandemic, major climate shift, or a super storm like the super cyclone Gonu that's hitting Iran. Crashing into oil might be a very, very strategic way because just driving the price of oil, according to Lindsay Williams, will prevent us from being able to either sow or reap crops, and it would seem very peripheral so it would be hard to blame this obtuse cause for economic dire straits and our shortness of food, which will cull the population, on something as distant as a super weather storm that struck our enemy, Iran. Which isn't really our enemy at all, it was all created as dialectic.

ALAN: Yes and also everything you buy in the stores is transported, generally through diesel, through train or truck, and everything goes up, so it may cause tremendous scarcities at the right time. Now the Ministry of Defence in Britain published their forecast. The top think tanks for Britain published – and they've asked for NATO in it as well – their forecast for the next twenty to thirty years and they expect nothing but mass uprisings and problems from the public. They didn't say why of course, but they're prepared for it, they're even talking about using neutrino bombs on selected target populations to quell these massive spontaneous riots when they crop up.

BILL: They know that we're going to resist, that's why they want to make us particularly noxious, and in fact they want to indemnify us and even replace the military with cyborgs, remote operated vehicles and unmanned aerial vehicles. We'll be back in a moment with Alan Watt. Your questions 8665829933.

BILL: Welcome back to the Nutrimedical Report for the 5th of June, 2007. We are looking at some amazing news developments. Of course the G-8 summit, the summit that's going on in Rostov, Germany, and the Istanbul Bilderberg Meeting. We are becoming aware from amazing broadcasts; our program and many others that are actually trying to get out the truth, and to the public out there, this is your program. That's why we need you to call in if you have questions or comments on what's going on. Become aware, look up the information and go to the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do support people by getting the materials from Alan Watts. You will keep people like them able to produce more materials and spend more time researching and teaching. This is essential. Literally the lifeblood of the future are the people that speak the truth – not getting it in this news, or the news-tainment that is trying to put you to sleep like an anaesthetic before they euthanize you, and they really are trying to. They are weaponising our food and trying to force vaccinations that are dangerous. Yes, vaccines could be made genetically identical with adjuvants, but they don't. They always make them in such a way that they will produce

immune response that will cause auto-immune diseases. I posted up some articles on Nutrimedical just on the weekend. I did extensive research for many hours and posted up the link directly between vaccinations and auto-immune diseases. If you dispute it, read the articles yourself. There are over 25 pages of analysis of abstracts of all the literature published in the world in the last 20 years. So it's a fact. Let's continue, Alan. That number by the way, if you want to call in, 866 582 9933. Alan, tell us more about what you cover in the three different divisions of your remarkable book materials that you have available on cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Give us some of the highlights of what they need to know that is so essential to their future.

ALAN: What they need to know is that the sciences of controlling the human mind have been known for thousands of years, and many of the secret societies of course use this, and they boast about it in their books – the present ones – they are behind all major revolutions. The secret societies that generally are at the bottom are no different from the general population, and they sift out of that selected people who are psychopathic, and put them right up the ladder to very high orders. You'll find probably about all your top scientists belong to very high orders of masonry. NASA, you have to be a 33rd degree mason to belong to it.

BILL: Even Buzz Aldrin and these others did Masonic ceremonies right up there by the eagle, unbelievable, and people need to know that this is a historical fact that the people in the high levels, in the astronaut program, are all high level masons.

ALAN: What they said a long time ago, 200 years ago in fact, they would first knock down the traditional religions, create a form of atheism, and then out of the atheism bring in a form of earth worship to control the people, and now it's all around you. They always follow what they print as an agenda. They never deviate from it, and we are seeing it all around us. They want a world brought in that's run by efficiency. The building material for these high, the true masons, we are the building material. They want to take our DNA and create more perfect human workers or slaves.

BILL: In fact they're doing it now. They want to replace a good portion of the quote "unaltered ones", and this literally is in their plan, at least not in the future that we want to have, the last generation of unaltered, not genetically modified humans. Not only do you GM more food and cloned food – up to 30-40% of our meat now is cloned meat – but they plan on genetically modifying the human race so they can create a cast system, very similar to the ancient Indian system. Not based on religion or breeding, but based on genetic and cybernetic enhancements with nanotechnology.

ALAN: All of this, too, is called predictive programming. They give us all the sci-fi that we love – they're very interesting and intriguing, like the Star Trek series – and they even had the genetic enhancement in that series.

BILL: They do this so we almost expect it, like the, I call it the Spiderman generation. Oh it's so wonderful, we have this nerdy guy who really doesn't get the girl, and then all of a sudden the spider bites him and genetically enhances him with 17 different types of spider epigenetic DNA that interpolates into his own DNA and he becomes Spiderman, now a superior superhuman. In fact this is what they're planning on doing. They're trying to create a cybernetic, androgenic, cybernetically enhanced superhuman to replace even our armed forces and the military and police, besides the remote operated vehicles (ROVs) and the unmanned aerial vehicles that they want to literally create through the control matrix. This is not a joke. Those people out there that think they're in the military and the police and that they're going to have a wonderful healthy future – if they push us into civil detention and death camps, they themselves are the brownshirts who will be shot in the back of the head when they replace them with cyborgs, supersoldiers, and remote operated robotic vehicles.

ALAN: And that's a worry. They have to get through to these people, and the media, because in the not too far future the media is meant to lull us to sleep and guide us along to accepting everything.

BILL: Right. It's actually part of the mind control programming called the MONTAUK program. They even have designations that go to the fairytales for the Disney Corporation which has a large tie in with MONTAUK and the mind control project. Mr. Disney was a regular Bohemian Grove visitor and a bisexual paedophile himself. People see all the externals; that Disneyland is such a wonderful place to take your child, but on the other side is the real evil and ugly face that you don't see. We have Mark in, I believe, Texas. Mark, go right ahead with your question and comments for Alan Watt and myself.

MARK: It's really great to get through to you guys today. I heard that Alan was going to be on. I follow him; I think he's got a lot of great information and mostly seems to be coming from the Masonic point of view. I wanted to ask him about a couple of things. First of all, The Beatles. I did some study on that, I sent you an email and you actually responded. I couldn't really verify anything solid. I've been through more sources, but I did notice that in some of the pictures that the Beatles were giving the Masonic symbols, tell me if I'm not mistaken, I want to get his feedback on that. I wanted to ask about War of the Worlds, and Dr. Deagle you know, this is so in depth that it's taken me a long time to wrap my mind around your information, and I just wanted to point out that in my experience it takes a long time to get up to speed and acceptance of this stuff and I suspect that for other people it takes quite a climb to get where you are.

BILL: Really it took a long time to get here, and of course I was put through a series of circumstances that I don't expect people to, but we don't have time to be gentle with ignorance. Right now we're literally running out of a burning building with our clothing on fire, and if we don't face reality we're literally less than a year from phase one of the mark of the beast, if you want to call it that. Whether you're a Christian believer or Messianic believer as I am, or you happen to be an agnostic or born to another faith group,

you have to understand that this is all bad no matter what you are; that this is evil, it's an abomination and it's a violation of natural law and right. It's just unbelievable and it's really happening in our day and it's not a joke, so your comments Alan.

ALAN: As far as Adorno went, when he died you'll find that they put the rights for all his songs up for sale, because he owned them.

BILL: Right, Adorno of course is the one that wrote them all because the Beatles themselves were part of a bi-op program to put out all this information to control and steer the culture.

ALAN: The CIA had a place in London where they made the top groups for many years because they were creating the culture. They were mixed with MI6 at that time as a joint office and Adorno was part of that whole structure because he was a professional writer in music, all kinds of classical too, that's why you'll see classical influences in the Beatles' music. When he died, they put it up for sale and Michael Jackson put a bid in, along with Paul McCartney, and Jackson won. He still owns the rights today, and that is documented. Our whole culture has been given to us and shaped for us, and that part of that whole era was to introduce the drug culture and to help get promiscuity going, to get abortion clinics up and running, because that's a fallout of promiscuity, and then dehumanise the population step by step, right through the whole rock, heavy metal, et cetera.

BILL: Absolutely, and again, people need to understand that they don't even know when they're being manipulated. They think "Oh, well this is all freedom and free love" and they get into a mind altered state, and you get into all these different songs which can transport you back in a form of recall, especially previously if people did take mind altering drugs. They need to anaesthetise you and alter you. We do have some callers, Robert in Nova Scotia. We'll take their calls right after this break. Excellent call, lots of great dialog. Great teaching from Alan Watt – cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We'll be back in just a moment.

BILL: Welcome back to the Nutrimedical Report, and we have several callers. The number again: 866 582 9933. Robert in Nova Scotia, go ahead with your comments. Then Mike in Wyoming.

ROBERT: Hi Dr. Deagle, how are you?

BILL: Wonderful. I hope we're getting people not only intellectually stimulated but emotionally enraged about the situation, and proactively deciding to go from intellectual paralysis to emotional and spiritual action.

ROBERT: That's what we all have to do. My question is for Dr. Deagle and for Alan. I'd like to talk about HAARP technology, and I was just thinking about the hurricane that hit the here on the east coast.

BILL: Very good, and I know you're a news man so that's great, because this is what is ever present. Literally as we were preparing for the program, my son came in and said, "Look at this. This hurricane, super cyclone Gonu." I was taught by NSA back in the mid-nineties how exactly HAARP works and they've been doing this for decades, and they even tried to set up a congressional office for the modification of weather. Their plan is to own the weather by 2025. They've owned the weather for a long time. There was no need for Katrina to hit the coast. Your comments, Robert.

ROBERT: I just wanted to bring up the storm that hit here a few years ago, here on the east coast. Hurricane Juan back in 2003.

BILL: Unbelievable isn't it?

ROBERT: It was. I think it started off the coast of Africa but came across the Atlantic then hit Bermuda and made a bee-line for the east coast and it hit Halifax basically dead on, and it was only about 25 miles across and it just went through here just like a lawnmower. I mean, we get hit with hurricanes almost every year, and also tropical storms, but the interesting thing about hurricane Juan was that in the forest around here in parts it just looked like someone had gone through with a harvester, or people with chain saws. It just devastated certain areas, but left other areas almost as if nothing had happened. It was just amazing how a storm can just pick pockets of total destruction. Anyway, I was wondering if the HAARP technology could have had anything to do with that.

BILL: Sure it does. What they do is they create what's called a vortex, which basically superheats areas of the upper atmosphere, not just in one spot, but actually creates what's called a vortex so they can pull storm cells together into a spiral and they can then steer it literally like a joystick by moving these areas of convergent interferometry in terms of the scalar intendancy of a mobile scalar antenna. I have actually the pictures and photos of the technical details up on clayandiron.com, which I posted up last fall. Actually I think it was around December or November. If you just type in HAARP – if you go to clayandiron.com and just look in the news – type in HAARP by Control-F you'll see it. If you go down to search the news you'll see lots of topics on it. They have a Diego Garcia Indian Ocean small antenna, and they have a really large antenna of course in Alaska, and they can punch holes in the atmosphere. They've converted the atmosphere to a scalar transducing medium, by turning it into a plasma with these heavy metals that are 10,000 times more toxic than lead to the human nervous system. They can influence geotechtonics and trigger off earthquakes, they can change the weather, they can insert scalar signals to epigenetically cause crops to go away, and they can even affect human genetics or animals. It's really evil, and people need to realise this technology is not distant future; it is past

technology and they have levels far beyond this that they are ready to use against us when they are deciding to move forward with their plans. Their main problem right now is that they're not certain who won't go along with it. Your comments Alan.

ALAN: Yes, that's true. There was even a program on the CBC about 3 years ago with a news cast of weather cast to do with the phenomenon in Toronto over the same straight line had made a swath right through a part of the city, and it took off the second floors of some buildings. They said this is a brand new phenomenon, and they gave it a name of course, and they also said it's coupled with downburst, which was a brand new phenomenon too.

BILL: Microbursts.

ALAN: This had gone right through a forest as well, as though a road had been made. All the trees cut in a straight line, straight as could be, and then suddenly gone. Dead end, perfectly clean and cut. So it's all combined with the same thing, but they're also using satellite technology along with this, and they tried it out on the whole population of the Americas about in 1999. I witnessed it; I was working under a truck when I saw strobe lights in the middle of the day. I turned on the television inside, which was rabbit ears, and it had flashing lines coinciding with the sound I could hear, and that night some people from different parts of the US and Canada phoned me up and said "You might think I'm crazy but I walked out the door and it was like strobe lights or a flash gun going off." That was a test with the star wars technology combined with HAARP.

BILL: These things are not just for modification of the weather. They're purposely causing a drought. In fact they've said that there's 5 months to go if the drought continues in Australia. They're going to literally force off their land 11 million Australians, to literally become refugees in western countries like America, Canada, Europe and elsewhere. This is unprecedented in history and they're doing this because they're getting ready to reduce the world population. They're trying to create a global economic collapse, they're trying to start a nuclear war, they want to weaponise our food, they want to vaccinate us and tell us it's fine. Yes they can make vaccines that are genetically accurate but they don't. They purposely dilute it with toxic dilutants that destroy our brains, destroy our fertility, destroy our genetics and they're doing it on purpose. This is really being done, it's not a joke and next week we'll have the data on the radioisotope ratios. The neutron flux heavy isotopes that only show up with nuclear demolitions or nuclear warfare. They're ready to blow up multiple cities, release pandemics and destroy our food supply and literally our consciousness, which is the final battlefield of this war.

ALAN: That was well documented too, in the treaty of the United Nations with weather warfare. By attaching a secondary signal onto the HAARP signal they can cause any kind of mood across the

country. Everyone would be the same, be it angry, or very passive, it depends on the frequency they use, and this has been tested, tried, proven and it's being used now.

BILL: It really is happening. It's hard to believe it but it really is, and the thing is, people say "Oh well this doesn't happen." Look, they're now out of the woods. They're now talking openly about the facts that they want to actually control the weather, they want a congressional office, to actually have an office. Why would they have an office if they don't have the technology? Why would they allow a storm, when they had the technology in the 60's to cause rainstorms over Vietnam, or when they could move those storms that were going to hit Katrina? Right now you can be guaranteed that the super cyclone that's heading towards Oman and striking Iran is going to cause devastating damage to the oil supplies. 60-70% of all the oil going the Asian countries comes through the Strait of Hormuz. The destruction level of that area could literally cut off oil for months and that by itself could trigger a crash in the world economy.

ALAN: Then, in comes martial law and with it all the planned movements of people off the land, to the big cities for the majority of the ordinary people, and these would become the new habitat areas, temporarily, as they start culling you off.

BILL: That's exactly right. Does that answer your question Robert? I think Robert's done! Mike in Wyoming, your questions and comments. Go right ahead.

MIKE: Hi Bill.

BILL: Hi Mike, go right ahead.

MIKE: I was wondering what you gentlemen think of the Wachowski Brothers films, The Matrix and the more recent V for Vendetta. Are these intended to encourage us to develop the lone rangers?

BILL: Let me explain. I'll give you a little hyperbole here to explain how they want us to come out and fight. They want people like Admiral William Fallon to say "No, heck no, we're not going to put a third carrier." They want to shake the tree, that's one of the reasons why people like Alan Watt and I are still breathing. They have actually been so effective in their brain control, their mind control, that they don't know when they're finally going to reach the threshold when their own people – we're talking about people like George Soros, senior billionaires, media people that have done great evil – will finally turn and repent and say "Oh my gosh, I don't want to do this anymore, I'm on the wrong team." That's what they're more fearful of. They're not fearful of me or Alan Watt. They're fearful of their own people finally bolting, that has their levers on the control system and is deep inside the matrix, and that's why they put out these

shows; because they're trying to desensitise and control the public, and they're trying to test us constantly. Your comments Alan.

ALAN: Yes, the Matrix movies have highly fearful levels of occult meaning within them, right up to the Grand Architect, which is right from freemasonry itself.

BILL: Alan can you stay over for a few more moments because I want to continue. I want to lead this into civil defence, so we're going to continue. If you want to stay on the line Mike, in just a few moments our news will continue. Your calls and questions 866 582 9933. We're going to be joined by Todd Matello. Tell them about the first line of defence and why you need to start getting ready, because the events of the next 11 months are going to get a little bit crazy, and if you aren't prepared you're going to be very shocked by the events that will happen. We'll be back in just a moment.

BILL: We want to transition this dialog in the next, say, 20 minutes to half hour, because this is really important. People don't understand that with the super storm hitting where almost certainly they're planning – I can see with these two meetings going on that it's also a great distraction against the meeting in Istanbul, Turkey, and the G-8 meeting – they're getting ready to do something really horrific, like blow up bombs in US cities.

ALAN: You're going to see ration cards shortly.

BILL: I think we're going to have a financial collapse. I can see it coming between now and the fall. We're going to have a world financial collapse, and I don't think people are prepared for pandemics or ration curves or a geopolitical implosion.

ALAN: Yes, it's all coming out now.

BILL: I hope you get lots of response there. We keep on hitting the website and making sure that they are aware of how to get a hold of you and a hold of your materials.

ALAN: Yes, I mean all my sites are overloaded. It's just amazing the amount of people coming in.

BILL: That's good. I'm glad that they must be coming very aware of just how serious this is and how late the hour is.

ALAN: Yes, a lot of people are.

BILL: No one disputes anymore. I don't suffer ignorance.

ALAN: We can't. We can't tolerate it anymore. We don't have time.

BILL: It's literally life and death right now.

ALAN: It is. This is the last struggle.

BILL: In my professional class, the doctors are some of the worst. The mind control – the entire training process for medicine is mind control. When I went to Vancouver they had two residents each year, out of six residents, who would kill themselves. Out of 12 residents, 4 died in 1 year. People don't know this. They think "Oh you doctors are supermen." No, they're putting us through mind control. We're tougher than most but we end up becoming mind controlled robots.

ALAN: Yes it's a fact. They can see the effects that certain drugs and inoculations are having on their own patients.

BILL: No, and it was actually trained that if you see it, it's like the mind control dialectic of the grave new world, or that seeing it is a bad thing and it is somehow a form of insanity to see what is right in front of your eyes.

ALAN: That's right.

BILL: Perfect. We're going to have a great dialog here. We will get things segued into civil defence, and I'd like you to talk about that. In terms of civil defence, what you think people should do, Alan, and how it ties in with getting your documents, understanding the dialectic and how they're going to use the mind control technologies that will be more devastating than the financial and the other ones, because they're going to use the media, and other non-lethal weapons and other ones to try to completely control the population while they start to clamp down things. If you remember how they push them in their pens, around in circles until eventually they stick their heads through and they hit them on the head and they knock them out in the slaughterhouses or abattoirs before they put them down and carve them up and cut their carcasses apart. That's what they're about to do with the population.

ALAN: They are. They're going to stampede them into a directed stampede towards the habitat areas because will be very little gasoline for the rural areas, and prices for all items will be sky-high, the further they are transported.

BILL: That's part of the reason why you won't be able to live in a rural area, because the cost of just commuting to and from work will be so prohibitive you can't do it.

ALAN: That's right. The giant roads they're building for NAFTA, which really is to just transport rapid deployment forces to wherever the riots break out.

BILL: Yes in fact those are military grade highways for heavy tanks, heavy lift aircraft, et cetera. They're not designed to increase the efficiency of transport of traffic. In fact if they were smart they would have all kinds of rail systems with small cars that could attach directly to them and transport would be a more extensive rail system rather than a trucking system in America.

ALAN: There's a highway built, right near me in fact. It's an extension right up to Sudbury, and it's the NAFTA highway, and these guys for the first time – I'd never seen this in my life before – have worked all winter long, 7 days a week. It's a wartime project, that's the only time you see that kind of massive work going on, with massive, heavy, heavy machinery. Full steam ahead. Obviously money is no problem whatsoever, and I've never seen this kind of building at such a rapid pace going on in my life anywhere. However, this is wartime, and it's a wartime road that's being built for what's coming.

BILL: Exactly. The terminus happens to be one of the most Masonic places in North America, which is Winnipeg, Manitoba. Where if you visit it, you will think you're visiting a temple in ancient Egypt with all the symbolism out the front.

ALAN: The one in Hamilton is much the same, the big one, because they run the overworld and the underworld, and they know that the mafia – that was always a favourite base, Hamilton ulterior – built a small castle there.

BILL: In fact you're right about Hamilton and in fact they were headquarters of the US mafia, who, when they came up from Chicago, would go to Hamilton, Ontario.

ALAN: It still runs that site for the dark side because they run both sides: the legal and the illegal systems, and use them both in tandem when need be. We saw that with the Kennedy thing, everybody was involved with the Kennedy assassination. There are two parallel systems working here. What we're given is democracy or republicanism that we're taught to believe exists, in voting and all this. Meanwhile there's a parallel one of masters at the top, the feudal overlords that Carroll quickly talked about, in his book Tragedy and Hope. And for the occult groups to call them the hidden masters they will come forward one day when they have completed their mission and they have no opposition.

BILL: It's amazing isn't it, how bold they are right now though, when they're in darkness and their hidden, and they only have their so called apparent government like Hillary rotten Clinton, who's actually just a puppet for the real government behind the scenes of the corporatists who actually run everything.

ALAN: Yes. Truly there is no complaints department for the general public in this system.

BILL: Ha-ha that's funny. Of course they're expanding the administrative citizenships and they're trying to desensitise the threshold.

BILL: Welcome to the Nutrimedical Report hour two, and we are going to be joined with Alan Watt and Todd Matello. We're going to be segueing over on all these issues of why this is so desperately late and why you need to get yourself ready for civil defence. Food shortages, economic collapse, chemical, biological, radiological, nuclear and dangers of citizenry out of control. The most dangerous thing is not George Bush or the new world order, it's your unprepared, out of control neighbour who hasn't prepared and hasn't developed the skill set, or even the common sense to realise that we're near a catastrophe. I'd like you to give us some more highlights, then we're going to have a dialog along with our guest of hour two, Todd Matello. Welcome to the program Todd.

TODD: Thank you very much. It's a very interesting show.

BILL: I hope that we can kind of really stir people, because the response that we've had has been good, but we need a much stronger response. Not only from those people who say that they are patriots or really listen to these shows. We are writing programs of solutions, not just talking about this. I don't get any joy out of talking about ghoulish things like this. I want to face reality though, so my family and my culture and my people and my world will survive, but what I see is an insane move by these people. A culture of death. Literally the death heads you see on the Nazi helmets, and hats of the Third Reich. We have the rise, in the words of Jim Marrs which I have used many times, of the Forth Reich. These are the same people, we see Thyssen-Krupp, people that were of course pardoned after the Second World War, that actually built the munitions for the British, had them shipped over in U-boats, and shipped directly to the British to shoot and kill Germans in Austria. This is all part of the dialectic of war which they have always managed right back to ancient Nimrod. It says in the old book of Genesis that Nimrod was a great warrior in the face of, or against, the Lord. What they are really saying is he created the dialectic of war by firstly creating the destruction and the false flag, and then creating disillusion. Problem, reaction, solution if you want to call it. In the Bible was the very first example of dialectic of control. Your comments Alan.

ALAN: That's part of it, but if you also look at some of the old videotapes of the coronation of Queen Elizabeth the Second, you will see all of the trappings coming all the way from Nimrod around this particular inauguration, because she sits on a raised dais like Nimrod did in some pyramid. She wears the ermine, that's a black and white ermine around the collar, so did all the lords around her. You have these high priests of the church standing in specific places around that. They're on a Masonic chessboard floor in a Westminster cathedral, and yet they probably don't realise this ceremony goes all the way back to Nimrod. Nimrod was also credited amongst masons as being the first builder of the big cities. Once you create a big city, it cannot feed itself. It can't do anything. You introduce money, it runs dependant, then you get a standing army that is paid by the money, then they go out and conquer the rural peoples. That's been ongoing ever since. So why are the Queen and all this royalty all over Europe wearing the same emblems as Nimrod, from thousands of years ago? Where did that come into England?

BILL: Very, very astute analysis. So tell us of why, right now – this is what I call less than a year to zero hour – why Alan right now they should get your materials, understand the truth of this, get their neighbours and get their relatives to wake up now. We can't be gentle with people, we have to shake them hard and pull them from a burning building literally with their clothes on fire. Their night clothes are on fire and they say, "Don't wake me from my sleep. I believe the news. I believe Foxy news network, garbage news network. I believe the trash that they are trying to teach me while they are putting me to sleep. While they are ready to anaesthetise and," – like the cattle that go through a curved chute as they go towards their death where they are going to be bonked on the head and then stuck on a hook through their flesh, and they'll be decapitated and their carcasses hung while they disembowel them – that's what they are ready to do to the population. They are financially ready to disembowel the middle class of the western world. They are ready to freeze the mental capacities or the ability, they're ready to shorten human lifespan and they're ready to reduce fertility, forced or otherwise, with vaccines, weaponised foods, and so on. Tell us why they need to move quickly, and get your materials from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and why they need to start getting ready for civil defence. We will get into this Todd Matello, so that people will know, it is very, very late. Get your food. Get your water. Get yourself ready, something's coming quickly. Please.

ALAN: Yes, because it is coming quickly, and there will be food shortages, so even basic food should be stocked up on. People should also be ready to take all this stuff away with them if they have to move, because we're going to see great forest fires. The HAARP, by the way, can also create super heat over a forest and you will actually see the lightning coming out of nowhere on a cloudless day and hitting the trees. They can burn you out too. Don't take for granted you are where you're going to stay forever. You also have to have good people around you because people will need people to help each other along. It's going to be a very difficult time; a long drawn out time as well. Many people will break as we go through all of this, as their old reality crumbles everything that they believed in. They say that ignorance is bliss, and that is true until the end comes; then they crack up. You have to be prepared for so much of

what's being planned, is being openly discussed, and is being published in many books and magazines, of the culling down of the population. Now, back in the eighties I talked to a guy who has a polo team – Prince Charles is on this guy's polo team, not the other way around – who was also an architect, and who also owns massive businesses across the planet. He showed me his private drawings of the future cities, including Toronto, and he had a much smaller Toronto with a big dome encompassing it. I asked him about it. I said, "What is this?" He said, "Things are going to change, and in the 21st century there will be fewer people." He said eventually those who survive will live inside these domes.

BILL: Right, domed cities, and they are planned. They want to degrade the environment so they can not only super compress the cities, they want you to live literally in biosphere domes that are connected by these covered highways, literally tunnels, just like living in tunnelled cities on Mars. That's the kind of world they want you to live in.

ALAN: He told me that people also travel underneath by subway within the limits of that cities, and I got a book sent by a group belong to the United Nations with the very thing in it. All the photographs of these projected cities with the domes. They sent it to me and asked my opinion on their plan. They're going to have separate ones for the elderly and separate ones for the very young, like the nurseries. This is Plato's theme coming into fruition where children are born, and during the phase where they actually need a parent or a mother – because eventually they won't even need a mother – the parents won't know their own children. They'll be separated at birth.

BILL: Actually, what their plan – and I've been told this by experts inside the system – is that they want to outlaw wild reproduction. They will consider it a crime, and in fact right now it is an eco-crime if you have more than one child, and they want to enshrine that in international law. Then they will eventually want to completely outlaw wild reproduction, so women will not get pregnant. They will grow humans, quote, "genetically perfect," without any defects, able to grow in laboratories. It will be literally like some of the fairy tales. Go to pick up your child at the laboratory, but you will only be sanctioned by the state to be able to be the custodians of the child that may not be genetically related to you. They will be perfected, genetically modified, altered, and any polar-body abnormalities will be removed before birth.

ALAN: Arthur C. Clarke, who was a Nobel Prize winner and wrote 2001, 2010 then 3001 – that was his strategy – eventually said that those who had served the state and the state's system would be allowed to have an offspring down the road.

BILL: Those will only be the upper cast, the upper cast who will be genetically vetted and allowed to reproduce because they have done a great service to society. Of course what they will do is have human life extension technologies only for the super wealthy. That's not just wealthy in terms of finances, but genetically and cybernetically enhanced.

BILL: Welcome back to the Nutrimedical Report, and our special guest Alan Watt, and of course joining us in an hour or two, Todd Matello. We are going to get into this discussion but I want to hear just a little bit more. We do have a caller. I didn't quite get your name. Caller, your name and where you're calling from, and your questions for Alan Watt and myself.

JOHN: Hi, my name's John. I'm calling from San Diego.

BILL: Wonderful John, go ahead.

JOHN: Great program. I just got through reading Cutting Through book 2, A Glimpse into the Great Work. It is so true. It is such a valid eight paragraphs that it's so salient and couldn't be more accurate, let me tell you that. Secondly, my question is concerning the electrical power grid failure of August 14, 2003, which affected the northeastern states as well as, I believe, the province of Ontario. I was wondering if you think that was an orchestrated event or if that was just an accident, and could this type of thing be done in the future to globalise people.

ALAN: It will be done.

JOHN: I will hang up, and I appreciate your show.

BILL: You're talking about the event that happened when they wiped out power to I think around 40% of the province?

JOHN: The northeastern states as well.

BILL: I have some inside information on that, but go ahead Alan. Your comments?

ALAN: We know it was brought on because there are many parallel failsafe systems to bypass defective lines, et cetera, and even their top guys themselves gave us about five different versions of what went wrong. When you ever get five different versions you know they are just giving you a spin. This was a definite plan. They took massive polls within the populations that were blacked out to see how they were coping and what the effects were. Social work departments were out in force, collecting data to see what the stress effects were on people mainly in cities. All that kind of thing. Massive data collection to see what would happen on a larger scale and probably a more prolonged scale. Remember in the Kyoto, all energy in the world is to be reduced vastly.

BILL: Yes, this is one of the issues that I picked up on the news today. In the G-8 summit they're vastly pushing this carbon tax. This Kyoto, of course, this is the key issue. This is the fulcrum to literally make being a human being, living here on earth eating meat – they're going to outlaw eating meat – a crime against the planet itself.

ALAN: That's right, and anti-social behaviour – if you, eventually, even have your own garden – because you are supposed to be inter-dependant in the system. If you're not inter-dependant, it means you are independent, and the United Nations has declared that their war is on personal individual independence.

BILL: That sounds serious. I have a garden. I will continue to have a garden and I will defend it verbally, and with whatever force is required in order to continue to have my right to have a garden. People need to start getting these skill sets. They don't think "Oh this is important." Yes it is. You had better have food storage. You had better have water filtration. You had better be prepared for radioisotopes. For they are going to plan on mopping up the population by crashing the economy. Short lists of food and ration cards. They don't want to attack the public on a frontal axis with the 94 million armed Americans and many armed Canadians, for example, just in these countries. That's why they are moving towards trying to disarm them. That's why they have the Virginia Tech. shooter. The Virginia Tech. shooter, you can be certain, is part of one of these mind control projects. They sent him out there to kill. There were lots of warning signs that this individual needed to be hospitalised, but they didn't.

JOHN: That's why people have to start now, and we can beat these people. All the things we're talking about here today, for an average person, are very scary, but on the other hand, the way I look at it is that there are six and a half billion people in this world. We're 300 million here in the United States. There might be – what would your guest say of the people who are really in charge – a hundred and fifty thousand people? Twenty thousand?

ALAN: They say the top 3 % of the world are the elite themselves.

JOHN: Alright, so 3% of 6 billion people are 180 million people.

ALAN: Probably about that, and even then there is a hierarchy above them, up to the very top of course. It's almost like a military structure.

JOHN: Let's say there are a billion of them. There's five and a half billion of us, and they haven't beaten us yet. The reason we feel this way is because they are having their will, and they haven't really enacted everything. Even though they've enacted a lot of stuff, they haven't really twisted our arm physically yet. There is going to come a time when they are going to have to let the secret out.

ALAN: They already are. They already have been, in fact for thirty years, publishing articles in major magazines, et cetera. David Suzuki, who fronts for the World Wildlife Fund, does all the nature programs in Canada. He's actually a geneticist, he is funded a bit from the UN too, and he's the main character in Canada pushing – as he said on national television 2 or 3 years ago – that they would have to cull off over three quarters of the world's population to save the Earth. There was no reaction from the general population when he said that.

BILL: It's part of their game too, to put up a trial balloon. We have this wonder professorial Asian icon in Canada, which is also seen across America in these documentaries, and they say, "They have got to believe him." He sounds so believable. The solution to the Earth dying is to kill yourself! How ridiculous! The fact is, we are going through galactic and other cycles, and if anything they are going to amplify the problem. We know the sunspots that were just viewed in the last few days would cause storms to form, like the super cyclones. You can guarantee they steered it, they amplified it, and in fact when it hit landfall, that super cyclone got more powerful, which it is not supposed to do.

JOHN: That's why they are talking about getting rid of all the food supplements. People just lay back. People should start preparing: if you started today, and every month hereafter starts stocking yourself, you would be way ahead of the game.

BILL: People better start getting their things ready now or they are going to find three to five days until chaos. That's all we've got. We're going to be back in a moment with Todd Matello. Our special guest Alan Watt will continue in this dialog.

BILL: Welcome back the Nutrimedical Report and the globalisation by the corporatocracies. These high level Luciferians have been plotting and planning for ages, literally thousands of years, to do what they're about to do in the next twelve months and in the next several years, which is to literally push us into an electronic matrix. You need to start preparing now for food shortages, fuel shortages and difficulties with climate shift, and this super cyclone is a very good example. I was just picking up on the news here also, that the Pearl of Kamchatka geysers were lost in a massive mudslide. It is one of the UNESCO world heritage sites in the Kamchatka peninsula of Russia. Of course this was destroyed because of the massive climate shift; it is not caused by carbon dioxide. It is caused by solar activity. We're moving to the galactic plane; there's a solar minimum now but there is major geothermal activity occurring around the world and we are soon going to see super storms of unprecedented size, plus famines, pestilence, and other terrible conditions. This is not a joke; it is not to just frighten you. It is to get you stirred into action now or you will face disaster down the road. Your comments Alan and Todd.

ALAN: It's true that it is to do with the different shifts of the Earth. All through history it was noted from thousands of years ago that we go through cycles. We don't just go round the sun in a perfect circle.

There are variations and sequences to it which can be tracked and followed. These are arcane sciences; they are kept in archives, so they have the histories of them, and they know when they are coming up. We have many ice ages, big ice ages and warming periods in between, so this is a natural phase we are going through, but yes, they are using this to their best advantage to convince us that we are the problem. And from now on, they are going to hammer us every day on the news media with more terror of what we are causing by simply existing and breathing, until we are convinced.

BILL: By being here, literally the fact that we are breathing is a crime against the Earth.

ALAN: That's right. So I hope they take joggers first and fine them, because they take the most, you see.

BILL: Find the joggers because they are generating too much carbon dioxide?

ALAN: That's right, yeah.

TODD: That's right, and it is a shame that what you say is true. They are trying to scare everybody, and in reality there are a lot of ways in which people can protect themselves without great and terrible expense to themselves, and they need to pay attention to what is going on in the country and the world, and not believe all this ridiculous stuff.

BILL: The latest and most obscene thing is the carbon tax and this whole idea of the solar activity, of Igor as I call him, who is doing his foolish little slide show and who has no scientific or actual background. We have Doctor Tim Boll who has blown this complete scam away – the so-called global warming scam. We have solar activity and we have increasing under-oceanic geothermal activity. I did oceanography. Now, a third of a century ago – before I went into medicine – I could tell you that it was a bold-faced lie by a fool and I would debate him in a second, or any other idiot who thinks that they know what is going on. Firstly, carbon dioxide and methane gas will be released by solar activity. However, just from seeing the spike in methane, from the methane class rates in Siberia alone, there are 440 billion tonnes of methane class rates just in Siberia, not in northern Canada, that will be released when we hit a certain level of global warming. The fact is that they are doing it on purpose. They have put these aerosol particulates, like aluminium and barium, to heat the atmosphere, to melt and literally open up the North West passage. This is a fact. I was told it face to face by senior NSA and other agents, and pilots flying these jets, so I know face to face what they are up to. The lower level people all thought it was just to reflect the sunlight out, like they do in the primer readers for those in kindergarten school, and so on in grammar schools. However, the real fact is that they are trying to create the environmental catastrophes but the same time they have the dialectic of the solution, which is to kill us. Now here is the thing that is so important that people should realise. Doctor Webster, of the Saint Jude research centre in Memphis,

Tennessee; Russians scientists; the head of the World Health Organisation. All of these experts are saying that we are on our way to a pandemic. We have climate shifts, we have an economic catastrophe, we have a president who believes in Armageddon – who believes we need to bathe the Earth in fire – and these sock puppet fools are ready to do it. Even their own military are saying, “No way on my shift,” this is Admiral William Fallon, “are we going to launch a pre-emptive strike, a nuclear attack, on sovereign nation Iran.” Of course this latest attack, with this hurricane Gonu, is just another example of the foolishness and evil; that they are willing to go to any end to have what they want. The cyclone Gonu – look it up yourself today – is the largest super cyclone in history to hit the Arabian Sea. This is unprecedented and it will produce dramatic changes in the ability to produce oil and gas in this area. It is a direct attack against Oman, and against Iran. You can see this; it’s as obvious as the nose on your face, and it’s right here in real time as we’re speaking live here on the Nutraceutical Report. Your comments Alan.

ALAN: I’m just waiting to see the gas prices go through the roof again. Isn’t it interesting how nature always cooperates with them at the right time, when they want this to happen? The New American Century project said that they would need a war, beginning in the Middle East – in Afghanistan, in Iraq and Syria, et cetera. And bang!, in 2001 it happens just like that. They keep winning the lotto. Then they want the prices of gasoline to go up to stop us from driving on the roads, and nature just cooperates and hit New Orleans.

BILL: They actually planned this though. They actually talked about this, last fall of last year and the year before, about the prices of oil going through the ceiling and up to \$150 to \$220 per barrel if that happened. These are the words of Lindsay Williams and others. They talk about Gull Island; the massive amounts of oil up there in the Prudhoe Bay area near Alaska and northern Alberta and the North West territories. The amount of oil there is a hundred times the entire reserves in the Middle East. There is no shortage, it’s all foolishness, it’s a bold-faced lie, and they are literally doing this because they are getting ready to crush us.

ALAN: I have old schoolbooks, that were Canadian schoolbooks from the 1920’s for primary school children – that’s under 12 – with the photographs of the capped wells throughout Ontario and other parts of Canada, and these were everywhere. There were hundreds of them just in Ontario alone. They were all capped in the twenties and left.

TODD: It all comes down to the fact that people have to start taking charge, period, of everything. Not just their health, but everything in this world. You have to start taking charge; you have to shut that crazy television off. People have to unite. We talked about getting close to your neighbours, but you have to do it.

BILL: That's right, you need to take action. I hear the bumper; we'll be taking calls right after this break.

BILL: Another concrete example, as we return to the last segment here with Alan Watt and Todd Matello. A good example is this latest news story. JFK arrests raise issues of pipeline vulnerability. This literally came in just a couple of days ago. A foiled plot to blow up a jet fuel pipeline under John F. Kennedy Airport drew attention to what counter-terrorism experts have warned could be a key target. On Saturday, three men, one of them a former member of the Guyana parliament, were arrested and one was being sought in Trinidad as part of a plan intended to cause greater destruction than the September 11 attacks. Now, they have to keep the state of terror up. They have to keep it up with biological terror, financial terror, and economic terror. We all have to stay in a state of terror. After spending billions, hundreds of billions of dollars, trillions on this stupid war, killing – literally functionally since 2003 – probably three quarters of a million Iraqis, more likely 18,000 dead Americans, and probably 64,000 mortally wounded and having serious defects if they survived it at all. This is just an abomination. It's absolutely unacceptable, and we see more and more of these foolish lies just like these, and they get these patsies out there. Tell us your comments Alan and Todd.

ALAN: This goes back even further, this whole strategy, because in the French Revolution it wasn't just a middle class revolution. It was a high Masonic revolution, and that's wide open. There is so much data on it, even written at the time. They wanted to depopulate France as well after the revolution, and they already had charts made up prior to the revolution of how many serfs or peasants they wanted in the different parts of France to serve what would be eventually a remaining elite. They took what they called the excess population and put them in barges in the rivers, and in ships, and sunk them; they cannoned them. The same strategy, under the same groupings, has been done through history. They never change their agenda; they simply have more of the sciences now. The Cold War was fantastic for them because they could tax all sides to the hilt, and everyone said nothing because, after all, they were protecting you. All this money went into the very equipment which they planned to use in the 21st century on the whole world.

BILL: In fact, trillions upon hundreds of trillions. MI6 founded the CIA, and the CIA is actually the operational level of MI6: the primary exporters of drugs worldwide to the western nations, the source of most of their black-op money for their weird underground projects, their genetic hybridisation, their off-world facilities, and all the other evil quote, "lethal and non-lethal weapons." Mind control and their genetically hybridised super soldiers. I was told personally by Dr. Wallace that there was no limit to the budget if you could justify it for scientific or technical advancement for their purposes, and I literally was absolutely in shock and wrenched back at seeing of the horror of what they were doing and thinking it was just a scientific endeavour. No different than entering the lab of Dr. Mengele during the Second World War. The same scientists were brought into America and the Soviet Union. They divided the spoils of these evil Nazis, which were literally the minions just of the new world disorder. That's all they are;

they're just the operatives of the plan that they have written in the books. H.G. Wells – all these authors – were actually just doing the predictive programming in advance. Tell us about them Alan.

ALAN: The predictive programming is essential to create a secondary reality which the majority must believe in, and what they do is, starting with children, give them cartoons and give them ideas. The cartoons now, after the Loyola meeting of world science to do with genetics and the brain chip, will promote the brain chip as a positive thing to children, beginning with cartoons, then little novels at school, and then eventually into the movies. Now all the movies that have come out since, and the cartoons, have their superheroes with brain chips that give you special powers, so the children want it. That is predictive programming. They make you want something, and when it comes along in your lifetime it seems familiar to you, and therefore you accept it as a natural evolution. The whole culture is actually directed, and has been for hundreds of years.

BILL: And the worst are things like my profession. The program that they did was so vicious that I remember it when entering residency in Vancouver General, in internal medicine, in 1977. Then, out of 12 residents, 2 committed suicide in the first year, and 2 in the second, within the first 8 months. That's an example of the tremendous crush that they do, and I remember one sequence of dates when I was actually on duty, 22 days straight sleeping on the floor underneath the nursing station with no actual quarters. That's the kind of torture they do so they can crush you, so you won't even see what is right in front of you. But I wasn't very crushable I guess, so I am still fighting against stupidity and arrogance. Against things like mercury in vaccines and mercury in dental amalgams; the only other place it's safe is in the toxic waste dump. Against the insanity of weaponising our food with excitotoxins like aspartame, MSG and other things that cause neurological defects. And against the actual spread, through vaccines, of microplasma fermentans, with experts like Garth Nicholson, who had to write his book Operation Day Lily. If you don't think the pandemics are coming, if you don't think the food shortages are coming, just go back to sleep and drop dead, because you will. Todd, your comments.

TODD: It's just like the movie they just showed over the last week at Arkansas in Canada. This was another pandemic movie, this was a different one, and people were wearing masks but what they really were, were surgical masks. They did absolutely nothing, but they let everybody believe that they were safe doing that, and they let everybody believe how they could quell the people, and keep the pandemic away from other people. You should have seen it; it was ridiculous. They really did that!

BILL: It is designed to see if people won't respond, it's telling people, "Don't respond." I guarantee you that because they have people with fat, full stomachs, and lots of bullets and guns in America, they have to crash the economy; they have to cause a pandemic; they have to start blowing up bombs or devices in cities in order to paralyse the public. They have to have super storms, and I see all of these as very real possibilities in the next 11 months. Look to the summer. Start getting ready people. If you don't – just like

the people before Hurricane Alley down in the south – God help them if they don't have enough food to last even a few weeks. A run and go pack. They had better be aware that it doesn't matter about their pension plans or their fantasy homes and their cars; they're going to die. They're going to die really quickly too.

TODD: People are so materialistic, and so worried about keeping up with the Jones', and when I hear people talk about how, "In 5 years from now I'm going to retire and then I'm going to live over here," or, "As soon as my kids get out of college we are going to do this," and, "We are just going to get a boat," I mean, nobody is...

BILL: They are going to retire to a mass grave dug for them and many thousands of others who also don't believe the truth when we tell them it's coming. They think that we are doing this for entertainment. Neither Alan nor I nor you, a former Special Forces, Todd, are doing this for entertainment. I do not believe this is entertaining. This is ghoulish, it frightens me, but I have – as they say in the military, or if you are a doctor – you have to steel yourself against the fear when you are cutting through someone to save their life and clamp off arteries, or if you are trying to save someone and you are in a battle, you have to steel yourself against these fears. You have to realise that you have to swallow your fear and move forward, because if you stay paralysed you will die.

TODD: You will die, and the point is that people have to realise that we have families. We have grandchildren. We want to live a happy peaceful life too. We certainly are not getting rich on this stuff, that's for sure. Do you think we are doing this because we have got nothing better to do? No. We are doing it because we love our country. We love God, we love our country, and we care about people.

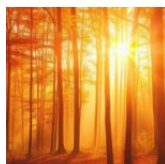
BILL: That's it. That is the only way that you as a human being are wired. You have to care about community. You have to care about your progeny. You have to care about other citizens, other people of different colours of skin and religious viewpoint. We have to care for all the other living things on the planet. We are the gardener of the garden of Earth. And if we don't, there's something here for humanity, that's why they want to desensitise us with video games, violent movies, and these wars. These gentlemen that are young men that are being sent over to be desensitised, they are getting ready to bring them back here like black water to put us down in death camps. It is really being prepared people, step by evil step. Your comments Alan?

ALAN: We will go through hell before we come through and see the light on the other side, and that's coming. We have to accept that it's coming.

BILL: We will get to see the other side, but we are going to have to go through quite a battle, and many of us are not going to make it. But as I say, if you don't fight you will die, but if you do engage you might live. You certainly won't die the death of a coward, and that's for certain. Thank you Alan Watt and that is cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

October 20, 2025 at 12:44 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY **#304**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Bill Deagle: Welcome to the Nutri Medical Report. We have a cameo by Dr. Frank B. Fischer, one of the top pain doctors in modern history. We're going to hear his cameo first and then a very important response from Alan Watt, literally with the sharpest tool to cut through the matrix – <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com>. You can get his materials by going to his website. This is one of the most incisive intellects in our modern era to understand the dialectics of control they've used for ages. The science is very, very advanced—the science of the mind. They don't teach this in school. You need this information to survive the days, weeks, months ahead just as much as you need the hand tools, the heritage seeds, the water, etc. because if you don't have your mind clear as to what's going on you won't know what to avoid otherwise. So let's hear from Dr. Frank B. Fischer telling us the latest in what's going on with the war on pain and then we'll hear the response by Alan Watt. Welcome to the program for this cameo, Dr. Frank B. Fischer, with your very erudite and astute intellect and voice.

Dr. Frank B. Fischer: Right now, we're not really having a war on pain. What we're having is a war on people who have pain.

Bill: Very accurate. If you have pain, you're like the Rosa Parks of years ago who was the wrong sex, color of skin, orientation, etc.

Frank: Actually, Rosa Parks was lucky. They just wanted her to sit at the back of the bus.

Bill: Right.

Frank: If you get the disease we call chronic pain your doctor is going to despise you. He's going to discriminate against you and torture you. If you can't get over it on your own, he's going to let you die from it after he tortures and abuses you. That's why I say this is a war on the sickest and most vulnerable people in our society, and it's killing about a million people a year and leaving another ten million completely disabled and non-functional.

Bill: In fact, it makes me repent of actually being a doctor when I think of my colleagues actually trying to train new doctors to believe in this insane dialectic of control, that if a patient suggests that they aren't getting control that it's really a patient who is evil somehow, manipulated and addictive. Really, what they're doing is they're dying. In fact, I read the latest report of a young lady who had a serious problem and she died in the hospital after going back three times because the doctors would not believe her. She literally writhed around on the floor and even the janitor walked around her until finally she died. Right there in the hospital.

Frank: I read about that. That happened in an emergency room down in Los Angeles, California. What happened is the lady came back for a third time and the emergency room staff labeled her as a complainer.

Bill: Oh, better stop complaining.

Frank: So she lay on the floor and writhed around, like you said, while her large bowel ruptured; and what that does effectively is it coats the inside of the abdominal cavity with feces. It's like having an extremely bad burn over nearly the entire surface area of the skin. That's the seriousness of this condition. Basically they let her roll around the floor and they ignored her while she died, because she had pain and they didn't really want to be bothered with a complainer.

Bill: No. Listen, you better not complain or else we'll just let you die. Right here.

Frank: Either way they were going to let her die, whether she complained or not, because the complaint was of pain. This demonstrates how people are treated in Emergency Rooms when they show up for second or third times with an undiagnosed pain complaint.

Bill: Now people think all this is an anomaly. No, I can tell you right now, whether it's worker's compensation dealing with a toxic exposure—but the most serious and the most evil is this pain issue. There's millions and millions of Americans who can't get a doctor to treat them, and believe me, not every pain can respond to selective nerve root block or surgery; only a tiny minority and only for a tiny period of time. We do have the magic bullet. The latest horror is the Perdue Pharma drug company now has been caught saying that there wasn't an addictive potential to the long acting former narcotics. All the doctors have prescribed this, knowing that there are people who are going to get problems, but again, so what, we aren't responsible for every single thing. We have to deal with the patient in front of us dealing with a crush injury, progressive disease, or pain syndrome that by itself is a separate problem. Tell us about some of your analysis of this very serious crisis and the interference in the criminalization of the practice of medicine—a big question.

Frank: I don't know where to start. [Laughs]

Bill: Wherever you want to take it. It's all up to you. I intend to rant and I just let you go. How's that?

Frank: I know, but when you do that my mind goes blank.

Bill: Ah, this is meant to be somewhat overwhelming because I want to get people to have an emotional response. They need to know it's them the hospital, it's them at home; it's them begging their doctor, who are a doctor themselves or attorney or a judge. I know federal judges that are in dire agony from our practice in Colorado. Those doctors, those people, and those politicians they get seriously ill, god help you, try to get someone who will treat your pain when surgery isn't available, when treatment with interventional nerve blocks won't work and the only thing, the magic bullet – you can't have it. It's narcotics—and if you ask for it, even if you're dying, you could get “addicted” even though you could get dead real soon.

Frank: The problem here is the politics of fear. The mass media has been very successful at projecting an image around the so-called narcotics, which are actually opioid-analgesics, that they're the ultimate evil. People are susceptible to that sort of thing, particularly coming from the television medium because it's not interactive. It just runs one direction and it fills our brains up with this garbage.

Bill: You mean that people don't think anymore? [Laughs]

Frank: In order to be able to think clearly, people have to have a good quality of information and an interactive process, and all we've had coming across television about these valuable pain medicines is scare tactics.

Bill: Why would they want to do this? Why would they want scare tactics? Because the whole anti-pain war is a big industry?

Frank: It's bigger than that. The way they control the population is to scare them and then offer them protection. We see the same thing with the war on terror.

Bill: That sounds like the Sopranos. They're the “Pain Sopranos” I guess.

Frank: It's the same as the war on drugs. What they're offering us is first to scare us with these evil possibilities, with either drugs or terrorism, and then offer to protect us in exchange for our freedom.

Bill: Wow. That's a very astute analysis. So, what are they going to do? How are they going to protect us from our suffering, which many times pain itself is a terminal condition? It causes cardiac disease. It causes de-conditioning. It causes suicide. It causes people to end up with many other illnesses on top of it, and it kills millions of Americans every year because of under-treatment. Yet they try to say that they're going to not interfere with unnecessary extensive regulation, when doctors do continue to do pain medicine; and despite the dangers to try to be compassionate, they get routed out of practices. Their carcasses get thrown into prison for the rest of their very miserable lives.

Frank: The government isn't really offering to protect us against pain, which is the primary evil. They're offering to protect us against drugs. That's a whole lie also, because drugs are freely available to anyone who wants them except for pain patients who don't have the resources to get them.

Bill: Right. That's why, in fact, it's very obvious to me that even though the government is incomplicit with narco-terrorists like Vincente Fox, when they signed their free trade agreement we've had free trade on drugs coming into America by the DEA and the CIA for decades. It's well known with people like Sally Castille* that the government's involved with laundering and bringing the drugs in, but by god, if you are a pain patient or a doctor trying to treat someone suffering from pain, god help you if something happens down the road. It's almost like if you gave somebody a pair of shoes and while they were wearing the shoes which you sold them, they committed a crime; and you were somehow complicit in the crime because they wore the shoes you sold them.

Frank: That's what's called a strict liability standard.

Bill: That's the kind of insanity we have. I can't believe that this kind of insane logic can hold up, and even the so called lawyers who know the rules of evidence and attributable liability would even suggest this conforms to any rational standard of logic.

Frank: It isn't rational at all. The basis for it is generally known as the big lie. The big lie is repeated over and over and this time it's about the opioid-analgesics. I don't think it's coincidence that the government selected them, because they are the best class of medications we have; and that makes them the most valuable on the black market.

Bill: Wow. Can you sit back for just a moment so I can hear Alan Watt's analysis and then your comments? Alan Watt, literally with the sharpest tool to cut through the matrix – <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com> – you can get his materials by going to his website. This is one of the most incisive intellects in our modern era to understand the dialectics of control they've used for ages. The science is very, very advanced—the science of the mind. They don't teach this in school. You

need this information to survive the days, weeks, months ahead just as much as you need the hand tools, the heritage seeds, the water, etc. Thanks very much for being on the program, Alan.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure to be on. It's an interesting topic but it goes back much earlier in history, as to how this has come about, because when they set up the League of Nations with the department of Population Reduction, they discussed all the possibilities of a future world with a managed society with a fixed population. –Where they've been brought down to a fixed population. They found that it would be counterproductive to actually give out good medical aid for pain, since that was going to be used down the road for one of the reasons for euthanasia. Chronic and long-term pain takes the life out of a patient of course. It wears them down until there's no quality of life. It would be counter-productive to give them actual pain medication which worked and bring down a population at the same time. Now it's mainly people who hit their 40's and 50's who start to get the aches and pains, and all the damage that they've had when they were young, will start to show itself for the first time. It's a gradual decline from there. Now, in the new world order, the world that they envisage coming into view, they don't want people to live too long after retirement. In fact, they'd rather that you just walked into a booth and got zapped and be out of the way.

Bill: Right, like "Soylent Green".

Alan: If you treat the pain, you're actually being counter-productive. They want to bring on euthanasia. They're going to have more programs on this and it's all going to be with people around the retirement age who have suffered so much, and will all be very emotional about it, and they will pass the euthanasia bills.

Bill: That's what they're talking about right now. In fact, the main thing driving the euthanasia bills is the fear of terminal pain, when there is no excuse. Experts like myself and Dr. Fischer can more than adequately control the pain. There's no reason for anyone who has even the most horrendous condition, if they're dying or if they're suffering a chronic pain condition, suffering to the point where they can't feel like the next day is so much a burden they can't breathe or do anything in the future. It's just ridiculous. It's obscene. Our medical profession are a bunch of scared ignoramuses and they don't want to know the truth because it will put more guilt on them; and they're under the control of mind-control technologies. Your comments, Alan, in terms of this?

Alan: Years ago they said they would use the professions to bring all of the new world order about. Stalin said the same thing. He knew the agenda and so did Lenin. Eventually socialism would blend with capitalism.

Bill: He said, 'Let me control the doctors and I will control them all.' That was his actual statement. 'Let me control the doctors.' That's why he wanted to get the Greek orthodox clergy, first in the Soviet Union. That's why they had to get all the physicians. In fact, it was Stalin who went and asked his juniors to say, please get a doctor, I'm feeling unwell. He said, I'm sorry Mr. Stalin, there are no doctors because you have killed them all.

Alan: Stalin also said, we must pay so much money, much more money to teachers because they will be the prime indoctrination force for bringing up the generations. Then, of course, the police and the military were next, but beginning with the professionals because the professionals would have power. In the west you began with Health Services, they're now Health Authorities; and that was the whole plan along the way. Then you have the Club of Rome, which is one of the top think tanks for this world structure. They pass on their ideas to the Bilderbergers and the lesser think tanks, then implement them into action through the media. The Bilderbergers, too, one of their main jobs along with the Club of Rome was to find ways to reduce the population, to make life intolerable and then point it out to the public so that the public would go along with a vast reduction in population. Pain is always the greatest one because when you're living in chronic pain, you simply can't do all the things you otherwise could still be capable of doing to give life quality. This all fits together. It's not by chance.

Bill: No, in fact it also fits in with the saying over the top of the Nazi death camps, "Work to Live", which is the modus; and they had built death camps in Nazi Germany. Most Germans I knew that lived during the Third Reich in Germany or Austria weren't even aware of the camps – we are. We know the Kellogg, Brown and Root. We know the Bechtel Corporation has built them above and underground. We know that these corporations have built them with taxpayer money: 660 of them for one hundred thousand, two for one million, one that's being completed for 2.5 million people; believe it or not. They have converted all these ex-military and other bases; and they have created literally camps not just for "illegals or Muslims." They've created them for us.

Alan: A few years ago, it was in all the national papers, one of the camps in the United States had over the gate "Work Makes Free" and someone pointed it out that was a direct translation from one of the old Nazi camps, and they did take it down. They said they were so ignorant they didn't know.

Bill: I think that was the marketing genius of, who was that?

Alan: It was actually the top boys from NY who set up the I.G. Farben Company, which funded the whole war machine for Adolph Hitler.

Bill: Oh wow. Basically, nothing new is under the sun. It's the same marketing geniuses that have done this.

Alan: Yes, and the I.G. Farben company was just an umbrella company of many corporations which still exist today: ITT, which made the Falkwell fighter, GM was over there, and Ford. They both successfully sued the US government back in the 1980's for destroying their plants where they were producing tanks and armored vehicles in Germany; and US taxpayers actually funded the recompense for that.

Bill: They had to compensate them for bombing their places. They weren't supposed to bomb them because, in fact, by orders coming through the British high command, through the British air force, the Canadian air force, and the American. They were not to bomb these plants who were producing the death weapons, even munitions which were sold to the British and paid for by British gold bouillon from the queen's gold bouillon stores. This is how evil this is. They are literally setting up dialectic of conflict. This latest war against pain patients and pain doctors is the most vile of all of them.

Alan: Yes, but that's essential, as I say, because Holland was the first country to actually legally come out and authorize doctors to use euthanasia on certain patients. They've already had some foul ups because one nun was euthanized without permission. It wasn't until she was dead that they found out she was actually a nun, but they managed to cover that up pretty good. You cannot give the authority for that kind of thing to the state, which is exactly what the state wants – who lives and who dies.

Bill: Your comments, Dr. Fischer?

Frank: This discussion about euthanasia reminds me of a little story by Kurt Vonnegut about ethical suicide parlors. His proposal was to control the population by putting one next door to each Howard Johnson's and giving it a purple roof rather than an orange one. There would be ethical suicide hostesses who would talk people into taking the plunge, and show them a movie and give them their last meal and all.

Alan: That was shown in fact, and then in was incorporated into the book, and then the movie "Soylent Green," where you see the person, the elderly fellow, getting put into one of these places. The music comes on. The walls light up with these giant screens, he sees birds, flowers, and forests, hears the music and then he's given the injection and quietly drifts off.

Bill: Wow; and this is what they want. We need to continue on the battle. Dr. Fischer, I appreciate your cameo today, we'll continue the dialogue with Alan Watt from <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com>
Thanks a lot, Dr. Fischer.

Frank: Okay. Thanks.

Bill: Alan, let's continue this, we're going to talk about the infiltration of the alphabet letter agencies into the media and what it's doing to our society. We have Robert from Nova Scotia, go ahead with your question or comment for Alan and let's stimulate some dialogue here. We need to get people trained on the basics, to recognize the enemy, the tactics of the enemy, and then they can simply say just like a master of martial arts – I like the picture that Alan has on the front of his website – <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com>. It shows him flying through the air, knocking the all-seeing eye out at the top of the pyramid. That's what we need to do here intellectually. He's training us up to the level where you'll understand and then be able to neutralize them with a karate blow or a martial arts blow. Robert, your question.

Robert: Hi Alan, just a quick question, I was just wondering what the possibility of drug companies with euthanasia and everything these days, if they could just plant things in the drugs – like vitamins and whatnot – to help reduce the population? Just simple things like that.

Bill: I taught the course four years ago to the special-op in delta in North America here in the United States and Canada, and I was literally sitting-in while we did the international seminars for doctors in Australia, North America, and Europe on bio-terrorism. I was the main professor on February 12th and for the next four or five days we traded stories. In fact, they were doing war games simulations with what's called binary toxins, where you can put something in the air and something in the water or something like that—like something with some means of ingress into your body. And only if you have both, just like one of those little Batman specials. I think they had a special, years ago, where they had a binary toxin. Believe it or not, they've done this. They've got binary toxins and you've got to think about it like GMO "Frankenfoods", the World Trade Organization codex. They add these toxins all together they're going to fry you. If you're eating excito-toxins like aspartame, if you get GMO "Frankenfoods" that have got genes that don't belong there with organic acids, if you add to that all the crazy vaccines, you're not going to think straight or even want to resist. You add these together and with the right trigger, it can kill people. I've heard stories of even water systems where they have water release valves that can be operated by remote control by, I believe it was Janet Phelps and she showed me. We talked about this almost two years ago on the program. These things are very real. They are war-gaming themselves, so they can send out binary toxins. Your comments, Alan?

Alan: I knew for a long time in fact that the synthetic plants or vitamins you see on the market had alternate purposes built into them, but they've been doing this along with the inoculations since at least the 1950's, too, where you can get your initial inoculations and it might not be, that's like cocking the hammer on a gun, and it won't be until you get your boosters – maybe when you're 30 or 40 that you'll

suddenly come down with massive arthritis and stuff like this. See, we've had this for a very long time because population reduction is definitely one of their priorities. It always has been.

Bill: We've seen this with the actual plans that they've done with these vaccines. They know that they're cancer-laced, like this Gardasil having massive reactions, and they are still trying to ignore it. This is his so-called vaccine. They say, 'it's not contaminated.' I even had people try to email me, 'there's no DNA in this.' I said, 'really? Do you know how these things are made?' I said, 'I worked in the lab. I can tell you they cannot remove cancer DNA from these vaccines. That's not possible.' Also the immune reactions, they know the third round of these kiddy vaccines are laced with mercury or other toxicants like excitotoxins. They even put aspartame in vaccines. Now tell me why you put a sweetener in a vaccine – aluminum or other agents. They cause the third round to cause these kids to turn into autistic kids. That's what we find. It happens all the time, the third round. I've seen it personally. We've given these things. I am literally on the ground floor as a doctor. We've seen these things. The last vaccine I saw was given to my daughter 15 years ago with Down syndrome, and she probably that evening had a respiratory arrest. Luckily, I had an ambu-bag and put an airway, actually a ventilator saved her life on the kitchen table. I'm going to tell you. I'm pretty angry that my professors and doctors try to lie to me, and if you read the product inserts, doctors, and if you think you're going to take me on. I will do a mental autopsy on you here on this program. I dare you to call in. Let's continue Alan.

Alan: I was going to mention that the aspartame. Aspartame is such a blatantly High Masonic term. You have the asp, which is the serpent; of course, of Cleopatra, she did herself in with them; and you have tame. See, you tame the person—and you do that by going for the brain cells. However, who was the one who got it through into the US Food and Drug Administration? It was Donald Rumsfeld. Who did Donald Rumsfeld work for? Prior to that, he worked for the company. He was a CEO of the company that brought in aspartame. This guy was a leg boy for bio-weapons in the chemical industries for many years. He was the one, it's on video, who took the weapons over to Iraq in the 1970's and 80's. They eventually were used for gassing Iranians. This boy has been a leg boy for the chemical warfare department for a long, long time. This is the guy who brought us all aspartame.

Bill: It's amazing but it's actually true. He brought us aspartame and he's also the one who brought the toxic dangerous weapons to kill the Kurds in the north, same guy. Don't believe us, just read the news. You need to check it out for yourself and then you need to react. Don't just stand there and think, "I don't need to prepare. I don't need to deal with the fact that they're surrounding the Browns when they're letting the illegals come into the country. I don't need to be worried that when I get on an airliner they don't have a bio-bag and a HEPA filter in every aircraft and send it off to a biological weapons lab to make sure there's not resistant TB there. They're going to follow it down later. They wouldn't let me get on the flight if I could get poisoned or toxified or killed, or they spread a pandemic through the silver birds that fly every day and don't follow migratory routes." They don't care. They want to kill you; and if you

don't get it, I'm telling you from the inside, a doctor for a third of a century, you better watch out. You need to go to our side. You need to join our team. We're the winning team. We're the team that wants you to do well. We don't want to take your life. We don't want to take your future and your genetics. We are the people who care about the continuation of society. The people who have hired you: the police, the firefighters, all these people who have been lied to. The people who have gone to the wrong side inside the military. REPENT, turn back. Realize that no matter what you've done before, if you don't stop doing it you're going to die. You're going to pay for it; and it happened in other cultures where they took those first people. They're the highest liability. You know what they're doing because you're doing it. I talked with one guy who was a CIA and the NSA and I said, how do you retire from the CIA? He looked at me kind of with chagrin and he said, you retire by being double tapped. I said, what the heck is that? He said, you get shot twice in the head and twice in the heart with a .22. He said I have to carry a tracker around in my car with me all the time, in case they have to call me out, and if you don't carry these things, you're done. They'll find where you are and they'll take you out. You need to know this. If you're former Navy Seals, for example, and you're asked a question, "will you shoot on Americans when you retire from the Seals?" They're watching you everyday. And 25% of UPS drivers in the US and worldwide are NSA or other alphabet agencies – the same way in Canada, the same way the Otis and Krupp elevator men, 95% of those guys are government agents with their trucks with little electronic gear to surveil people. Your comments, Alan.

Alan: I know more about the UPS that works for the government.

Bill: You better believe it. The only time you can feel happy is when you serve your fellow man. The very first step towards restoration of the constitution is to maintain the physical constitution, that's why you see the primary attack of the Nazis, which was fluoride. The latest Nazi thought up the World Trade Organization 'Codex Alimentarius' in the early 60's. Literally, they implemented in the mid-90's and they're now trying to put it into act worldwide as a standard of poisoning the population with a molecular holocaust. This fits in with the dialectic of control. It goes right back to feudalism in the middle ages and thousands of years before. Tell us some of the basis upon which they're doing the attacks against the population, Alan.

Alan: If you go back to the early economist that we know of, that worked for the British government, back to Thomas Malthus from the 1700's. He was also the head of the British East India Company, where all the shareholders were members of royalty and the aristocracy, their relatives. He talked about how to depopulate excess populations when their purpose was over. They had international meetings in the 1700's about that very problem, between them and their sister company the Dutch East India Company. Both were owned by their own families. He suggested even putting housing near unhealthy areas, near swamps, etc., crowd them together and then disease would spread much easier through them, especially the young and elderly would be the first to go. These were things they talked about quite

practically from their point of view. They're very pragmatic as they see themselves; and people are there to serve them. They see from the top, they see the average person at the bottom as a different species. We have to understand that Darwin helped to champion their cause by introducing a validation of the class system. Under Darwin's theory of social Darwinism, the elite deserve to be at the top because they have the survival instincts and the cunning and all the abilities necessary to be where they are, which left everyone down below as basically belonging to the "junk gene" group. You wouldn't evolve any further, so your use basically was to feed the elite. When they had no more purpose for you and you couldn't produce for them, then you simply should be culled off like any other animal. This was talked about in the 1700's, the 1800's, the 1900's, up to the present day; and it still is talked about at the top of the United Nations. We should take this very seriously. These guys mean what they're saying. They don't believe in an excess population in a postindustrial society; and they have been depopulating by introducing all of these diseases, which come out of laboratories. If you don't believe me, read some of the stuff put out in Canada by the Toronto Star reporter. It's called "Deadly Allies". Canada leads the world in bacterial and viral warfare, and has since 1942.

Bill: Right, and it is in Winnipeg in fact, because all the nasty weapons from America and Russia are sitting in their laboratory without proper safeguards and they know it.

Alan: Yes, and of course the other part was to sterilize the male, alter his hormonal reproduction mechanisms and effeminize him. They don't want an aggressive male society when we're going through vast changes; and viola, what you have today. You have the statistics given out every year by the United Nations, quietly, calmly on the sperm count of the male in the west. It's down 75% of what it was in 1950. There's no comment as to why, which tells you right away it's intended to be that way or otherwise it would be a crisis. There's no crisis, and yet we're $\frac{3}{4}$ sterile. That tells you there's an agenda behind it.

Bill: We see it already. Young couples, 20-25% of all young couples in North America are functionally sterile. That's why you see all of these women, not only young, but now in their late 30's trying to get pregnant and they can't. They can't because there's estrogens. There's toxins out there. They're not properly ovulating. They get heavy metals in their brain stem, which means they can't cycle properly and then they try to use artificial means to do it, which causes multiple pregnancies and great danger to the woman and the babies. We get premature babies who are very small. It's all the same system. They want to outlaw "regular" reproduction. The step is firstly Igor. A lot of people think he's great. I think Igor (or Al Gore) is his better name, is a fool. Of course, he wants to step on the stage as a savior even if he's not president. He's an evil man. You might say one little fact that seems to make some sense, but the rest of it is pure evil. They want to make "breathing out" a tax. They want to outlaw "wild reproduction," so that human beings can only reproduce in a laboratory under government control.

Alan: Arthur C. Clarke, who's one of the biggest predictive programmers out, there always has been—there's a lot of occultic stuff written in his books with time, dates, and everything, of implementation of the agenda. His last book was "3001"; and at this particular period in time, you would have to serve the state very well to be authorized to reproduce your offspring in a normal manner.

Bill: That's exactly what they're up to. People say, oh no, you can't be saying this. Read the book! Get the materials from – <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com> this is real and if you don't prepare intellectually, spiritually, physically for what's coming, and you don't keep your body, mind, and spirit clean from toxins, because they're going to attack your mind so you can't think straight. They want to fill you with fear so you won't be able to plan. They want to impoverish you so you won't have the resources. They want to outlaw even having home gardens. This is what's so amazing. It's so obvious sometimes when they want to reintroduce toxins, like 7 of 9 banned pesticides in 179 countries. They want to put them back in your food. They want to put in GMO "Frankenfoods" when they already know some of these pesticides, like the neo-nicotinic pesticides already outlawed in France, are killing the bees in North America. They're always so surprised that it's lethal. It just drives me nuts that people want to argue over stuff that's already over, like mercury toxicity or depleted uranium, thinking, oh we can use bluster and tell you you're a fool if you think depleted uranium is toxic.

Alan: It's interesting that Canada was a test bed. We were the guinea pigs for the GMO foods. It was announced to the public in Britain first. It leaked out to Canada from Britain and then the government admitted they'd actually done secret deals with Monsanto to make the stuff, grow it, and test it and observe the health of the Canadian public. Under a national healthcare system, it's quite easy to trace everybody in their healthcare. It was a perfect guinea pig laboratory. For 10 years, we did not know this!

Bill: Now one of the things is the criminal prosecution by Monsanto – I call it Mount Satan – against farmers of Saskatchewan that had the Monsanto contamination of their fields. They literally said that because their fields now had contaminated genes in them, that somehow Monsanto had the right to those crops and could sue the properties. This is how insane it is. You criminals out there in the chief justices, you need to know you're destroying your future; because there's a point at which if you get your right to rule given by us, it's ceded from us, and if you abuse it at some point, we're going to pull it. If you think you're going to regulate doctors or military personnel or engineers, you can do it without any regard to us and our autonomy – think again, because the sheep are growing long claws, have big muscles, and we got fangs now that are made of titanium. We're not going to take this lying down. You better think about it when you start surrounding people like the Browns down there. You might figure it's going to be a frontal attack and we'll be stupid enough to fight you straight on. Don't think that we'll be that stupid. You won't see it coming. It's going to come as information and spiritual war, but many others, so think again. Join the real winning side—the side that cares about you and your future because your masters don't.

Alan: It is coming, and more people are waking up; and the boys at the top are realizing it. We've got to keep pushing now.

Bill: They're in for a real surprise, so don't think this is going to be a pushover, people. Think about it. Switch sides now while you can, because your masters will take you out first, not us. Remember to visit Alan's <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com>. Stand up and speak out now or you will be silenced.

October 20, 2025 at 12:44 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#305](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Bill: Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report, and we're going to have Alan Watt here. Hopefully, we also may get a cameo. We may be able to connect to VC Laughton and to Leuren Moret, who's an amazing presenter of her information. We have some links up on today's news talking about the not-so-depleted uranium, and I considered Leuren the Lady Diana of not-so-depleted uranium DNA landmines. Very similar, parallel, as Lady Diana suffered great persecution of the British Royals. Leuren Moret has had physical harassment, you know, tracking, everything is done on her. Her computer has been attacked and materials were taken when she tried to cross the border into Canada, but she has still persisted and she is winning the war.

In many states now there are laws coming forward. She's exposed the poisoning by depleted uranium of paradise in the Pohakuloa testing range on the Big Island of Hawaii, and how this has spread toward the beautiful beaches of Hawaii of the Kona Coast. This is extremely deadly, very dangerous, genotoxic, neurotoxic, and globally, an attack against the DNA consciousness of mankind; and so many things are coming. Not only the weaponization of our food, but the fluoridation of water, and the scalar pollution from cell phones and electronic space stations. All of these are final death throws of the end of this age and they have a plan. The globalists have a planned future age with a transition, even to their minions is very painful, very messy, but they don't care.

They consider themselves the keeper of the wisdoms; and of course, we're going to have a very wise speaker who's on here regularly, Alan Watt, today. Let's continue with the dialogue that was started on your Alex Jones interview a few days ago, where the globalists have a plan for us. We must seek an alternate plan, Alan, for us to survive and thrive through the coming catastrophe that is about to come across and come upon, not only us, but also the whole world.

Alan: Yes, there's no doubt about it. It's out in the open, really. It's been discussed and published from high level sources to the public; and, as always, they can publish their plans for a future, which they're not kidding about. They do. You can count on them. They always try and pull off what they plan; and they

don't give up, that's the other thing, too. When you think you've beaten them at one little point, they go round it and come back again. They plan a world where everyone is predictable, because only with predictability for every individual, can they feel safe. That's what totalitarianism has always been about, making things predictable.

In this new system of electronic type surveillance, from cradle to grave, they will feel far more secure when there's nothing we can do that isn't monitored by them. They will bring us in for psychological evaluations if they suspect there is wrong-think or wrong-speak, or you're not quite politically correct. They also expect all of the repercussions from the public, who start to object about this, along with all the other things they have planned, like water rationing and food rationing and all the rest of it. They've planned 30 odd years in advance, on scenarios, from think tanks for the Ministry of Defense, and published them, that they expect mass uprising and flashmobs and situations where the governments will have to use Neutron bombs on the public. This is all published from the highest levels.

Bill: Yeah. In fact, the Neutron bomb thing is quite important, because as my work as a munitions forensic, with the Oklahoma City Forensic Munitions team that went from Colorado Springs to go to the Muir Building and come back, they have removed two unexploded micro-nukes. There was radioactive debris. They removed a C4 pineapple thermate RDX and high explosive cord. We have evidence of tridium at the World Trade Center complex. We had a great discussion, Dr. Steven E. Jones and myself, about the scientific basis. Again, this is a scientific dialogue, not a conflict; and we're working hard to find out if there are other evidences of other types of layers of munitions, including the presence of the first generation micro-nukes. If they are not present, based on multiple sample testing, it supports even more Professor Jones thermate alone, or super thermate. Perhaps other types of high explosive munitions; and if they are present, it means thermate was present, plus the presence of nukes to destroy the core of the building.

We're talking about a quarter mile high of giant steel girders. 47 four-by-four giant steel girders going a quarter mile high into the air. Millions of tons of steel turned into literally a vapor, atomic and small tiny particle and nano-size particles. A great deal of the building itself literally blown away—that's not in the debris pile. Even if you take into account the eight to ten floors in the mall, you also have to account for that debris, and terms of the total floors; and it should have been a third of the initial height of building. Instead, it was less than 10%. So, we have very significant and horrifically damning evidence that the globalists will stop at nothing, including their simulations of Virginia Harbor. The April 27th of the 100-kiloton nuke going off with national and international forces.

Yesterday, and Sunday, when I was literally speaking in Vancouver, I got material from Fred Schwartz in Philadelphia that they had 50,000 homes delivered with a box with a U.S. postal service worker and a Philadelphia policeman, armed, presenting a box with, of course, obviously the program is: take the shots

or get shot. We're talking about totalitarianism. You cannot refuse these: The president passing presidential edicts. The Supreme Court now passing, literally, a Bush vs. Constitution decision last week, that the U.S. Constitution and the Bill of Rights are no longer relevant, in terms of the war on terror. Bush, therefore, has a carte blanche as the emperor and his edicts are the final arbiter of justice.

There's no such thing as due process, and renditions can grab you and take you now, so all they need is a final event of a disaster, of any nature. He can, by personal decree, without any consultation, set-up a total police state instantly. Alan, this is pretty bad, isn't it?

Alan: It's bad, but it's already here, in fact. All this stuff is just more dressing on what was already here. It took them many, many years to prepare all the terrorist bills and the future they were going to create. It took them a long time to prepare that—long before 9/11. 9/11 was essential thing to pull it off, to introduce it. They made as many covert jokes in the past about how 2001 would be the kickoff for the new system, and lo and behold, they win the giant lotto and they get their wish, and they can go forward to with their Great Plan to takeover the Middle East, and standardize them as well. It took a long, long time to bring this off; and Eisenhower warned about it too, the military industrial complex.

People don't realize that the biggest private corporations are not private, at all, especially in the areas of technology. They're CIA sponsored and run, because they don't let private organizations come up with new equipment and technology and sell it to the public without their okay. They always said that technology and science would win the Cold War. They didn't suddenly stop that after the Cold War. You find Hitachi and all the big boys are now in the business of microchips et cetera, and that's no coincidence, because they've all been funded. All the big companies are all one big company at the top, and that's why the CEOs can go from one corporation to the next and take all their supposed secrets with them.

In a real life situation, if they were all independent, you couldn't walk off from Sony into another place, a competitor, and take away 50 years of planning with you to your supposed enemy. They're all one, at the top.

Bill: Yeah, exactly. In other words, the whole idea that somehow they're separate is not true. I spoke 3-1/2 years ago to a Sony executive, flying back to New York City from Denver, and he was saying – well, I said, well what's new. We're sitting up in first class, because I get a lot of extra air miles, and he was saying, "We've got this new micro-laser supercomputer laptop that doesn't require electricity. It's all in these micro-lasers." I said that's really interesting, because I have a senior NSA contact that was there in 1947 when they set up the NSA, who was a cryptographer in the Second World War, and he had a supercomputer laptop with a plasma screen in 1962, with micro-lasers [and or on off] circuits, because of advanced technical training in some of these areas. I explained to him exactly how they built it, and he

says, "there's no way you could have done known this stuff." I said the reason why I know it, is that these technologies were leaked to these corporations, just like the NSA is an industrial spy agency for the good of the global organizations. That's what they do. Amazing isn't it?

Alan: That's the name of the game. They have all the power; they don't let you have it for free.

Bill: Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report, with our special guest, Alan Watt. Alan, tell us how we can plan an alternate future. A future that is not one where there's a vast reduction in human population. Where they've turned us into biological machines with predictability. A future where they've destroyed human lifespan down to 30 years or less. A future where they plan on destroying, literally, the spiritual connection to our body. A future where they destroy the DNA and our ability to produce, except in a laboratory. These futures are what they plan. They are a predator class. They think that because we don't resist their actions, we proved that we are indeed their cannon fodder for wars, their body parts places. There are those who they can recruit upward into their ranks, if we are sufficiently twisted and evil like they are, to do their will.

Alan: That's the problem. It isn't just that you have a class at the top of psychopathic inbred dynasties. It's also that they have so many helpers, all through the different strata of society, in all countries; and that's a problem that's never been addressed, really. You see, you have as many psychopaths in every class system as you do at the top. They come up spontaneously, some of them. However, the ones at the top are pretty well guaranteed, because the male and the female have long lineages of psychopathy. However, we do see them cropping-up down the ladder, too. These are the guys that become the shock troops and the special forces, and the cops and the guys who do torturing. The saddest thing is we're looking at a situation today, where there's no lack of recruits to do the torturing in these countries, in the 21st century.

Bill: No, there isn't. In fact, the setting up of 80 prisons at Kellogg, Brown & Root and Halliburton Corporation, the setting up of 100 civil detention death camps, work to rule camps, work to live camps, like that had the moniker over the top of the German Nazi death camps. Two camps of a million and one camp of 2-1/2 million in Canada, for American citizens. I personally visited one in 1983. These are real. They're palpable. They're present and they're across many administrations, so if you want to say, "it's the Democrats; it's the Republicans." How about, "It's anyone who gets to the top." That's why they try to put people out that are very viable candidates, like President Ron Paul. They want to put Big Sister in, and they're doing everything they can to completely discredit or disconnect the public from really getting a proper dialogue of who and what options they have. They're giving us two different — you know, the devil we know, and the devil we don't know. Well, Big Sister, I think, is even going to be worse than Bush, if that's possible.

Alan: They generally will put in a female when they're going to give you the hardest time. They've done this down through history, with Blood Mary and different ones, because they don't really like women much, at the top, so they always give you one that you won't like when you go through a horror show. This is just all propped up for the public, because I don't even talk about the political game, because I have no faith in it, whatsoever. It's a joke. It always was a joke. It's totally contrived. The candidates are vetted from university onwards, for their whole careers, to make sure they're trustworthy. They play the game for the public.

We must get beyond this game, because the big boys, who are above the politicians, already have. They've decided our future for us, while we watch the Punch and Judy show of politics. We've got to get above the wrestling match here, because that's all it is, is a wrestling match for public consumption. We're sitting playing the band here of politics, while the Titanic is sinking and we're on the deck. We've got to stop it and get off in another way, because this system is designed to collapse. The big boys have made it so; and the people down below still want to retain the old system, which was never theirs in the first place.

This was never our system; and since I've been born, this is a completely artificially ordered system. There's nothing humane in this system. It's a system where money and greed and power dictates what success is, and there's nothing humane in that, when people dumped on the streets. Mental hospitals get closed down and patients are just thrown out onto the city streets. What's humane about that? What humane about a system that dumps people who have legs amputated or children, as third class citizens, because they're not productive anymore? Who wants to keep this inhumane productive system of being a good consumer/producer, who pays taxes to keep this elite system going? Not me.

Bill: No, exactly. See, this is the real issue: this system is basically fit for destruction, so that they are ready to tear it down, because it's just like the Tower of Babylon. I was reading an interesting article, while I was flying back and forth to Vancouver, that we are literally seeing the builders of the Tower of Babel plan its destruction, which is why they knocked down the Twin Towers, which are the same supra-towers before the Temple of Solomon, which are in Hebrew—

Alan: The Jachin and Boaz.

Bill: The Jachin and Boaz.

Alan: The Jachin and Boaz of the same old thing, from ancient times.

Bill: Right. Jachin and Boaz is: I shall restore in strength, which means those that build up, shall also tear down. The cross on the front of the Knights Templar, the Knights of Malta which run this world, the corporatists, is the Galactic cross of the ancient keepers of the knowledge; and to pass from one civilization, as it ends, to start another; and that's what they're doing. They're getting ready to cull the population to do all these things, because they're ready to create a new civilization on the ashes of the old. The ceremony of [Pahanouk], the ancient ceremony of Sumer. The ceremonies go back to ancient Atlantis, and before that, they have done throughout the ages; and this is not the same time. This particular disaster that's pending is going to be much more cataclysmic; and much more determined we have to be, that we're not going to let these overlords of death and destruction, the worshipers of the death heads run us over the edge of a cliff again.

Alan: Yeah, and as I say, Revelations, to me, is just a big, long business plan from ancient times.

Bill: Of course it is.

Alan: Everything that they predict in that — it's not prediction, actually. It's not a prophecy. It's a revelation. It's a revealing. It's a plan. Everything that they put there can be done scientifically today—every darn thing, with no exceptions.

Bill: It's amazing isn't it?

Alan: Yes, they followed that to the letter. They knew they could do it, because it's true enough, they have archives of real history—not little public libraries for public consumption. They know the formats. They know the procedures. It's all simply sequences, like mathematics, and they know what they can introduce at one time in the past, can be reintroduced again, and the public will follow that format, through their logical system. It's all known in the archives; and these characters really know they've brought us to the end of this road; and they're bringing it into the new age. A few will come through, according to them—the ones that they select—and the rest will be killed off. That's why they have all these gene specific bacterial and viral warfare projects on the go, which have been publicly disclosed in the newspapers in Britain.

Bill: Right. In fact, they've moved all the bio-weapons that the Russians had to American and Canadian laboratories. They don't have bio-safety protections. They know we have XMDR-TB, the ultra drug-resistant tuberculosis. We've got the Avian flu; they've weaponized many other plagues. These are all going to be played out in the next years. That's why they plan on doing this; and people say, "no, that's too extreme, they wouldn't do that. Human beings wouldn't do that." These are not the normal strain of human beings as you know humans are.

Alan: These are the guys who literally planned world wars, and to them, this is the third one—the third and final, the trinity. We're in it now.

Bill: Exactly. It's already started — literally the start of the final, if you want to call it, "the shot at the start of the race" was 9/11, and the warm up was Oklahoma City. We're into it. This is not a theory. This is a reality. We'll strip back more. Cuttingthroughthematrix, which is the website for Alan Watt. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do get his materials if you want to know what's going on; and we'll be back in just a moment.

Welcome to the NutriMedical Report. Our special guest today, Alan Watt, and he has three volumes: Volume 1, Androgynous (Hermaphroditic) Agenda; Cutting Through No. 2 "A Glimpse into the Great Work" and No. 3 "Esoteric Unveiled and the Meaning of Revelations in the High Masonic Tradition." This will explain — when people see this — if you want to call it, "the deep roots" of what's going on. People can see the hand signs, but this is the geopolitical, all the signs that are embedded into our culture that show all the universities. All the political systems, all the medical schools, all the law schools, all of the organizations of all the corporations are completely and thoroughly Masonic, and all of them are subservient in this rising pyramid of evil that is planning the end of the age and the planning the transition into a New World Order. Many of their minions will be eliminated, as the brown shirts, as they transition through this cataclysm, which they have planned. That's why the long count was known by the Mayans; and I don't like the Mayan civilization. It's a blood-thirsty civilization, but they're astronomers; and the elite there, just as the elites in our country, are really no different. They're really no different.

We want to think we're so wonderful because we don't decapitate people on the high steps, but, yes they do. They put depleted uranium and poison and assault the lands of Kosovo, of Iraq and Afghanistan. They send millions of our young men and women to be polluted by vaccines and depleted uranium. They destroy nations and worlds. They divert money away from healthcare and natural wellness into toxic drugs. Literally, they will not repent; and as it says, like in the Bible out there, Pharmacia Revelation 9. This is very obvious. They have a plan to kill, steal and destroy; and it's going step-by-step, like a dice step, directly over the cliff of the end of our age.

Alan: Yeah it is, and as I say, they know it, because they planned it. That's why they breakdown eons of time into ages; and India is even more specific, because they have much longer histories in all of this. They have about seven previous ages that they have in their records. The old Druids, according to Tacitus (who recorded the Druid religion for Nero when the Romans went into Britain) claimed the Druids said there were three that they had on the records, three previous ages. These are just eons of time.

Bill: Even things like the Trilogy of the Ring, is not supposed to have been just a theoretical study. It's an actual study in the nature of control of civilizations down through history. That's one of the reasons why

people are organically attracted to the Trilogy of the Ring, because when this was written, it was based on historical fact, not on something that was abstracted just in the imagination of one individual.

Alan: Yes. It also had, under the guise of elves and pixies and fairies and so on, that the different classes of “humans,” as they call it, because they have us all classified into certain categories, in allegorical form, which is pretty typical of what they do.

Bill: Yeah, and they also try to create those, which is why the Lords would not properly feed their people; and from the 12th century, the height of the average person in middle England dropped from 6’1” down to 5’2”, because they malnourished them, on purpose, to create the different class.

Alan: They’re doing the same now. That’s what is so amazing about watching this, is they’ve gone after the entire protein supply of the planet. Even the Ministries of Agriculture, apart from all the foods they’ve altered and the cattle and pigs and so on, by putting human genes in the pigs and tampering heavily with the cattle. They’ve also — I watched one from the Canadian Ministry of Fisheries. Our tax money, again, hard at work; and they were literally injecting the altered DNA attached to e-coli. They use e-coli to insufflate, basically, this particular gene right into the fish. They take the fish out of the lakes, altering them, putting them back into the lakes, and that gene eventually replicates itself through the entire fish. They’re going after the entire protein supply.

Bill: They’re actually trying to change our DNA, too. It’s not just changing the fish. When they put scalar pollution out there, we know that, for example, when they convert the air to a plasma with barium, salts and aluminum, they can actually send scalar signals that epigenetically they can switch on and off your genes. They can insert into your experiences and emotions like fear. They can actually change the genetics of crops and other things; and Morgellons Disease is a scalar pathogenic pollutant. It literally is introduced, just like we had Lyme Disease, which is a bio-weapon. This is a new class of pathogens that is a scalar DNA epigenetic controller. It literally controls or changes or switches on and off and then generates even new DNA sequences by controlling the cells. This is the extent to which they will go; and they will use technologies that we don’t even think in our wildest imagination exists.

Alan: Also, there was a program special, here on the Public Broadcasting, one rainy Sunday I watched and it was about the World Wildlife Fund—they have arks. They call them arks, which are big cryogenic laboratories, where they have stored the genes of every original plant, animal and insect on the planet; and that, worldwide, which they say they will keep in case of world catastrophe. Meanwhile, we’re eating all the altered stuff.

Bill: Exactly. In fact, they have this ark. I've seen one, actually in a cave system, in Norway, so they've got them prepared. They're literally ready to destroy the life on Earth. I had an interesting argument with a professor of chemistry, when I gave my presentation. Nikola Tesla, over almost a century ago now, basically said that before Marie Curie discovered radium, and of course, they discovered polonium and all these other radio isotopes. He stated very categorically (Nikola Tesla), that it was very simple for him to use scalar technologies to convert radio active to non-radio active materials; and this is not just a chemical change. It's an actual change to cause a rapid degradation of radio isotopes so that they would not be radioactive. You can be determined, if they released a pollutant like this—at the same time they must have also have a technology to neutralize it, so when it's spreading worldwide, they can cleanse the Earth. They have these technologies before they release it, just like the Avian flu or Lyme Disease or any other pathogen.

Alan: Yes. It's the old Star Trek stuff of reseeded the planet.

Bill: Yeah, it's terra-forming, terra-forming the Earth. In fact, I call it the reptilianization of our planet, the serpentization. Of course, we know of the Luciferians as the serpent class. They consider themselves the only Hu-mans; and the word "hu" is a Welch word for "serpent." That's why the Magna Carta was not written for the commoners, because they were not allowed to own property, only the lords and only the "humans." People have appropriated the term for everybody that belongs to mankind, but in fact, in British Common Law—and the basis for all the common law of all the nations from India to Russia to America and Canada—it is based on Hu-man rights, which means those are of the serpent class. So the British authorized registry or the Bar Association of the lawyers, they are one step below a knight and one step above a gentleman; and that's the reality. The reality is the queens and the royals and all the others are still in firm control; and they have now reabsorbed America into the fold.

Alan: Yeah, and they did it a long time ago. That's just it, too, very cleverly and slowly and carefully.

Bill: Yes. Tell us more about this alternate future. How do we make a choice and move forward with actual actions that will give us an alternate, Alan.

Alan: Well there's no magic wand to please everyone, because, as you know, a lot of people (maybe even the majority of the public), will go to the bitter end of this road, trying to keep hold of it, even as they're sinking. It's all they know; and unfortunately, it's all a lot of them want to know. You cannot save everyone on this planet. What we have to do is start to reevaluate what it is to be truly, truly all human in the real sense, humane in the real sense; and what our new values should be—natural values instead of this shark-infested system they call democracy or civilization. This is not civilized. This is a degradation of the spirit and it can't lift anything up at all.

Bill: Yes. Even during the decency of battle in the Middle Ages, people would go off and have their honey mead, and they would go and stay in the same inns. There was some degree of decorum, not the destruction of civilization populations. What we see now is literally an absolute disregard for civilian populations, in the daily discourse of international corporations poisoning us, and the attacking and destruction of millions of citizens in Iraq, Afghanistan, and now a planned nuclear attack against the population of Iran. This is an abomination, it is a degradation of society and morals, publicly, and of our leaders, down through the ages, that it is going to culminate in determination of the leading class. Their days are numbered.

Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report, and our special guest has been Alan Watt, who will be on regularly, because without a very sharp intellectual mind cutting through this understanding of this dialectic of confusion, because the average neo-mind would say, "no one would do that. They wouldn't be both doing good and evil. They wouldn't be setting up this dialectic of balkanization and confusion at every level." Even up to the university levels, you only have access to 4% of the total database in the public arena; that 96% is on a "need to know" basis, controlled by the globalists. They are the keepers of "sacred knowledge"; and they consider the rest of us profane. With the rise of the Internet, with the rise of the education system, many of us are becoming aware, which is why they're in a panic to poison us with weaponized food from the World Trade Organization, to spray our food with sulfural fluoride; to bathe us in electromagnetic scalar pollution, and to destroy our future. Literally, their attack is, again, consciousness and our DNA. It's against our autonomy and us as a sentient cognitive being; and their plan is to destroy that future, so we do have a plan for an alternative.

Please give us a summary of some of the steps we can take, Alan, to kind of start looking at an alternative future to what they're planning.

Alan: We have to, each one of us has to decide individually what life is all about or supposed to be about, or should be about; and it isn't just buying and selling and profiting and getting to the top. That's the same old system. If that's all we live for, some kind of reward and approval by the elite, then you're back into the same loop. We have to get a different way—another way completely. We must also find ways to find the deviance within society, the psychopathic types that simply will start the same thing all over again. We must also demand; and this is a demand—we must demand that all of those who get positions over us in legal format, and politicians, anyone can make any rule or law effecting us that we supposedly vote in or they serve us—these servants must be given the psychopathic test, to make sure they're ordinary people and not psychopathically inclined. That's a "must be..."

Bill: Absolutely.

Alan: "...because most of them are psychopaths. That's just it.

Bill: They seem to rise and they become more psychopathic. We have Mary Ann in Arkansas. Your question, for Alan Watt or myself, go ahead.

Mary Ann: Dr. Deagle, as always, I appreciate what you're doing, so much. If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves, and pray, I will hear from heaven and heal their land. There has been a tremendous call for fasting and prayer. Bob Schultz at We the People Foundation.org has called for June 1st to be a national day of fasting and prayer, and I want to read one scripture from Jeremiah. If you will remain in the land, then I will build you and not pull you down. I will plant you and not pluck you up, for I relent concerning the disaster I brought into you. I'm hopeful that God will hear our cry and deliver us from the hand of the enemy.

Bill: We're in a very desperate time; and as I say, the ultimate answers are going to be spiritual. I happen to be a believer. I really think that prayer is very important. It brings us back to basics. We aren't always clutching and grabbing at the next thing we can buy, or the next thing we can consume. We start to connect to living things around us, like the beauty of the forests or a good walk on the beach. We start to think about other fellow human beings in other countries. The idea that we need to be a strong but independent nation, that can help, because you can't give what you don't have. If your nation has been impoverished, like they are planning, by bringing in an uncontrolled immigration into America, they'll impoverish it, bring it down to a second world status that will have no dispensable wealth, except that in the hands of the globalists billionaires. That's what they want to do. They don't want to have an independent people who fear the most high God, who want to do the right thing, who aren't "religious" but they're more spiritual and they really do care about their fellow man and other living things on their planet. That's what needs to happen. You're right. Prayer is absolutely essential for people to get back to the basics.

Mary Ann: Thank you.

Alan: I think what they have to do, also, is realize: it's not just for the land, it's for the lands. You reap what you sow; and you can't be furnishing the people to go over and cause dissention in other lands, without expecting it to come back home. That's the other key to it. Most people want to save their own little hemisphere or little place or home; and we've got to stop thinking like this, because what we do to others will be done to us, just the same.

Bill: Yeah. It's a simple process. You know, people can call it the law of the universe. I consider it judgment. You do these things and eventually it comes back. You see people, they steal things, and they get things stolen from them. They do evil, and evil comes upon them. It's basically the way the universe works and the way judgment works; and the globalist leaders, that have consumed their populations, have literally bought and sold people and souls. Have destroyed the health of people. Have crushed down the

professions, so doctors are afraid to speak out, when they know that they don't know what they're doing. They know this. They know that they haven't read the product inserts, when they're doing vaccines. They know that these drugs are dangerous. Now, more and more physicians are realizing that neither the drug companies, nor the regulatory boards or the medical schools, will protect them when they're finally sued for the sins of their mentor drug companies or medical schools, for what they did; and this goes on and on. It's in every single profession. We see it in the industry. We ship industries to China. They pollute us, and the pollution blows back in California, and we wonder why the people are choking, not just from car exhaust, but from pollution from industry we ship there; while we also impoverish the public and they don't have jobs. We need to realize it's the end of the road. We can no longer say, "If we just can go home and rest and watch our television and have our beer, we'll be fine." It's not going to work anymore. We're at the end of this age. We're at the end of this period of history. It's not the end of the world, but we have to choose an alternate future, and that requires action and sweat.

Alan: It does take a real big mind-shift to get away from the old paradigm of: me, my family, mine—and realize that we're all concerned here. It concerns everyone across the whole planet; and we can't say they're warring games, anymore, because they supply the leaders to every side, and they always have.

Bill: Hamid Karzai, the Unical executive, is now the president of Afghanistan. Of course, they met in Crawford, Texas and said to them (to the Taliban), "you know, we set you up. We gave you arms to fight the Russians and now we can decide to carpet your nation with depleted uranium or with gold. What shall it be?" I guess, because they were destroying the crop of heroin that the MI6 and the globalists want to spread around the world for a trillion dollars, they decided to carpet them with depleted uranium and destroy the genetics of their children, and cause them to have birth defects, to crush their nation, like they have done to Iraq; and again, they crushed Babylon so they could build Babylon up. So, we can see the rise of Babylon in the very plans of America and the globalists, while you see them destroy it.

Alan: You also find—even the Bibles in the west are censored; and they have been censored with each publication, down through the centuries.

Bill: Sure they have.

Alan: You'll find old psalms that have been removed, where they talked about those who came through from the previous civilization. If you read the old Hebrew texts, you'll find that they were hunted down by the people in the deserts, and they ran and lived in caves. That's why they started all over again with secret signs and passwords to recognize each other, and start the whole thing all over again.

Bill: Right. In fact they have sequentially, step-by-step, that's why they've inbred; that's why they've maintained these signs; they've changed their names. That's why when you look at the pictures of statues of Nero, if you go to the Louvre or you go to Italy, you'll see Nero looks exactly like Bill Clinton; and you say, that's really strange. It shouldn't be strange. They're the same bloodline. If you look at George Bush and Bill Clinton, they are related on eight sides in their family trees.

Alan: Also, many of the pharaohs of Egypt—we know this because we found their wigs in their tombs. They were red-haired or blonde-haired, as were some of the kings and queens of Sumer; and they wore the black wigs that came from the ordinary peoples' hair around them to disguise themselves. Yes, these characters have been around for a long, long time.

Bill: It's so bizarre isn't it?

Alan: Yes.

Bill: It's just so bizarre and we have now caught on. We have got you. You shall not escape our grasp; and we'll even recruit among your own. What they're doing is they're trying to tell the police and the military, oh you're safe. We've got a nice future and a nice pigeon-hole. They have a mass grave. In fact, the first to go are those—the upper echelons that are supporting the capstone. The first to go are the police and the military, because they plan on replacing them with cyborg super soldiers that are part human. They plan to replace them with UAVs (unmanned aerial vehicles) and remote operated vehicles; and they plan on culling the population. They're the first, not the last on the menu.

Alan, you've done an amazing analysis. So, we need to choose an alternative future, and become first aware. We need the materials. Get them. Support Alan. Go to cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Literally, cutting through the matrix. You need to know this material if you want to have an alternative future—you're the master of your own fate. Thank you, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Bill: Thank you everyone for listening. Do stand up and speak out, because if you don't, you will be silenced forever.



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

James: All right. Alan Watt is a long-term researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the U.K. covertly into a European Amalgamation. He has been warning the North American people for some years now that the same process of amalgamation is being carried out. With historical documentation, he shows how cultures are created and altered by those in control, always to lead the people like sheep into the next pasture. Learn the science of Religion Creation-Domination. Rather than simply stating current events and details, Alan attempts to deprogram the listener and reader of his works. He has authored three books, made available CDs and just completed DVDs on the subject. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix (an appropriate title) cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'd like to welcome back to Feet to the Fire, Alan Watt. Welcome Alan.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure to be back.

James: I thought of you because there's a lot of hoopla going on with the presidential elections and so forth and there seems to be an air in a way that some people think that things can change. What kept bringing back to my mind from the other times you were here is that they already know what they're going to do ten years or more in advance and that this illusion of changing things is just that, an illusion.

Alan: That's right. These presidents are picked years before the public even hear their names. Often they're groomed for their positions even from university onwards and Professor Carroll Quigley, who was the official historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, in his own book, "Tragedy & Hope," said there has been a parallel government running the country for 60 years. He wrote that in the 1960's, so he said they always pick the leaders of each party and the top cabinet, meaning the vice presidents and advisers. He said the lower politicians are allowed a form of competition amongst themselves between different parties, but the upper ones are always picked in advance so that the agenda can carry on without problems, without a hitch. That's how it is.

James: So I wonder now and with that being said then I think of Ron Paul when you read what he says he makes a lot of sense. It's almost somebody should be saying and so my question is: I wonder do you think Ron Paul himself is like a plant, or is he the real deal and that's why he's being kind of snubbed by the media and so forth? Does he really have a chance? Those kinds of questions.

Alan: I really don't know about the man himself. However, how many times do we have to vote, election after election, to hear all the right things said by somebody, only to see the agenda continue once they're in power? How long does it take us to learn this? Because it happens our whole life long and that's what politicians do. They tell you what you want to hear. They know what you're saying at the street level. They know the problems and they will tell you what you want to hear and down through the years

they've always given you different ones to vote for. The lone gunman that's going to ride into town and save you all so that you can sit back and drink your six-pack and enjoy life as normal. It doesn't work that way. You have to be involved in life. You have to be involved in the creation of your own destiny. Somebody else is not going to do it for you. In fact, if you had it over to someone else you're in trouble. You're in big trouble.

James: By the way, we've got a couple of hours. I'd like you to talk about things that perhaps are on your mind that you're working on. I'll pop up things so it's going to be one of those potpourri type things, so feel free to talk about a particular thing that you might to along the way. I'm bringing up Ron Paul because it's kind of funny. I'm not a big political type guy. I kind of think the whole system hasn't been listening to us for a long time. But anyway, it's just funny how somebody can come along and really hit some things on the head out of left field and I'm wondering about this whole 9/11 movement. The movies that are coming out. The workshops that are going on. People are being aware. They're waking up but could this actual waking up be something that would bring in, say another terrorist attack to bring in martial law or something like that?

Alan: We can only go on facts as we know them and we know that Bill Clinton tried to pass a complete anti-terrorism bill and a Homeland Security bill back in the '90's and we know too that it didn't go with the Congress. They wouldn't vote for it; and suddenly they all changed their minds and voted okay. With the Oklahoma City bombing, across the world every news station was broadcasting the same clips of these militia types going through forests and groups, to try and connote into your mind that that's who was behind this. That was so obvious. They wanted the public to think that the militia was behind this so that they could bring on martial law and say, "see, there are crazy people living amongst you and you don't know it. We have to protect you." We do know that they have tried to stimulate people to have small uprisings here and there. That would make their job of totalitarianism much, much more easy if we'd cooperate and have an uprising. Now they know we're going to have an uprising because the Department of Defence in Britain a couple of months ago published in "The Guardian" newspaper a nine-page report from a 90-page report from the top think tank of the Department of Defence, outlining the next 30 years or so; and all that's in it is uprisings by the public all over the place. Flashmobs they call them. They didn't say why Joe Public would get up and switch off his television and go and riot, so obviously we know that they're planning something on the other side which is going to cause them to riot and they're even prepared to use, in their reports, neutron bombs on the general public. Now this isn't just for Britain. This is for all NATO countries. When you look at what really is happening, we're moving into an expert run society. It's a planned society. We've all heard of Planned Parenthood. Well, here's the planned global society. That's what's coming in, where there will be no decisions for the average person to make their entire life long.

We know that at the Kyoto conference they talked about reducing all energy consumption: gasoline, North Sea gas, all the different types of energy we use on a daily basis. It's to be scaled right back to perhaps even pre-1950's level. Now you can imagine what's going to happen across the Americas and Canada and the rest of Europe for that matter. They know there is going to be uprisings. We see the massive overreaction to supposedly a terrorist strike in New York, even though the very group that's presently fronting for the big powers in Congress – even though that very group are the members of "The Project for a New American Century," who published in the '90's their own agenda for the 21st century starting with a war on Afghanistan, followed by one on Iraq, then Iran, then Syria. The same group is in today and we're watching it all unfold. They needed 9/11 to happen. That is obvious. There's no point in trying to prove who really did it. It didn't matter who did it. The fact is they wanted it to happen. It did happen and you can't be that lucky when you play the lotto and win the jackpot just when you want it. It was planned that way. It's obvious. It's obvious to anyone and even Zbigniew Brzezinski who wrote "The Grand Chessboard" also parroted the same thing: that they need something on the scale of Pearl Harbor to motivate public behind them on this project for the Middle East.

James: Well, you know I agree and I'm glad to hear you say that. I figured you would because it looks to me like they're laying down in front of us a path that we would kind of naturally fall down. It's like making a little rut and gravity kind of pulling us along and I'm wondering what you think about the idea and I've been kicking around of simply withdrawing from the system. Now I know if I do it, it won't necessarily do much and if they care, I would be put in jail or whatever, but I'm wondering if somehow, whether it be coincidence of people waking up or if there is a spiritual force behind it or what have you, that if a critical mass number of people just pulled out of the system – if that could stop the forward motion or if they would just use Plan Z and do something else?

Alan: What they've done in the past, down through history, is when their first plan tends to falter and peter out a little bit, they do give you another terrorist attack or strike or the threat of it; and the general public, who might be waking up, suddenly are terrified again and then look to the government for the solution. They've done this so many times down through history because we're run by psychopaths basically. It's the only ones who can get to the top in this particular type of system. They're called winners and they get to the top by every and any means possible, even if it means killing those to get up there, they'll do it. That's standard in psychopathic behavior and that's who runs this world we're living in. They have no problems about killing millions of people. They plan world wars. They plan world wars in advance and often after the world wars they'll actually come out here and there and admit it, so millions of people are nothing to them. The end justifies the means. It's in the works for a long, long time, this global society, and they've had many, many top think tanks all working together, Department of Defence and Pentagon and so on, all figuring out how they can control the vast populations of the world in this new system which is to be run by experts and bureaucracies. How do they keep track of everyone? How do they control everyone because mankind they say has always needed an enemy to make them work together and so the common enemy they've come up on – there's two actually.

They're going to blame us for changing the weather, causing weather faults and that's admitted in the top think tanks, the Club of Rome's own book called "The First Global Revolution". They admit that they sat around the table in early 1970's to find a way to make everyone unite together and give up their rights and so on, and they struck upon the idea of convincing the public that they were causing weather changes – when in fact it's all been done by sciences, as HAARP technology and the spraying that goes on. That's the main thing that they hit upon to give us a common enemy and we end up being the enemy; humankind itself. It's very clever but that's published by the founders of the Club of Rome in their own book.

James: Yes. That's what I'm kind of thinking of is like we've talked before about Lord of the Rings and you pointed out some good points about the king being of a supreme race and all that and it was a point well taken and I really kind of look at that. I remember that when I look at it. One thing I still keep going back to is how the overall winning in this Lord of the Rings was to approach what that lord liked the most, which is power and his ring, to reject that power. In fact discard that power, destroy the power and he couldn't even fathom that approach, even though he had superior military and whatnot. That never entered his mind and I'm wondering if there's an analog we could use where if the powers that be here are thinking of controlling and manipulating the money and oil and energy and all these power type things. If some critical mass of people would simply walk away from that, which would be unfathomable for them, do you think that something similar like that could happen here?

Alan: It would take a miracle but you're right. That's what it would take. It would be a miracle. You need people literally stop giving them the attention they want. You see government itself is only an abstract idea. That's all it is. That's all government is, is someone's idea and you've been conditioned to believe is a concretized thing in your mind and very real and you're afraid of it. That's why they use force. They prefer to use coercion, but they always back it up by force if you don't obey, but that's all it is. If people just stopped and said no, enough, enough, and the king has no clothes, and you point out the psychopathic personalities for what they are, they've nothing to hide behind. They need the public's acceptance of them. We acquiesce to every demand they make. We have to agree to every demand they make or they can't make them at all, no matter what law or code it comes from or the highest court, it makes no difference if we simply say enough and no. That's what it would take.

James: Of course the question is you can't teach people to do it, but what I'm kind of banking on is a little bit more metaphysical and I realize that metaphysics is just another technique a lot of times for control. I've been involved in groups where I've seen through that, but I'm wondering that if not in the background individual people are being readied in their own individual worlds so that there would be this awakening unconscious to conscious level where people would kind of like all come on with this same idea of bedding up with the system. They've had enough of it. They're pulling out, without enough warning and in enough masses. Now I know I'm doing a lot of "ifs" there, but I'm trying to think of something. I'm kind of

putting hopeful creative energy forth with some plan other than to just throw up our hands and wait to be eaten.

Alan: The problem is most people don't think things through at all. What they're trying to do is save the system as they know it because it's the only one that they know. However, you can't save something which is totally corrupt from top to bottom and held together with Band Aids. You can't save it when it's already completely corrupt and even if you could keep it this way, it would stay corrupt. You'd still have injustice. It's not humane. It's not a humane system. It's anti-human in fact. It's for as I say the psychopathic winners. It's made by them, for them, to serve them and the culture they give us is also psychopathic culture where we're taught not to look at all those who don't quite make it up the ladder of life and it's tough luck on them. That's how we're taught to think. That is anti-human. That is again survival itself. If you look at the primitive tribes, the ones that can survive through anything, the whole group looks after everyone else. Everyone is important in the group and it's only in this culture that we discard people and reclassify them according to their economic income, their abilities and their usefulness to this particular society; and yet we're all slaves in this society. We're wage slaves and tax slaves, so you know really what you're looking for to get out of this is a different way. A different way that they haven't thought of, because they do expect people to hit them head-on in the traditional fashion, which is with fists and guns and so on, and they're all prepared for it. They've been prepared for a long time. What we must do is find another way and decide for ourselves for the very first time, because it hasn't been done for 1,000 years or 2,000 years, we have to say: What is life about? Is the economic system here to serve us, or are we here to serve the economic system? That has to be worked out and hammered out and a new way found, but not the way that they have planned. We must go a different course.

James: Well I tell you if I could say amen in this I would. I'm encouraged. I see that that's the answer. The odds are against it. You said a very important point I want to underline. It would be the first time in history, but it seems to me like the stakes have been raised enough so that either we're going to do it or go down in it, if you will. It seems like the motivation might be getting high enough and depending upon how long we don't do the right thing is going to be how bad it gets, so to speak.

Alan: There's no doubt. There's no doubt and even if people don't do this and they carry on as they think is normal, even though normal is changing by the day now, most people are going to perish anyway, because the elite really mean it when they talk about their 21st century agenda: "Agenda 21," with vast population reductions, moving the people into these new habitat areas, which really are just overcrowded cities, and starting to bring down the population rapidly. They mean what they say and you'll find that from the United Nations "Agenda 21". People should look through it. These guys are not kidding, so we have no option anyway, you see. We either do something and figure out a new way which

is not their way, or sit back and pretend everything is fine and allow ourselves to be chopped off one by one.

James: It's like volunteering to let go of your system. I mean the system that we use. We go to work. The taxes, the housing, the banks. To voluntarily walk away from it and if there is a certain amount of people that will do that who create a freedom through that, which would have a cost and a price to pay, or be whittled down so we're all going to be killed for fodder anyway. I mean it's like which way do you want to go? Do you want to try to do the right thing and go down if it comes down to it, or do you want to go down? It's like you've got no choice.

Alan: You have no choice and I say the other choice is no choice at all: the one which says you can keep what you have, you can keep this system. As I say, this is not our system and never was our system. It's a psychopathic system run by those at the top, very rich people, very rich families, a few thousand of them and they run basically the whole world because they own the entire resources of the whole planet and they look upon us as resources as well. Only now we're becoming burdensome in an age of technology and robots. They don't need so many people anymore and they plan to kill us off. They've written about it in their own books at the top.

James: Okay. Well hold on right there. We'll come back and continue. We are talking with Alan Watt cuttingthroughthematrix.com, books, CDs, DVDs et cetera to share all this knowledge. We're only going to be touching a small fraction of what Alan has to offer and the phone lines will be open and emails and chats and what not for people to get your questions directly in, 888-863-2722 and the email is f2f@innersites.com. Those in the chat room know what to do. We'll be back live right after this. And we're back live with Alan Watt and welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

James: I appreciate you taking this time here because I have been doing a show here for well my fifth year and I'm talking with people through my life. It's rarely though I bump into somebody who's got like this clear edge they can see through things and it's great because from a different perspective you show a little details and I'm like oh yeah so I kick it around and I appreciate you coming out and doing this. No doubt there is some kind of a risk I would imagine since you may end up waking up people, but I guess perhaps they're so arrogant to think that it's more amusing than threatening to them.

Alan: They're pretty confident now that they've got it all in the bag because they spent such a long, long time and preparation for this. They were writing about this global society at the beginning of the 1800's and all the problems they could encounter. Different authors were employed to be front men for the

Royal Institute for International Affairs and like H.G. Wells and they talked about the global society to come, which they call a utopia, which for the elite it will be a utopia when they have everyone brain chipped and brain dead basically. This is nothing new. They've prepared for this for a long, long time and everything in their system goes in threes, so you have World War I, II. This is World War III you're in right now and this war, Rumsfeld summed it up and we must listen to these little phrases they use. They really mean them. They're high, high occultic Masonic phrases they use. Rumsfeld said this war might take 100 years, and you look into history and you see the previous wars that were 100-year wars, even though the first one really was 115 years. They love these repetitions of previous times and bringing it back to life again.

The 100 years war is to change all of society: men, women, children, everything. The whole way of marriage is going out the window. The whole way of living is to go out the window and you've literally come into an Aldous Huxley – a real Huxlian "Brave New World." That's their goal where we will serve them happily as slaves and be unable to even think consciously as an individual separate person. This was discussed at their major global meetings sponsored by the U.S. Department of Commerce and held in Loyola University in Louisiana. They had the top scientists there from biotech companies and they said that the new society will be chipped. They have the chip ready to go. They say it's only a matter now of conditioning the public of the necessity of taking it and making them want it, because the super computers are set-up regionally already to handle vast populations of programming and they said there'll be no more individualism. It will be impossible to even perceive of yourself as a distinct separate individual when this chip is implanted.

They said they would use novels, cartoons, movies to promote it to the young to make them want it; and lo and behold, since that meeting, we've had a whole slew of the very things they're talking about come to pass and the youngsters actually want this chip; they think they will have super powers. That's how you condition the vast herds of people. Everything in our life that we think is natural in the culture is actually given to us and marketed into our heads. There's nothing natural in the system at all.

James: That's where the mutants come in with the X-Men and so on.

Alan: That's right.

James: Actually I never thought about that with the mutants of it, that they could be like them by using this kind of thing. You notice a lot of these people it used to be that they looked at rock bands and what have you as heroes, but now we're getting more into the biological, chemical, political war type heroes people want to emulate. I have a question here. You had mentioned before a couple of time about psychopaths and what have you. How is it that these group of people seem to have a disproportionate

amount of the psychopathic mentality to succeed? Is it because they're coming from a rich family and they're being groomed or is it genetically passed on or something else?

Alan: Plato talked about it 2,300 years ago. Plato was a member of the aristocracy and he wrote the book "The Republic." That was a prototype or a ground plan really for this New World Order and he talked about a time to come when they could literally breed people for specific tasks and functions just like you breed animals. You can breed large ones and small ones by selecting their mates for them. In that book he gives away the very process by which the psychopath is created, at least perpetuated, and that is that the elite have always selected their mates for the same qualities of power and riches, whether it's male or female and the priests matched them up for that. As Plato says, we can breed in or out of a person specific traits or qualities, so for a king or those who are in high power you want them to be fairly ruthless and less emotional and that's what we have. We have hereditary psychopaths at the top who are guaranteed to have the offspring the same way.

James: You know another thing is when you think about the way it's been shown to us that the kings chose their sons or what have you is you wanted to keep the genetic material which made the good king. It's kind of skewed that you have a good wise king, of course he's going to send out wise seed and then he's going to train that wise seed, but in reality the opposite is true like you're saying. Generally you'll have a good guy and it seems to dissipate if not the next generation, whether it be business, whether it be a government, it's the bad guys who seem to persevere.

Alan: Absolutely. In a monetary system that's all that can really get to the top because those without conscience can do that. They're ruthless. That's the only way to get to the top is by being ruthless and very cunning and you sleep well at night. You don't need tranquilizers or sleeping pills. You get rid of whoever is in your way by any means possible. Generally it's through intellectual power games and that's how you get to the top, so this is a purpose-made system. In a money system that's all that could get ever get to the top, to be honest with you. It's always been like this.

James: There's a question coming before we go from the psychopath. Is there any scientific works out there concerning the psychopaths I guess such as these and their creation?

Alan: Yes there are. You can definitely go into the study – strangely enough, there was lots of studies being done right up into the 1970's when psychiatrists began to look at the psychopathic traits. Instead of looking at the crook at the bottom on the street level, they started to see the same phenomena all the way up to the top into political groups. Henderson and Gillespie, their Textbook of Psychiatry, written about 1972, did quite a good expose on the personality types and there's other books out there as well on pathocracies. If you look for the term "pathocracy," you'll come up with different books. Mainly it's a term derived from the scientists in the ex-Soviet Union who were doing studies on their own leaders and

realized they were all psychopathic; and then when they looked into the personality profiles of the Western politicians, they realized they were the same as well. This system can only the psychopath at the top – remember the psychopath doesn't feel emotion, but they grow up like a camera watching other people work and interacting and they're very good at acting, incredibly good actors. They understand intuitively what the public want and they will be what you want. They'll be your man. They'll say what you want to hear and that's why they go into politics where there's power, so there are standard traits to the psychopath. The one good thing about them is when you understand their nature they're very predictable, very predictable. In fact, they can't go any other way than the direction they're going in right now for total control.

James: When we think of this aspect of this control, what came to me was years ago I just was thinking about Reagan going to Gorbachev and talking about tearing down the wall and I kind of fantasized or theorized the statement was: look, you guys over here are using muscle and guns to control your people and we can show you how to do it by getting them to want to go along. We can talk people into going along and so you guys use guns and force people, that's old hat, tear down the wall. We'll share or make a deal or what have you so that you can control your people so that they will do what you want to do by free will.

Alan: Yes that's right. You see there's nothing new in culture creation. You're born into a system and if your parents don't know that it's all wrong or manipulated, the child will take it for granted that it's natural. Lenin talked about this and Stalin talked about it. Lenin said that the public will never know that there are a thousand ways that society could go off and live. A thousand different directions but they mustn't know this, he said. They must believe that the system they're born into is the only natural one that could possibly have evolved; and that's exactly what's happened to everyone. They think this can be the only natural system there is, like a natural progression. It never dawns on them that every step of their lives, their parents' lives and their grandparents' was guided to where we are today. It was all planned that way.

James: On that same kind of vein, when you have the system set-up for you and that people have gone along with it so long and it becomes normal and then people who step out of line, it's actually easy for the incumbency to keep the status quo by simply pointing out that the guy or the gal or the person who actually has the right idea in seeing truth is the really the one who is nutty.

Alan: Exactly. Lord Bertrand Russell was one of the big players in this very system. He worked for Tavistock Institute, as did Huxley and many others who wrote about the coming system. They did lots of experiments on patients that were brought in and they put wires in their heads back in the 1930's and '40's and '50's, and tried stimulate them to see if they could turn them into robots in fact. Bertrand Russell said after studying and having the access to archives written by very high professors, archives that are

kept fairly secret from the general public on human behavior, he said, "There is no nonsense so errant that it cannot be made the creed or the belief of the vast majority by adequate government action." That's exactly what he said, his very words; and it's like Adam Weishaupt. He said, "Oh, foolish man, what can you not be made to believe?" These are sciences. These are sciences which are taught to a very few people, kept in archives, as opposed to public libraries, and the leaders get their lackeys to work for them and they get access to these archives and they sit in think tanks and literally plan the future. They plan what fashions you're going to have five or ten years from now, what kind of music you're going to have, what effect it will have on the psyche of the young. This is how it's all planned and it always has been planned this way. Plato said that nothing can be allowed to occur in the grass roots culture-wise because it would have unforeseen rippling effects. Therefore, all culture must be authorized from the top down. That's music, fashion and drama especially and Plato when into detail on those particular sciences.

James: I think there is a quote that's coming to mind here from Einstein. To make the perfect sheep you have to – gosh what was it? I'll get it. I'll bring it back up as we go along here. We're talking to Alan Watt and it's your chance to ask questions. I'm getting emails and all this stuff in here. We do have a phone line and that is the preferred method since this a talk show where people do like to sit back and listen and just send a type in, which we will do, but hopefully somebody would choose to talk with us rather than just throw a line at us. Oh here it is. "In order to form an immaculate member of a flock of sheep one must, above all, be a sheep." So is there – I mean we're hoping for a savior. It seems to be the inbred thing, but gosh, is it possible that one might show up?

Alan: A savior?

James: I mean is there an outside chance possible?

Alan: For a savior?

James: Yes.

Alan: For a savior there's an outside chance because everyone can be their own savior if they really try, because everyone is being given a choice and has been given a choice their whole life as to where this society is going. Most don't take up the challenge. They let it pass them by and let others do it for them. No one can really ever say I didn't know what was happening. They can't really ever, ever really say that. No one on this planet can say that. So you know you are your own savior. You are your own champion. It's a matter of accepting the challenge, accepting the responsibility to yourself as well and being true to yourself before you can be true to others.

James: We're talking with Alan Watt. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com live on Feet2Fire. We're going to stop, take a little break and come back and continue. Hang in there. We'll see you. We're back live with Alan Watt and welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

James: Someone sent a message here and there may be questions that may be slightly redundant as far as points you've talked about but you can also use as a launch pad to fill in around. A question coming in from the chatroom is: What is the illuminati's Achilles heel?

Alan: Their Achilles heel ultimately – it doesn't matter for the public because by the time this happens the public will be mainly destroyed and altered, but their Achilles heel is that power cannot be satiated. It's a deviant need that they have. The psychopath basically is a deviant. They're called the deviant creation, even in ancient times, because they would kill without conscience or have others do it for them; and that's really the trait is to have others do it for them. Their Achilles heel is that there'll be one throne of the world shortly. The first king of the world and they can cooperate to an extent until they see the throne and then each one wants it, so they'll start fighting amongst themselves towards the top. That can be counted upon. However, when the Titans fight amongst themselves they tend to destroy the little people at the bottom along the way, so it won't save the general public. They will have already annihilated most of them by then.

James: Well that's a good point. I've often said that in looking at the service to others and service to self mentality, which some call the positive or negative aspect or good or evil, is that the problem with the service to self or negative or evil is that there could only be one person left ultimately, because every time you have more than one they're going to fight for that one. So if evil does win you would have a world with nobody but one person, but then after that the whole point of having the one person would be to control the masses, so you would have one person who would win and then would sit down Alexander and cry because there's nothing else to conquer.

Alan: That's right and when the psychopath has nothing left to conquer they just simply turn around to be cruel for the fun of it. It's like breaking the legs on the cattle in a field and then kicking the cow because it can't get up. That's the mentality of it. See a psychopath only worships power and those who are more powerful than themselves. That's why they stick together like crazy for a long time on the way up. Each one will bow down and grovel to the one above them. They worship that person because they have such power. They're very faithful up until that point, but they also hate the ones who are beneath them who are weaker. They despise weakness in society and of course we see this in the eugenics programs that are now called bioethics agendas. They've changed the terminology to fool the public, but the same people that brought you the Eugenics Society before World War II in the U.S. through

Rockefeller and his family and the foundation and brought Adolph Hitler along is the same people in charge today. They can't change their nature. That's why I say. The psychopath can be predicted because he has a predictable nature and they always use the same formats. They hate the weak and they will want to try and eliminate the weak and eventually they'll start bringing new definitions of the weak or the unsuitable and the categories will go up and up and up, until most people are included in them. That's how they work.

James: You could see that in some movies where you have the individual respecting the warrior or they kill in some kind of respectable manner, while they kill in a disrespectful manner the lesser people. But all in all, it's still killing. It's just that one's more honorable I guess.

Alan: That's right. As I say, they have an odd code amongst themselves. They love the term "knights," even though they're not really knights at all because they don't personally take part in the battles that they start and the wars that they start. They sit behind desks and drink brandy and have fun. That's the psychopath. In fact, they sneer at all the fools that do the work for them. They think they're so intelligent and superior.

James: Yes. That's why we can see that in the troops who are fighting in the wars here. If they really did revere the service they did when they come back and are no longer fighters, be it injured or simply their tour of duty is up, they simply throw them in the trash can because they are of no use anymore. There's a disdain even more for the warrior who comes back injured than there is for the person who doesn't even go.

Alan: That's right. You can see that in the VA hospitals. I get a lot of fellows phoning me and in awful shape some of them and they're just discarded. They're completely ignored and discarded because they are now weak. Yes, they're physically weak and so on and they're despised by their superiors and there's nothing new in this. This happened in the Falklands war with a young captain in the Scots Guards in fact and he got part of his brain blown off by high velocity bullets and they did manage to save him but he was paralyzed for a while, but he came in to the officer's mess with his full uniform on and eventually he was told to stop coming in because he was embarrassing the rest of the men with his crutches and so on.

James: Well that's great. That's why I think if you really want to see this thing – if you are out there listening and you're growing up and thinking that, well I'll say this. In fact, I had a guy on last week. Nothing personal with the man. It's just his position was that the United States is the good guy in Israel fighting the bad Arab terrorists and what not and so on and people grow up and attach that kind of thing to their government and it's up there with God and country. If they were to look at the evidence apart from the emotion and just looking at how the warriors are being treated when they come back as

injured, right there is a strong message to the disdain that these individuals have for those who actually go do the ultimate service for them.

Alan: Yes. They've always been discarded. This happened in World War II when they used mainly Canadian troops and some British commandoes to go into Dieppe in France as a test for D-Day and Winston Churchill knew that it was heavily defended. They knew it had altered since the plans were first laid and Mountbatten, Dickey Mountbatten, or "Tricky Dickey" as they called him, it was his show and he wanted to get done anyway. Well the night they all went in they were getting slaughtered. Thousands of men got slaughtered. It was a suicide raid and Mountbatten and Churchill were up drinking brandy all night and having a good old time. See, only a psychopath could do that. They knew what was going to happen. Winston Churchill was playing with toy soldiers and doing his battle reenactments in a big room he had in Blenheim Palace, his big country home, right until he died and he saw those little toy soldiers the same way as he saw the human ones. There was no difference in his mind. No difference at all in his mind. They were all just unrealistic, unnatural. He was a psychopathic personality. He couldn't identify with real people.

James: In fact we've got some questions but we're going to take a break in about 30 seconds, so I'm going to come back. I have a whole line of questions or maybe I say a broad subject to talk about, like what is exactly Zionism and what is Zionist? Because there seems to be this trick that's being played, just like when you talk about African-American politicians or something, that if you're against an African-American politician then you're against the African-American or the black; and if you say Zionist then you are an anti-Semite and I'd like you to comment on, but first we'll take a break. It's the top of the hour for local station identification and all that stuff and we'll be back to continue. We have a full hour with Alan Watt. The phone lines are open 888-863-2722. The emails, chats and all that stuff is open. Now is the time to get your questions. An hour is going to go really quick with this man, so hang in there. Stay tuned and we will be back.

"Working Class Hero" by John Lennon

As soon as you're born they make you feel small
By giving you no time instead of it all
Till the pain is so big you feel nothing at all
A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be

They hurt you at home and they hit you at school
They hate you if you're clever and they despise a fool
Till you're so crazy you can't follow their rules

A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be

When they've tortured and scared you for twenty odd years
Then they expect you to pick a career
When you can't really function you're so full of fear
A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be

Keep you doped with religion and sex and TV
And you think you're so clever and class less and free
But you're still peasants as far as I can see
A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be

There's room at the top they are telling you still
But first you must learn how to smile as you kill
If you want to be like the folks on the hill

James: Boy, I tell you, this song could be a guest of what we're talking about here. We have Alan Watt, live from Canada, cutting through the matrix and welcome back, Alan.

Alan: Yes, it's good to be back.

James: You know so John Lennon wrote this song pretty much hit on the mark and he's dead. I mean did somebody like him or other people, did they just die from circumstance or was he thought to be a threat or something like that? I know it's kind of guess but I'm just wondering.

Alan: No, it's not really a guess. I mean there's no doubt it was known that he was – see, Lennon like others who were put there and followed certain rules to get up there thinking they were working for a different kind of utopia because the professors that took them over and so on. They did believe in a classless society. See, all culture's created and some of the biggest bands are promoted for certain reasons and some of them were even created. Some of them don't even know each other before they're picked out of a line-up and then put together and told to sing certain songs. However, Lennon was more of a natural rebel. He was in a dilemma too because he married a banker's daughter from Japan, so he sort of betrayed his own system but he couldn't live with it.

When he was killed, I remember it was strange circumstances because I think it was a Congressman's son that just happened to go out and shoot him in the head that night. How he knew where he would be, I don't know. That's rather mysterious in itself, but where he shot was outside the door of the house that was used for Rosemary's Baby, the movie, the first real horror movie to do with the occultic elite; and that in itself is highly symbolic. He could have been trouble down the road because he was starting to speak out and sing out the very fact that he himself had been betrayed. I think he was rather angry about it. He'd been kind of set-up to lead the youth and then he realized I think that the ones who were guiding him were perhaps the enemy.

James: We do have a phone call coming in. I'll just grab this. Hello, you're live on the air with Alan Watt.

Jean: Hi. This is Jean from Rockford, Illinois, and Alan, I wanted to make a couple of comments first of all and then ask you a question. First of all, on the John Lennon thing I'm not convinced that he was led by them so much as I think he knew what was going on, if you read some of his writings, and I think it was from you that I first heard about the fact that the Beatles might not have written all of their own music. Was that from you?

Alan: Yes, that's right. They didn't own their own music in fact. They didn't own it.

Jean: Right and if you look at some of the readings of John Lennon, he implies that Paul would come in and just throw the music down and say you write the lyrics and so it's almost like in some of his writings he's telling us that Paul didn't write all this music so I think it was Paul. Secondly, about his murder, I'm convinced and certain other people are that have read a lot about him that that was perpetuated by, oh, I don't know what England's, what is it MI5 or whatever their CIA counterpart is over there.

Alan: MI6.

Jean: And I think it had something to do with Reagan coming into office and Bush 1 and this whole new sort of economic social thing that was going on with these neoconservatives. Now maybe I'm wrong but it just seems like it's sort of fit in there.

James: Let's hear what Alan has to say about it.

Alan: No, it wasn't about the neoconservatives. You see the neoconservatives is a term used in Britain before you hear it in the U.S. Margaret Thatcher first used it to describe her own party. They called it the "progressive conservatives" in the U.S. and it was really a code term for the takeover of the elite to run the system the way they decided it should be run without all this democratic nonsense as they called it. They

said that democracy was simply too confusing. It took so long to debate any point that nothing could be done and they decided they would rather run it through an agenda and give a pretense of political fighting and that's what we have today. There is no politics. It's just a show for the public. The agenda is full steam ahead, so they didn't care about Lennon that way.

What they cared about is someone like him who could spill the beans on a lot of stuff to do with the culture creation industry and the scams that go on and how they had created the mindset of the youth. How they had helped destroy the family unit by the types of music they were told to promote and also how to so-called liberate the sexes until they were so sexed out they couldn't bond with anyone anymore. That was all written about in the early 1900's that they would do this. Lennon understood this perfectly well and he had a lot of rethinking to do. He also, when he came over to Canada in the 1960's, he was a big fan of Marshall McLuhan, the professor who really went into different ways of perceiving how the society perceives things, and McLuhan told him, he told Lennon, he says, "you're being used," and that's when he suddenly became very depressed and all the problems started because he respected McLuhan's opinion.

Jean: I see. Okay.

James: I notice that Lennon got in trouble really when he came back into popularity and his album was rather, you know, family, nice, loving type of a thing. When he was kind of mad on the outside it seemed like it didn't matter. It just seemed like all of a sudden, hey, a new album coming out. It's doing really good. It's got good potential. It's like stop this before it gets any farther. All right, well thank you for calling.

Jean: Thank you.

James: All right, I've got an email coming in here from someone. There's a couple of questions on here. I'll throw one out for now and we can come back to it. He also by the way recommends buying your books and CDs. Two Reality Check DVDs that are extremely informative. So the question is: Can you talk a little bit more about the brain chip the mechanics and how does it work in your brain? What effect will it have on people to be connected to regional computers? How far back in time in the beginnings of the development of the microchip does this agenda go?

Alan: They have it ready to go. I have copies of the ones they're talking about. I have the actual photographs and the blueprints of it from the company that makes them and they are ready to go. They've been tried and tested and they're active little chips, which can be activated by even the heat from your own body. It converts it into electrical energy so it's an active chip. Now as far as how far do they go? Back in the 1950's, we know, now, that they did have solid-state, actually micro-circuitry, the

type that we are using right now and we are told it's the latest thing. Back in the days of the tubes for television and radios, before you even got the transistor radio, they already had micro-circuitry, the solid-state circuitry that we see in computers and wrist watches and so on. The CIA were using high-tech weapons back in the '50's that they could slip in their pockets. They could put thoughts right into your brain and this was shown on national television in Canada by Nick Begich who does the HAARP monitoring and he demonstrated it to the host Wendy Mesley on her show and he made her stand 20 feet away. He pointed it at the back of her head and she heard music right in the center of her head and as he said it could have just as easily been words or something else he put into her head if he wanted to. The only thing he didn't answer is: how come he had all of this equipment?

James: I was just going to say that.

Alan: I mean you can't buy that at the army surplus store and I'm always a bit weary because they give us our heroes with a very good start, you know. However, they had this technology a long time ago. There are three levels of science on the go at all times. At the bottom level, what the public are fed is called re-search. That means to search again because the searching has already been done on a higher level and there's a higher level above that because the true controllers will never even share their high-tech weaponry with the military class at the top. They always make sure they have the highest stuff. However, back in the 1960's a new phenomenon occurred in psychiatry where schizophrenics used to come in with traditional types of hallucinations and delusions, mainly to do with religion or hearing voices and that type of thing, but generally with a religious content in it. Suddenly, very, very suddenly, hospitals were getting people coming in who claimed they had chips in their spine and they called them chips or mini-computers and they said that big computers were controlling them. This is before even the term "computer" was popular in the public mind. It turned out, when you followed a lot of these people up who claimed they're being controlled remotely from a distance, they'd all been ex-military and often had minor operations while in the military where they were put under general anesthetic, so I'd imagine that's when these chips were implanted in them. They were testing them back on individuals back in the '60's who hadn't a clue that they were the guinea pigs.

James: Now with this chip aspect of it, is it 100 percent? Like if they get it in you it's over type of thing? So all they have to do is just stick it in like food or what have you and people ingest it and have it like just cling on to maybe your esophagus or something and then that's it?

Alan: That's one type that can be done. We saw this in a movie called "Fortress" about an underground prison, where a lot of the major ones are now being built, underground, where they make you swallow something that attaches itself to your stomach and it can cause pain, inflict pain and do things like that. However, the one that they're going to give to the public is to be inserted in the back of the skull, just like the Matrix plugged in. That's where it's to be inserted and here's the odd thing from the company that I

got the blueprints from. Above your head there'll be a ring like a halo that you can wear on your head. It will be a form of an antenna which will amplify the signal. It just happens to be that Arthur C. Clarke, who got the Nobel Prize for predicting that satellites would one day be round the world and in communication with each other et cetera, only because he was in the in crowd, who wrote "2001" and "2010" back in the 1960's, meaning that the New World Order would kickoff in 2001 and be all complete by 2010. In his latest book "3001" he just happens to mention that this little chip with the ring on the head, in his novel, by coincidence – these guys don't dream these things up. They're given this information and they write it into a fictional form and that's called "predictive programming," to make us think that it's a natural evolution when it actually appears. You get the idea first and then it seems quite natural when it comes into reality. The chip is ready to go. It will be implanted in the back of the skull and now they're pushing for the next step already. I'm sure that's ready to go as well, eventually which will be the nanotechnology. I don't think the nanotechnology is quite perfected yet to be predictable.

James: Because actually by following it through its logical conclusion the movie "The Matrix" would be like old technology. Old sloppy big technology compared to what's coming down the pike.

Alan: It is. In fact, even when they made the movie it was old because Sweden was the first country that publicly announced, even though Britain had been doing it doing this in Tavistock and Huxley talked about it in the 1960's, but Sweden in the 1970's admitted that they were using certain prisoners to interface the brain with the computer with wires et cetera in what we now call the old-fashioned way. Even that was old stuff, really.

James: So what I guess I'm thinking about is with this technology it seems like it is already over and yet I don't sense that. I mean as much as the odds are against it I still think there is something and we've talked about part of it before; but when it comes to this technology, what could we possibly do to resist it, other than try to avoid having this stuff in us, which seems to be just a matter of time?

Alan: It's a matter of time, but remember it's like the old song to Satan: "time is on my side". That's how these guys run. They run intergenerationally. We think in short term. They think in generations. When you realize that everyone – no one could have predicted amongst the general populace that we'd all be sitting and playing with computers right now and are using the cell phones. Some people can't even do without the cell phones. They have it strapped to their ear everywhere they go. They're ready for the brain chip in fact. They've been trained and they're ready for it. The thing is, these characters literally can introduce this and make the children – it's the youngsters they're after. They're aiming all their movies and their superheroes with brain chips and so on at the young to make them actually want it, and they'll come into it thinking this is as natural as the computer is to the previous generation. They'll actually want it. It isn't until enough have it that they'll flick their main switch and the real purpose kicks in and there's no more you. A scientist at Loyola said think of it more like a hive. That's the actual words from the top

Japanese scientist from Japan that they brought over. He said it will be more like the hive. You'll have no quietness in your mind. You'll hear whispering of voices to and from the computer to others around you.

James: On that aspect with the pulse devices and all that, is it possible there might be some kind of a – I think of the movie H.G. Wells "War of the Worlds" where they have the virus, a kind of a small little insignificant thing to us, which kills the invaders, could that not be in a way something that could happen, a small simple device which would render the chip ineffective or something like that?

Alan: It's possible. However, this chip literally will be constantly sending signals back and forth to central computers and will inform them if there's anything aberrant in its signals or any other signals interfering with it. These characters at the top are so far ahead in all of this. They think all of these things out in advance.

James: Well that's true. I mean I think of these things and about everything I think of, they're going to be thinking of – other than the discarding of power. I have a question coming in about Ray Kurzweil promoting cybernetic enhancement. Can you comment on that?

Alan: It's all over a lot of magazines now. They're pushing this. You see, we've already been conditioned towards the idea even through the Star Trek series and many other things that we've seen and gotten, but your subconscious never forgets. With the Star Trek series, they eventually had the space station at the very end of Babylon something. They called it "Babylon 5" or something and in that series the doctor on the station was the most intelligent person and he was genetically enhanced, where they removed what they called "defective genes" or problem genes and replaced them with superior genes to make him perfect. You also see it – we've already had conditioning in movies like "Gattaca", a future where there's two classes of society: those who still mate in the ordinary way and give birth in the ordinary way and become second-class citizens; and those who get all the best jobs and have respect because they're superior, they're genetically enhanced. This is already being pushed through magazines and novels and drama et cetera to make people – to get them accustomed to the idea so they'll slip into the transformation. See most people don't live their lives. They float through their lives. The ideas that they have and the opinions they hold are induced opinions. They are marketed into their minds for them. People floated through the whole transfer of technology and the factories to China back in the late '80's right through the '90's. Most people didn't even notice it happening. Now it's all normal that everything is made in China, but the average person doesn't even reflect on how come, what made it happen. They don't realize that 60 or 70 years in preparation and negotiations had to be done to make that happen, so most people don't live their lives. They are technically unconscious. They drift through their lives like creatures of instinct.

James: It's like speaking of John Lennon, a quote that "life is what happens to you while you're busy making other plans."

Alan: That's right.

James: We have another question coming in from Neil who says: Hi James. What does Mr. Watt think about the story coming from Benjamin Fulford, the ex-Forbes magazine Asia desk editor, about the conflict between the illuminati, especially the Rockefellers and the Chinese Secret Society, regarding the use by the illuminati of race specific diseases to depopulate Asia? Well we can hold that. We'll come right back to that. Also I did forget – I wanted to ask you about the full use of Zionism and anti-Semite and all that stuff, so if you can just hold on for a second we will take a break and then come back with those two things to kick off, gosh, the last half hour. See I told you. When you have Alan on here time flies and it's a lot to think about. 888-863-2722 we'll squeeze you in the last half hour. It's live. It's Feet to the Fire and we'll be right back. All right, we've got to get in here and welcome back Alan. As we have you on the show, people start to get involved in it and now questions are flying in and we've got a half hour left.

On that question that came in about the illuminati versus the Chinese Tong, I think it was, is that something you talked about where you have the Titans fighting, so to speak?

Alan: I do know that the Chinese were upset when they went into the SARS outbreak we had in the Far East and in Toronto a few years ago because they've narrowed it down to being a race-specific virus, which they think was bioengineered in a laboratory. We know they have them because I've got documentation that was in the "Daily Mail" some years ago by a reporter who went in to see the scientists at Porton Downs Laboratory in England and he sat around their table and he said these guys were quietly calmly discussing at their lunch break about all their race specific viruses they had. They could kill any race off they wished or any DNA type that they wished. The Chinese have sort of narrowed the SARS down and possibly this new Avian Flu to being man-made in a laboratory. It's a very simple process today. They can do it in one day, in fact, alter a virus and reconstitute it into a new type. It's a very quick process today and so they're very upset about it. They think that they're going to be the guinea pigs to have their race brought down fast as well, so I wouldn't be surprised if the Triads and the Tongs were at least talking about some kind of revenge. That would make sense.

James: I wonder if maybe part of our synchronistic hope is that with the evil not wanting to share power and that there is an end in sight, it seems like the end game is coming, that they might get a little excited and start fighting amongst themselves early, so to speak.

Alan: They might but you see China is in a unique position because so quickly this supposed Communist system, that's still Communist supposedly in theory, has created a high middle class, very rich, incredibly rich, very quickly, with a vast amount of underdog population. There's a tremendous gulf between the two and naturally they're in a better position down below to see what's coming their way. They know that if the world's population is to be reduced drastically in the West it also means that they'll be no need for all those laborers and factories in China and they're quite right. The elite will only need a few factories to keep up with their own needs for themselves since the vast majority of the public are to be culled off down the road. The Chinese certainly are in a position to have a better perspective on what's happening and they study Western politics far more in detail in school because they're supposed to be Communistic. They have far more data on what's happening in the West than the average Western person gets taught themselves.

James: Back to this Zionism thing. I was a little surprised when I had this guest on last week who was a Christian anti-eschatology theologian type thing and he was toting the United States and Israel being the good guys type thing. How does one go about walking a very politically, publicly type balanced position to go against, say, Israel as a governmental agency versus a Jewish state, Jewish people; and say, for example, the United States versus the American people type thing? How do you? It's kind of a tough nut to crack because of the faithfulness by those in power.

Alan: You have to get past the emotional qualities, the emotive forces behind it and go into the history of it. You find that when Britain was pushing its empire in the 1800's, that's when the royalty, what we call "the establishment" in England, the ones who always owned Britain and London, they pushed to have a whole bunch of agencies set-up that would promote the British Empire as being a good thing abroad. The first thing they had to do was convince their workers, their own upper middle class that were strutting around the globe in red uniforms and epaulets et cetera, that they were the chosen of God so they invented British Israelism. That was an invention of a particular group associated with Cecil Rhodes and Lord Alfred Milner that now runs the Round Table Groups for the UN, which is part of the whole British establishment, by the way. That's the old agenda and so they had to create factions of the ordinary British people to make them believe through religion that they were actually the lost tribes of Israel and Jews were their cousins and they should all work together towards a common goal. It was just after that and this movement really started off and took off and people even today, mainly in the U.S., still believe that they're members of the lost tribe and it is a fabricated thing that came out of the Royal Institute of International Affairs to make them believe they were doing the right thing as they conquered the globe and brought supposedly a Christian civilization to the world. They were doing "God's work."

Religion has always been used by the powers that be to control the minds of the people and to use them, and there's nothing greater than a common cause under religion to motivate the public so they invented British Israelism. After that, Lord Balfour gave the Balfour Declaration in cahoots with Rothschild

to take over or put in a group within the Middle East that would cause dissention with the people who lived there already years down the road and the man who was lieutenant governor for Palestine in the 1930's was Sir Ronald Storrs. He literally had the power of the king or the Queen of England over in Palestine and you should read his memoirs of how they set-up Israel and he said a little phrase that everyone misses. He said, "we have set-up in this land, this hostile land, a little Ulster." Now what that means, England put a whole bunch of foreigners into Ireland a few hundred years ago that became Ulster and they were hard-wing Scottish Presbyterian fundamentalists that ended up ruling over the Catholic majority and they were hated up to this day. Here's a British lord with the power of a king, the authority of a king, set-up in Palestine saying we're doing the same thing here and who do they use for that was to bring in primarily Russian Jews and settle them into a new place. That was their new Ulster. A place designed to cause dissention for decades and decades to come. That was from the horse's mouth.

James: I think you said it in your very first sentence. The deal is to separate yourself emotionally from this aspect because in his scenario they are doing God's will and will be rewarded as such and in that same sentence they're justifying killing; and yet their name being of Christ who obviously didn't teach to kill. To me it's so ludicrous that I don't know. How do you deal with these contradictions and not lose your temper?

Alan: You can't deal with them. George Orwell explained it in his book "1984." The process of doublethink is a conditioned process close to psychosis where an individual can hold two conflicting opposite opinions in their head at the same time and believe in them both. That's psychotic. You can't argue with that.

James: You know what? I just realized something. That would explain why I get nutty when I deal with people like that. I mean I still should be able to be calm about the whole thing, but I mean it kind of gives me the insight because I'm so passionate and honest with my feelings. You know I'm real so that when I deal with this stuff it makes me nutty and that explains it because it is nutty.

Alan: It is nutty. There's no logic to it. Supposing you were lined up by a firing squad and they said we're going to kill you because you're a gypsy or you have the wrong colored eyes and the reason we have to kill you is because our holy book tells us so. I mean you could never talk your way out of that. These people would be mad to even think that and it's the same thing when you hear these supposed, supposed Christians which are as remote from original Christianity as Pluto is from the moon and they don't know it. They are technically mad.

James: I actually feel better. I was thinking about it. That is the answer and now I can get myself positioned as such, that if and when I'm in the position I will remember that and I think that will help me

personally very much on that. One thing I like about you is that you're talking from a very educated authoritative type position. I mean you're not just – stuff isn't just popping in your head. I mean you've done a lot of research and all that. How could you come across with this strong logical position and not have an ego pounding type thing? You're not out there forcefully pushing some type of a face. You're just talking about it and it's refreshing.

Alan: You have to because you can't get involved in emotive debates. Emotion without knowledge is pretty well homicidal. We see it all over the world with homicidal types all fighting for what they supposedly believe in and yet they don't know their own histories, most of them. It's beliefs they fight and die for. The average American troop who joins up in the military today is a mercenary. He's grown up playing video games to kill people. Be on the winning team and the good guys in the movies always live. They never get killed and the bad guys can't shoot straight. You can't deal with someone who's been brought up and conditioned that way. They have to find out for themselves unfortunately; and in academia, they're allowed to talk about Zionism. They're allowed to talk about all these emotive topics because they don't lose their heads while they're discussing them, but the general public unfortunately, because of the conditioning they've had from the top, go overboard with emotion and they'll fight each other. Even on camera we see some shows on television where they start fighting each other physically over emotive topics. They can't handle their own emotions and some of the higher occultic, the old stuff is very, very true. The three unworthy craftsmen all belong within yourself. One is the architect because you plan your own future if you're a wise person, and you have emotion, and you have wrong action; and unless you balance all of them together you'll end up in destruction or destroying others.

James: I've done some reading on a work that's called the Ra material. It was actually channeled by this Ra entity and when I was listening to it there seemed to be some pretty good concepts there. I immediately suspected that it was manipulative in nature and that they do give you some truth along with some manipulation and I seem to be able to have something inside me that little truth stuff sticks to me until I work around it. But one of the things that I thought was interesting was the concept of this service to others, service to self and what have you. It seems that the real idea of service to others in a corporate sense including yourself is being manipulated by service to others as enslaved to others.

Alan: You find all these channels – I never watch TV so I have different channel for everything. Channel, too, of course, you must understand channel means "the way of El." You see a channel is a path. It's the way. It's where you put water down and it flows. You channel it; and so you have all these words that people don't even understand what it means when they're using them. They adopt them, as I say, they adopt their opinions. They're induced into them and they just repeat them like parrots without thinking. However, words themselves will affect yourself subconsciously and motive you in ways which you don't understand. It's called "psycholinguistics" and it's used against the public. It's well understood; but service to others is exactly what the elite have said a hundred years ago in fact with the Lord Milner

Group that became the Round Table Society of today. They will create a society where the average person, the majority of people, their only function will be to serve the state, meaning others, technically others, but it's the state itself they will serve. They're really heavily promoting this service, but no one asks: wait a minute. Who's making the decision as to what service means and for whose state? For whose world? For whose future? It's for the elites' again of course.

James: Right and that's where they take a principle that may strike truth inside someone and then manipulate it very cleverly so that you can go toward them. Like for example you mentioned the word channel and this for me personally there's words and things that I just don't like. Now I didn't actually go into the etymology of the word "channel" but every time I heard it, I just don't like it. Now is it possible that there is some kind of communication going on with that word but beyond my consciousness?

Alan: In a sense they could, they can. They admit they can use the HAARP technology and it has been proven and disclosed and it's declassified information from government. They can put a secondary signal on the HAARP and actually make you think you're hearing things in your head from the HAARP itself.

James: I mean what I'm referring to is my not liking the term. It's almost like when someone says well they had a channel it's like—

Alan: It still happens today in Pentecostal churches and charismatic churches, but it's always generally an elderly lady who stands up and starts channeling God and the message is always the same: "You must love one another, blah-blah-blah." That's their little spot of the limelight for the week, but that's an innate thing within human nature, all these religious motivations, archetypal motivations, so it's almost a normal thing in a sense. It doesn't mean that it's true, though. You'll find that Zeta Reticuli was the main source supposedly in the '70's and '80's of all these channeled events from aliens in Zeta Reticuli star cluster; and once that got out on the internet eventually, every channeler was adopting the same thing. It's done through induction. They just copy one another.

James: I have a question coming in: Could Alan comment on whether or not this problem in the global economy is being caused on purpose to lead us to the North American Amero? Also, the Federal Reserve people mentioned last week that the Federal Reserve could not lower rates unless there was a calamity. Sure enough, the next day they lowered the discount rate. Was this done on purpose to tell us something if we were listening?

Alan: We have been conditioned for years now that we're going to amalgamate. We've already got it in our heads because we see it with Europe. Once it has happened one other place it seems quite natural it

will happen to the next place and they know that. They have us all prepared for it and over the last few years you'll see that the American dollar, the U.S. dollar is gradually getting on par with the Canadian dollar, almost cent for cent, and once that happens and we amalgamate the two, the next thing is to drop us like a stone as we go down towards Mexico's level and we'll meet somewhere halfway up. That's the agenda and they have written about this a long time ago. In 1906 I think it was, even the main Masonic lodge in Pennsylvania had a world meeting, the Rosicrucian lodge brought all the different Masons in from the blue lodges and all the Eastern Stars and at the convocation there they discussed the eventual unification of the Americas including Mexico, where they'll join the eagle of Mexico back with the eagle of the U.S. This is old stuff. We're just living a plan. This is a long-term business plan and your grandparents were living it too and your parents and they didn't know either.

James: Another comment that came in was we talk about channeling. Forgetting the word channel, but how about saying information that pops into your head? Do you allow for the possibility that there would be coming from a spiritual side of oneself as well? I mean do you have an opinion that there is a spiritual being here that's there another side to us and that communication may be valid but must be tested to see where it actually comes from?

Alan: Whenever information comes, yes, it should always be tested.

James: I mean I don't hear voices. When I say things popped into my head I don't hear like la-la-la. I mean it's just like an idea. It just kind of comes out of nowhere and I would imagine that's from my infrastructure, be it my subconscious or a spiritual connection with a higher soul or what have you, but I would think that the false things could be tested for a difference that's always close but [inaudible].

Alan: That's right. Even in ancient times they always said "test the spirits," meaning to test the information that comes or as is presented to you, to think it through. There's no doubt that the elite themselves believe, and I know it's true, there is such a thing as telepathy for some people, not for most. I think a lot of people have lost it over centuries and it's definitely drummed out of you when you're a child once you get into this economic system starting with school. They start drumming all that out of you and tell the children don't talk nonsense. Stop playing. Stop having such silly ideas and you start getting trained to earn money. That's the whole purpose of school, so that you can pay taxes. Telepathy in itself is a natural thing. Arnold Toynbee talked about it at his meeting that he had in I think it was Sweden or Denmark in the 1930's and he was the professor who taught the top Rhodes Scholars for world government. He said that "an original thought can be transmitted from a person in the right way who thinks it and be picked up by individuals all over the world at the same time," and that is true. An original thought or idea, if properly thought out and powerfully thought by a powerful individual, it can be picked up across the world by individuals; and that's the fire that you were talking about earlier that can start. Many tyrants in

the past, Mao Tse-Tung and other ones, have said they're not afraid of guns and bullets. They're afraid of someone with a true idea that can catch like fire amongst the people.

James: Well you know what I like about what you're doing is you're giving sobering data but there's actually real hope or it doesn't look good. I mean you're not like coming up with flowers here, but the people who I've talked to generally get pieces of it. They'll get this, they'll get that, but then there will be a position of them that's kind of like flawed, then you figure well no one can have it all. It's nice to see that you can look at things very pragmatically but yet you then also look at things and say if the ancients wrote about the spirits in telepathy and all that it's refreshing to have somebody who is able to look at all these sides.

Alan: If you can get above – that's the whole thing is getting above all the worry and all of the indoctrination that's happening daily with so much news bombarding us of what's happening. It's like psychological warfare and psychological warfare the top boys say it doesn't matter if they give the bad news to us or someone who's opposing them is giving the bad news to the public, as long as the public get the bad news, that's the whole point of it. I don't even follow into all the daily bad news. I know the agenda. I get above it all. I don't let time stop me. I don't let this little life here stop me. I see the past and the future and that way you see all aspects of it and then you're above it, then you see a path through it. Maybe not for everyone, but for some.

James: What do you think – I've got a question coming in here and I want to phrase it because I don't want to get into individuals, okay. But what do you think about, whether they be authors or talk show hosts or what have you that are self-proclaimed worst enemies of the New World Order types. You know that type of thing. How much of that is ego? How much of it is true and how much is simply somebody being used by the system for propaganda or whatever?

Alan: Well, as I say, the elite always know that for every action there is an equal and opposite reaction, so traditionally in history they have given us our heroes to follow. That again is standard technique and you can read all about that if you go into the histories of the British Diplomatic Corps. They trained these guys in starting up oppositions to themselves to plans which they would bring abroad. They trained these guys to be provocateurs and how to lead people against them and always to their own dismay or chagrin; they ended up being defeated. There's no doubt amongst the rating business in radio or television, business comes into it unfortunately and then egos take over. You see, I'm disgusted with commerce in itself. I don't like commerce. I don't like this commercialized system at all and when you find it within the business of people who are playing the patriotic part who start fighting with each other over ratings, it's rather disgusting. It's sad. It's sad to see that so many people are relying upon them and here they are, tooting their own horns and fighting over trivia when so much is at stake, because their

businesses won't be there either, if they just think it through, if the elite have their way. We've got to stop fighting each other and get real here because the big boys are being very real to us.

James: Oh, Alan, you said it so well. I first hand can talk about this battle, which I will not get into, but we're out of time. Tell us quickly where you can go. I have your website. I want to have links and banners to your stuff because people have got to get a hold of this. How can they get a hold of you, cuttingthroughthematrix?

Alan: One site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and the other one is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for all the foreign language transcripts they can download for free. Go in there and in the matrix one you'll find hundreds of free talks giving histories and so on of this particular system and where it's going.

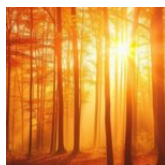
James: There is tons of stuff there and I highly recommend it. Alan, I appreciate you spending time with us and we'll be talking with you about ways we can come out with your stuff here on our system with banners and what not. Thanks a lot for your time and your honesty.

Alan: It's a pleasure. Glad to be on.

James: All right, there we go. We'll be back again live next week, Feet to the Fire, and we do have to get past the fighting and look at the real enemy and get together. I know it can be done. Anyway, we'll see you next week.

October 20, 2025 at 12:44 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#307](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

And now, live from Chicago, here's the Black Knight of Talk Radio, James Arthur Jancik...

(Tom Petty's Won't Back Down, Intro)

James: Well, that seems to be the theme song from our next guest. Alan Watt, a researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the UK covertly into the European Amalgamation. There has been an open warning to North American people for some years now that the same process of amalgamation is being carried out. With historical documentation, he shows how cultures are created and altered by those in control, always to lead the people like sheep into the next pasture. Learn the science of Religion Creation-Domination, rather than simply stating current events

and details. Alan attempts to deprogram the listener and the reader of his works. He has authored three books, made available CDs, and just completed a CD on these subjects. He spent a good part of his life in the music industry and has had poetical works published at major University Presses, mainly under a pseudonym. Cutting Through the Matrix is his website. And welcome to Feet to the Fire, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

James: Yeah, you know, we hear a lot about these secret societies and what have you, and one argument I didn't like from, we'll call them mainstream people, is that if these things were really going on in the background, we would see it on the news, we would see it in newspapers, we would read about it all the time, biggest stories, biggest headlines. Well, why is that not a good answer?

Alan: Because the media, the major media, itself, has always been a part of government. It's the media. It's the middle. They peddle the info from the top to you. That's their job. They give you a version of reality which you're supposed to believe in. And you'll find, why do you think they call all newspapers in all big cities; there's always a Sun, there's always a Star, etc. You know, these are all the symbols of Freemasonry, or the Mercury. They're Masonic. They're all Masonic. They're controlled. And if you look at the big empires and empire builders within the newspaper industry, and also television industries, and they get knighted. It doesn't matter what country they come from. They go over to Britain for their knighthoods, because they've served the system well.

James: And if the system's medias are part of the deal, well, of course, they're not going to expose it. But then, how do we explain things like Richard Nixon getting nailed?

Alan: I don't think he was nailed. I'll tell you, I really don't. Looking back at it all, and even with the way that they play their own people, who are not at the top. They appear to the public to be at the top, but they're put there. Nixon himself, you'd have thought would have gone and held his head in shame somewhere in some backwoods somewhere, because he'd be ashamed to see the public. And it wasn't until he died that the public were informed that all that time, all those years, he'd been the main envoy to China, the most important job that was coming up for world trade. He was setting up the whole Chinese industry and all the communications between the West and China for China taking over the industry. So really, he wasn't demoted, he was promoted.

James: Well, he retired. Yeah, I would think that if somebody were to do something, they would go to, if I did something like that I'd be in prison, where he got a pardon. And I understand that they take care of their own, it just seems like, from Nixon's perspective he would have just went on a walk and went on his merry way, and yet there was some kind of a spanking there. It seems, is it possible that maybe

somebody inside the media did something and the word got out somewhere along the way that they had to do things, so in essence they'd have to do them in a way of lessening the blow.

Alan: It's very possible. It's very possible. They do take care of their own. There's no doubt about that. But it also seems that they had him lined up for this job all along. And they do give the public tremendous drama. We talk about all these things that are given to us to talk about, and most of it, you know, is really drama. It's no different from the rags you get at the supermarket, at the checkout counter. It's almost gossip which they write for us to parrot about. That's what keeps the little people occupied is all the drama. But we never get into the real stories behind the scenes. Never.

James: Well, I would clearly say that when you're in a company, you have a golden parachute if the company goes out of business. Wherever you see the presidents of the company, or those that are board holders, actually becoming poor, I laughed when I saw the documentary on ENRON which had Ken Lay. Ken Lay? He was talking about how he lost millions and millions of dollars in this and he could understand about the people losing their pensions. It just so happens that he had several million left over. But he still couldn't understand losing it. Well, they should have nothing left over then, especially the way they did that company. There should be nothing left over. There should be no comeback. I know Nixon was brought in to be a mediator. I think there was a baseball game umpire strike or something, and he came in as a mediator. And it's funny how he was not shamed, if not imprisoned, at least shamed away.

Alan: It's a different set of laws for those who have risen above a certain rank. And that's part of the key to all this Masonic business. The lower members of the orders, until they get into the noble order, you see, once you become a noble, you cannot be tried by anyone except a jury of your peers. That means other nobles. And that never happens. That's why they don't go down the hill to the lower court. They can only be tried by their own peer group, and so that's been, once they're knighted they're above it all. They're into a new category of regulations and rules, and they have protection.

James: Well, it does seem, well, I guess why I'm asking on it is that it just seems like, yes, he didn't get what was coming to him. It seems like it's still a surprise that he got anything.

Alan: Yes. And not just anything, but as I say, that was a major thing, because this was years, remember, they put him there years before the public got a whiff of NAFTA or GATT, the General Agreement on Trade and Tariffs, and then Star Chambers that would decide where World Trade would go and set up all the business to be set up in China, and all the industry to be transferred from the West. I mean, Nixon was sent out there as the first man really to set that whole thing up, you know. That was a big job, yeah, very important.

James: Maybe Nixon did something in the background that maybe somebody did a power play, and someone dropped the dime on him outside to try and keep him involved. Maybe it was an internal struggle but they used a bit of the outside to keep him in line.

Alan: It's very possible. I know that, I'm sure Kissinger had some run-ins with him. I mean, Kissinger really ran the show. And small as I was, I could tell that the struggle was going on between them. So, I wasn't too surprised when he got set up.

James: Well, along those same lines we have Kissinger, we'll say, running the show on that point. People have alleged that the current president, he's not running the show, he's the front man for it. Who would you put in the current administration as being the guy running the show, or is it somebody behind the things here?

Alan: The ones closer to the public view are always the Vice Presidents. In the higher Masonry, you always find #2 is the main man, never #1. That's standard. So, #2 is more important, if you understand Pike's numerology, you'll understand what he's really getting at, and he wrote the rules in his book, so the #2 man is the boss. So, it's always the Vice President, and then it's the scriptwriters, who write the scripts for the president. You think about it, why even have a president if he's reading someone else's speech. You didn't elect the writers, you see. But somebody picks them. Somebody trains them. And these speechwriters are coordinated with each other, in every country. So, you see, there's a parallel system set up here, and they're all trained from a central core. They all write the same kind of speeches for every prime minister and president at that same time. So, they're coordinated from a central core. They're far more important. And they understand psychology of the masses. They know what to say and how to say it, when they write the speeches. And I really think they should get some kind of Oscars and let us see who all these characters are behind the scenes, that do the scriptwriting.

James: Maybe there's something we can work out, where you can actually have the best actor and the best award.

Alan: Well, they could always give the actor's one to the presidents, because all they do is read them. And then give one to the scriptwriters too, a separate one.

James: But in all reality, it's really not a funny thing. It's terrible, because we're having a world run by these people, using us as simply cattle or animals or slaves or what have you to do their bidding. They feel that they're better than us. They are treated better than us. They have all these ideas. And where did that come from? Where did this start? How did, did they wake up one day and decide that we're going to be the elite?

Alan: I think the techniques and the elites have been here for a long, long time, maybe thousands of years. You just need to read the ancient history to catch how the ancient system in commerce and trade and banking was done. And it hasn't changed. And they understood the mentality of the logic of the masses. Even in ancient times. What's fascinating is to read the philosophers from Greece and others who wrote about the mind and how the mind worked and how the masses would perceive things. And then you follow up through kings and queens, backed by the Vatican for centuries, with their own advisors. And then you see there's the same technique being used all down through the ages where they always say the right things and do something else. But it's a science of guiding and controlling mass behavior that really is at play here. And you can go into Machiavelli, John Dee, and Francis Bacon and others, who wrote almost, books basically intended for kings to read, showing the king how clever and devious this person would be as an advisor. And they wrote books on how to manipulate people. That was a standard science in the Middle Ages for instance. They also had the British diplomatic corps, that was probably the world's best for centuries. And these guys were really spies in a sense, trained in the chess of life, the chess game of life. And they would go into countries and agitate for revolution, and have the current governments overthrown, and then they would dispose of those who started the Revolution and bring in the British to protect the chaos, the fallout for the ordinary people. And that's how they took countries over. It was very Machiavellian. They understood how to use peoples to fight for them. And these people would always think they were fighting for themselves and their own peoples, only to find out they'd all been fooled in the end. This was a standard technique. And Marlon Brando did a movie on this technique, in the 1960s. It's called Burn. B-U-R-N, and about how the British took over some of the Caribbean islands from the Portuguese, and how they used the blacks to rebel. Then they used the Portuguese that were third or fourth generation to rebel at the same time, betrayed the blacks and eventually betrayed the Portuguese leaders, and then came the British as a brand new empire to take over. This was a standard technique. They used the same technique in India. So, these are sciences which are taught in special diplomatic corps in a high level.

James: Now, you can see that clearly in the Mid-East now. We have been told we're going in to get rid of these weapons of mass destruction that were just waiting to destroy us, and well, there wasn't any. And if there was any, they were so legally poor as a definition, of what they were. And it's still like, oh well, we didn't find them, but he was a bad guy any way, so we're going to still do it. And I know people are starting to back off of this and the numbers are going down and all that, but can we really do anything? One of the things I do on the show is I want to expose truth. You know good and bad. Sometimes the truth is good. You know, and you're relieved by it. Sometimes it's ominous, but you need to deal with it. But what can one do? And we'll go through that throughout the night. What can one do, for example, on this current thing with Iraq?

Alan: To be honest with you, none of the standard things that you could do will work. Because we never had a say in this thing in the first place. It was planned years before the event. It wasn't a spontaneous thing to do with 9/11. 9/11 was a must-be that had to happen, to enable them to put their plan into

motion. And the public have no idea of the realities behind it all. We've all seen all the lies that came out with the weapons of mass distraction and mass imagination which went nowhere, but it did its job at the time. And what you find is, in history, whenever your boys are over there, you see, it doesn't matter which party you then vote in to change things, they immediately turn around and say, well, we can't pull out now, there will be chaos. That's been used for dozens and dozens and dozens of times. It's standard routine. So, you could not do it by traditional methods, to stop it. You'll never get the big boys at the top to admit to anything until fifty years after the event. That's also how they work it, when they declassify information. I tell you, the ways you'd have to change it now would be for people and relatives and parents to disown their own sons who join the military. That's what you'd have to do. That's the step you'd have to go to, because they depend on the little people at the bottom that do all the complaining to send their own sons and daughters off as cannon fodder, which enriches the big businesses, and helps them fill their coffers for the private corporations. And the little guy has nothing at the end of it anyway. You know. So, you can't, you have to think outside of the box for a change, because all the complaining in the world is not going to change this.

James: I think that's a good point. I mean, writing your Congressman, the only possible way that could help is if you were able to have your Congressman out from the office. So what I suppose you can do, I mean, maybe as a collective of many things would help, to effectively hold their Congressman's feet to the fire about this. If they don't fall out, I will vote for the next viable candidates, even if I don't like the guy, just to make sure you're out of there. You know, that type of deal. And that's kind of weak, but that's the only power we have. That's the power of writing a letter. That's the power of voting someone out of office.

Alan: What's interesting, I mean, the whole thing of democracy was explained by Plato what democracy is. And really, if you understand what he's really saying is that it's a front. It's a front for big power and big business, which can convince the public that they have rights, you see. It's a con game from the beginning. It always ends up with dictatorship as well. That happened thousands of years ago. It happens today. So, it's a con game. We don't vote these people in. They're picked long before the public ever see them put on exhibition to vote for. They're selected. They're weaned. They've been given the okay. Politicians even at the grassroots, who don't belong to family dynasties, to become a politician, you are encouraged to join charitable groups. They're all run by Freemasonry, by the way. That's the induction method. And there's always an older character there who will also be the Grand Master of the local lodge. And it doesn't matter what kind of charitable group you get onto as a board member, you will sit there, and you'll learn the ropes of what to say, what to kiss, and what not to ask. That's how you play politics. And then if he gives you the nod, he'll pull you aside, he'll tell you about a higher board with more contacts and he'll allow you through, but he'll also advise you to join a Freemasonic organization, be it male or female. And the more you do, the merrier. If you know what not to ask, when you can take the hint, when he's encouraging you to stay off a certain subject, you'll get ahead. So, these characters have been vetted and screened for years before the public ever get a chance to vote for them. That's a fact. That's a fact of life.

James: And if we get to vote at all, it's picked from say two candidates which are already okayed.

Alan: That's right. Exactly the same as it was in the Soviet system. They gave you four members to choose from for president. You had Politburo Member 1, Politburo Member 2, 3, and 4. Which one do you want? They were all vetted by the Politburo. It's the same thing here.

James: And it could be an internal game of challenge for them to get, who can get us to vote for them, would even make them a better choice, because they've got us to vote for them out of the three, so who would be a better choice for the job anyway, because he has the better ability to dupe the public.

Alan: Well, Carroll Quigley, Professor Carroll Quigley, that picked a lot of people that are now in your bureaucracy in the federal government. He picked them for Rhodes Scholars. He gave the okay for these guys. Bill Clinton was one of them. And, of course, the Rhodes Scholarship was set up to serve the British Empire for furthering a system, worldwide. And he said, it doesn't matter about the lower politicians. They're allowed a certain amount of competition. But he says, the Anglo-American Establishment always put their own men in at the top. That's all they have to do.

James: All right. Well, hold on. We've got a good start here. We've got a lot to talk about and go through this. Take a break and continue talking with, Alan Watt. Cutting Through the Matrix is his website. A lot of information, books, CDs, DVDs, a lot of information there about this. We're only going to barely scratch the surface of what he has to offer. And we will continue live and take your phone calls as well, and emails and chats. 888-863-2722, if you would like to ask a question directly. We'll be back live, after this break.

All right. We are back and we are live worldwide with Alan Watt, Cutting Through the Matrix. And welcome back, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure to be here.

James: And so, what I kind of do, is I kind of just jump around, so we'll skip around and come back and continue, but, what's in my head now, you see, and other people are seeing it, and they're talking about it. People are waking up. Not necessarily in alarming numbers as far as we'd say; but why are you allowed to continue doing what you're doing, than rather just kind of silence you? Is it like a cat playing with a mouse, just fun letting them, so how many people get it and so forth? Or is there some other, we'll say force for good behind you?

Alan: I think that they constantly take at the top and they always have done, is kept their pulse on the people's opinions. Poll taking is a continuous thing. At one time they used to simply hire thousands of spies, and London had thousands of spies employed in the 1800s, just going around coffee places, teashops, and bars to listen to the conversations of the public. And they would insert in the newspapers topics of conversation, dramas and so on, and the public would get involved to see if it was taking, if it was working with them, to create public opinion. But they also listened to see if there were original thoughts out there at all. And to be honest with you, in this age of mass downloading of entertainment and so on, and the speed of life today, they know that as far as a majority movement goes, it will never happen. They have the minds of most people. Most people go through their life never even coming close to figuring out that the system they're living in is a planned system. It didn't evolve by itself. Every stage was planned. And the major events that would happen through their lifetime that were outside of their control were also planned. Most people never wake up to that. And they never figure out that we're in an artificial system, which can only spawn more deviancy with every generation. They've known this even with animals since the 1700s. They still do the same tests today for psychology students, where they put rats in a cage, a big cage, and it starts off, they have a magic number and all their social behavior disappears and becomes deviant and they attack each other. It's the same with us today. They're cramming more and more people into cities. Plato talked about the city being the beehive, which would be used to bring in this new elitist form of control. He called the Guardian Class were the ones who were the elite. And he said, we shall use the beehive, where the people will be put, because once they're in the beehive, where nothing is normal, any normalcy can be given to them and constantly changed according to their plans. And sure enough, that's what's happening today. A city cannot even grow its own food. It lives in a completely artificial system, a pariahical system really, where you have an elite at the top, or at least the ones you see visibly, in the public eye, and everyone feeds off the person below right to the very bottom. It's an anti-humane system, built on being successful and fit enough to compete. And if you don't fall into the right categories you end up on the street. And we call this civilization. Civilization was shown in a Masonic movie called 2001: A Space Odyssey, written by Freemasons, and put together by Masons. And they show you a lot of their religion in that movie, especially at the beginning. And they believe in evolution. They believe that the first ape-man as they say had the right, the one who became civilized for progress's sake killed an opponent for the first time. So, taking a life for the first time was the beginning of civilization, by using a weapon, and that's what they call progress. Civilization is a brutal mechanism which serves a few.

James: Well, I saw that movie and I was moved by it. It was fascinating, and yet I disagreed with it. And I like the way that you put it that way. It actually, I was grieved when they "advanced" by killing the other ones. But it seemed like that was where they were looking at being the stronger. And now you put that to the latter part of the movie, when you're drawn to Jupiter, and we're the ones, the apes we'll say, who are going to rise to that next level, and you've made an analogy that that next level is to subdue those underneath it.

Alan: Sure. Dominate. And you find that in this system, where most people at one time were taught when they were bringing in, especially the banking systems, where they could sell off national debt, like the Bank of England for instance. At one time people believed that the economy or the economic system was there to serve the people. Now, of course, in higher universities, they teach that the people are here to serve the economic system. And that's the truth of it. That's how it's taught today. That's how it's understood and perceived by those at the top. We are here with a function to serve the system. And this system with its money and all the rest of it is just a tool. Money is a means to an end. It's the biggest trick in history, is to get you to accept money, until you have a whole world training its youngsters to be busy bees, to be picked up in yellow-and-black school buses, and trained from 8am to 4pm, which is just like going into a job once you leave school. You're being trained to participate in a system which you have no, basically, import in creating. So, it's an artificial system designed long before us. We are sold into debt before we're born through these borrowing money from international banks. And Jefferson himself said that a generation born into paying off a previous generation's debt were de facto slaves. That hasn't changed. Slavery has always been here. It simply hides itself. It hides its form from sheer brutality to the next level. So we now have a more genteel cover over the name slavery. It's called citizenry now. You're a citizen. And when you're a citizen, you belong to the country. You're owned by the country. The definition of a citizen today in dictionaries is someone born into a system with preexisting duties to that system. It doesn't mean you're free at all. You cannot be free and be born into it with preexisting duties to perform. You're owned by the system. And that's why immigration takes such massive boards is to see who's going to get the right to tax you for the rest of your life, if your old boss or your new boss. That's what immigration is all about. And giving you status as a citizen.

James: Well, we're seeing this stuff, and when we get more into the next hour we'll talk about, I don't happen to think that this is done and over. I realize that when we've figured out Plan A, they've already drawn up Plan B.

Alan: Yes.

James: So, it's a chess game. They've already figured out all the moves on the board, and so they're not even worried about it. In fact, if people do kind of surprise them, it might jolt to them, because they'll say oh, man. And then they go with a backup plan. I say that there is something that can be done that will surprise them. And I go to the movies, I shouldn't say the movies, because a movie won't change things, but Lord of the Rings has been a very good example for me. I've been reading it over and over again, about how, no matter how big they were, and how they always think using their same logic, and then something as illogical as somebody working together and actually losing out on those things they hold dearly, was the, it turned the tides.

Alan: I'll tell you though, for every movie you watch, there are two sides of the story. And if you understand. You see, the public are meant to view things and identify with the heroes. That's how simply it works. That's how drama has worked in all ages. We emulate that which we see. The man will identify with a hero. The woman with the heroine. And what you don't realize is they're writing an occult story behind it, from their point of view, as well. Because the Middle Kingdom was mentioned by John Dee and Francis Bacon. Francis Bacon put it in his New Atlantis, and he talked about the people in the valley and people in the Middle Kingdom and the Upper Kingdom. You're talking about a Masonic side of it, which they don't explain to the public. And what they used to win in the end were the dead. It was the shades, the ghosts. Those who are already dead were used to win the battle for them. And then, once they had won the battle, the dead disappeared. Their usefulness was gone. They're talking about the people. We always fight the battles for them thinking we're fighting for ourselves.

James: Yeah, I can see how you'd take the movie, I can see that slice of it, as you quote that. And that's well said. I was looking at... And I've always been bothered about the high blood and the low blood and I want to get into that too, of some aspects of what that might really be. But I'm kind of not looking at that part, I'm looking at the part where each one of us plays a part into it, that can take down the big, you know, people without control and all the power and all the money and all the knowledge that their arrogance and their greed blinded them to their Achilles Heel. And of course, what's after that, the bookends, and there's no story about how the other people worked together, or how this one worked with that one. I mean, it's just a story, but I'm kind of looking at that aspect where if we could unplug from this Matrix and stop feeding it, like, in fact, you mentioned about the soldiers. There was a song I heard called Universal Soldier. And the group escaped me, but it was kind of like an Irish folk group. But anyway, when they got done with the song, they walked you through it, and the end result is, who gets blamed for war, is actually the one pulling the trigger.

Alan: Well, ultimately they are. You see, we are the willing fools. Masonry talks about the willing fools, all over and over. Including their lower members. You're a willing fool. You believe you go into something for the right reasons and it's your belief in it that makes your part to serve their system work for them. And young men are picked for old men's wars because young men are pretty stupid. They haven't grown up yet. That's why they pick them at 18. You haven't even learned what life is about yet. They're still playing soldiers one day and then wearing a uniform the next. They're living half in fantasy than reality. And that's why propaganda movies are so easily, work so easily, because they use at the top, they use tribal psychology on the young people. It's well understood how tribal psychology works. Every ballgame you watch is based on the same thing. And every young boy wants to be the hero that's applauded by his peer group. And so, they use these techniques in all these propaganda movies where the enemy can't shoot straight and you're always the good guy. And of course, they never go into the politics or who benefits from all this in the movies. All the young guy sees is being a hero and getting the women, the status he'd never get in the city street, and all of this stuff. It's a technique that's exploited by very old men who have access to old sciences.

James: Yeah, I see that. In fact, I like how you're slicing things, so, I want to keep as it goes, I want to keep going to get your slice of it. Because I like how you're slicing it. There's many ways to slice things, and they all have purposes and so on, but I like how you're slicing it. So, when I throw the movie The Matrix into that, what's your slicing on that one?

Alan: The movie, The Matrix showed you many, the sides of this. One fallout of The Matrix movie and I've had some calls from young people, part of what you see in movies is predictive programming, getting you ready through a novel idea. It used to be books, now it's movies, which grabs your imagination and carries you off into another world to come and The Matrix is almost, actually, it is here. But what it showed you in a movie is that you could fight the system from being inside the internet. And I had to tell these, and there's movies out already on top of this, which are encouraging the same thing, that you could fight it by being part of it. And I tell people, look, if you're inside a computer program, if you were hooked up to it, which you can do, they did that in Sweden back in the 70s on prisoners. They put chips in their brains and wired them right to their computer. And that's open. That's acknowledged. If you were inside a computer program, you didn't design the program. There's no free will inside a program that someone else designed. Everything that you could think of has already been thought of inside that program. So, predictive programming was unfortunately a side effect of that movie, however, on an allegorical side it showed you the system really as it is.

James: All right. I want to continue on that, because I've got some observations of the Matrix. I actually, I got the impression out of unplugging from it, but then they do go back into it and fight the Matrix from within it, rather than outside of it. So, that's a very interesting point. But hold on. I tell you what. I'll call you back at the top of the hour, because I have a report now for this week in free energy. So, we'll give you a call back and continue.

Alan: Sure enough.

James: All right. Alan Watt will be back after a little report. We are going through and cutting through even deeper into this kind of Matrix aspect idea of they are setting the playing field. And even when we think we're breaking out, we're still playing one of their games.

Announcer: And now, live from Chicago, here's the Black Knight of Talk Radio, James Arthur Jancik.

James: Well, with us tonight is Alan Watt, live from Canada, who's making these points, John K. Stubbs made in '60, '68, where we ended up putting our head in the sand like an ostrich, because there's nothing we can do. So we might as well just go along with it. But the problem is, we're going along right into the slaughter. There is no medium. The people who are running things here seem, they're not

content with we'll just use you a little and feed you a little, like the old slave model so to speak of limiting freedoms, limiting creativity, but providing health. It's like now, you know this is getting boring just having these people tag along. Let's just kind of destroy them. It seems like we're going to the point where we're going to see how bad it can get. How much can they manipulate us? How much can they kill us? How much can they get us to kill off ourselves? How far can they push that envelope? Now if you think I'm exaggerating, well, how about corporations who lay off as many workers as they can, raise the prices as high as they can, lower the quality just as much as they can, just to see how far they can push that company. It always goes bankrupt. Pow, we went too far. Well, we'll buy this other company and we'll do the same thing. Eventually we'll get to see how far into it. It reminds me of Kramer, driving his car to see how far he can, how close he can get to empty for the car to stall. But it's not really funny. We're back to Alan to talk more about this in a minute. And back to Alan Watt. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

James: You know, back to that Matrix thing. You know, you bring up a good point. And I like what you're doing, because you're really focused on slicing this right at the bone and the marrow of the meat so to speak. That's good. We need people to have things that they look at and we can throw stuff at them, and they already have their paradigm shifted this way. And then you could slice it. Boom. Oh, I see, there it is. Keep doing it. And then all of us can assimilate that point, and that we all have our specialties, we all do it, and we all share with one another, and then we have a consciousness. That we can see what's coming down and it's nice to see you do that. And I never thought about that, as much as I love the Matrix, and the answer is to say no. It's what Neo did. He still was in the Matrix.

Alan: That's right. He was in the Matrix, and in the last movie, remember, he gets to see the Grand Architect, who runs all the programs. And the Grand Architect is the Grand Architect of the Universe, the Masonic Grand Architect they call him. And he asks Neo a few questions. Now, Neo, remember is new. And Anderson, is son of man. That's what it means, from the Greek, Andred, so it's the New Son of Man. So, he's the Jesus character for the New Age. And he meets the Grand Architect. The Grand Architect throws a few questions at him, and behind Neo, there's about 50 or a 100 screens of television there, which shows Neo going through every possible reaction in answer to the questions. So, everything is predicted. Every conclusion you come to is already figured out in the programs by the Grand Architect, who tells him that, that there's nothing new that you can think of yourself in this program, you see. So, you could not possibly fight it from within.

James: I did not see the latter movies. A bunch of people I've talked with about it have mentioned about how the last two deviated from the message in the first one, so I actually didn't watch it. But giving the account, what you're doing, it seems that way. But, I don't agree with that statement. If it is all over and all thought of, then why be here?

Alan: What they're showing you is a predictive programming because there's movies followed up in different venues along that theme, which have really got the young going, who think they can get into the Matrix and fight it. In other words, literally by using a chip in the head. That's what I'm talking about. You see, you've got to understand that side of it. On the allegorical side, simply allegory, they were showing you how the system does work. If you understood it already you understand the movie. They showed you the legal system run by the programmers of the system. Everyone in the Matrix thought they were normal. They were given a fake life to live. And they saw their fake people they thought were very real doing jobs. And then they also showed you the Frenchman who was in charge of the underworld. Well, just like this system, the same boys at the top run the overworld, the legal system, and the illegal system. Everything is the Duad, everything is the Hegelian dialectic, where both sides are always owned by the capstone. So there's a lot of allegory of the real system of the world as it is now, in the movie. However the movie takes place inside basically the internet. You plug into it. So, it's a different world as well they were showing you. Two worlds; one allegorical of the present, and one that could possibly come.

James: I see what you're pointing at, which is well taken, but outside the movie, our real world, we'll say, where there's a lot of things that are comparable allegorically, where does our own connection with the higher beings, our souls, God, where does our intuition, our ability to get information from outside of the Matrix? I've had things, dreams, and things pass into my head that were outside. I mean, how does that play into this? Is this a card they don't believe exists?

Alan: No, they know it exists. That's why they gave us religions and that's why they also would take the beginnings of a religion and then use it against the people. I always say if there was another Jesus Christ or anybody like that or a Buddha, within ten years the big boys would control him and give you a different version. So, religion has been used as a control mechanism. And we think within the box. If you're brought up with a set type of religion it's hard to get outside that box to even envisage some kind of Creator that's completely different from the one you've been taught, you see.

James: Oh, yeah. I would agree with that. I actually had a breaking of my paradigm, years ago. I restructured or allowed to restructure following truth as I went along, and it showed a much different paradigm and actually quite better.

Alan: That's right. And it's a more independent or personal level which is outside of the "us" group. You see, religions are meant for the masses. That's why they gave the mass to the masses. And you're taught to think as a mass, and even the born-again Christians think they're going off to heaven like some giant posse, all together. It's always a mass thing. And even in the ancient times, pre-Christian, the Enlightened Ones who always pop up now and then and know that it's nothing of the sort. The light goes on one at a time in different places all over the place and not as a big group. The mass culture will always go the

group way, and they're easily led. That's why they have a shepherd, a good shepherd. And every religion has its good shepherd at the top. A shepherd owns the sheep, you see. And he lives off the sheep and he feeds off them and he clothes himself with them. The sheep don't know any better. So, anyone who's got a good shepherd should throw it away, and bolt, bolt for the hills, you know, as fast as they can, until they can think for themselves. But yeah, often thought will come from way beyond all of this when you're ready for it.

James: I want to get into some of the spiritual aspects of this in a minute, but you bring up an excellent point that I brought up here, that there are many people out there who are telling us that we're sheep, and that we should not be sheep. But, in reality what they're saying is don't be sheep following them, be my sheep.

Alan: That's right. And you fall from the frying pan into the fire, again, old techniques. That's why the Big Boys always make sure they... When they know that a religion is dying off, they can sense it, they have their polls again, and they're great at keeping statistics. And when it's dying off, they'll give you something similar, because people, what they look for immediately once they try and leave the old sheep pen is to look for something with the same kind of rules and familiarity that they can jump into. So, they always make sure that there's one with some similarities they can walk into. And they keep doing this. And the people, sure enough, they do walk into it. The whole new age movement was talked about and planned in the 1800s; and the New Age was the Freemasonic magazine's title of the Scottish Rite of Freemasons. They put the magazine out every month back in the 50s, and that was the title of their magazine, the New Age. And they said right in there, they would bring in the New Age for a new period, a new era for the world. And sure enough, they have created over a hundred-odd years, they've created a whole new religion. And the people who have drifted into it, buying the books off the shelves and being fascinated, it never dawns on them that it was all being created the same as the old religions were created, by very clever people, with expertise in this area. Nothing happens by chance, as Plato said, as far as culture goes, the elite always give the culture, and they can promote it from the bottom up if they need be. But in reality, it's decided and created at the top. Any grassroots movement and religion would be outside of their control and could have incredible consequences to them. So, they never allow a grassroots movement to actually come out of and be and exist for long.

James: Once the grassroots movement starts, they immediately try to hijack it. They can't squelch it, or if they think, well, we could use this to our, but here's one of the things I was thinking about, that the best lie to tell would be the lie that has the most amount of truth in it, with the least amount of interference and using the smallest amount, smallest part, at the right part of it, to be able to deflect people wide of it. The best lies tell a lot of truth, before they have that lie inside there to be perfectly placed to really shoot you off. And so, my question to you is, are they, end up, if we can wake up, they're in their own way are

providing us with information that would allow their own overthrow if we could separate the wheat from the chaff.

Alan: Yeah, they are, because they're tremendously legalistic. They must always show the antidote to whatever poison they put out, in the full knowledge that most people will never take it up or even recognize it as such, but technically, it's in there somewhere, heavily camouflaged, though it may be. They do give you the antidote, which would take a miracle to be honest with you. And the antidote, you see, the Old Testament is the rulebook of a system. It's not people. All the names you get and so on, it's a rulebook of a high, very high occultic system that the high Freemasons understand. Not the little guys with the pot bellies and drink beer and all that stuff. The high ones understand it. And the New Testament is an antidote with hidden allegories, inside it, which preexisted Jesus, had been used before down through the ages in other major religions, because they always give you the antidote within each religion, knowing that the people won't take it up, because to do it, you'd have to be so idealistic in your own nature, that you'd have to completely alter your way of living, behaving, etc, in the full knowledge that the bulk of the populace around you won't give up all those little things that they hang on to, which keeps the system going. You see, man's inhumanity to man is what feeds this whole system. As I say, it's like every generation breeds another crop of young foolish men, who are easily used for war, the purposes of which they never really understand, often for their whole lives afterwards. They don't realize they're working for private business and corporations at the top. It's nothing to do with the propaganda that's fed into them so easily. So, we are in a sense our own problem, and yet until we solve those problems, the elite will always use us for their own advantage. They use human nature. They take the drives that we have, the instincts that we have, they amplify them until we're neurotic with them, and then they sit back and watch the fallout. We saw that with the Sexual Revolution, and where that went to. If you take anything, any advertiser will know, if you want to sell any kind of food, you just repeat it and repeat it over and over and over, especially late at night, when people are almost somnambulistic, they're in a hypnotic state, and it sinks in. The people will want the food, even if it had never dawned on them before in their lives, until they saw this particular delicacy. It's the same with sex. Any need or drive that you have can be exaggerated beyond a neurotic response, until it becomes obsession, and then you watch the fallout. And the fallout is always predictable in advance, as well. Then you create chaos in society. Then you bring out your solutions, which were formed long ago, when you formed the whole plan. These are all techniques that have been used over thousands of years and repeated when required. We saw this with the fall of Greece. The same techniques were used. The same with the Fall of Rome, as they change the ages. They had the same thing in ancient Egypt, when they finished the line of the Rameses, or Aries, which is a Ram in the Astrology, Astronomy, the Zodiac. They finished the line there and had havoc in Egypt as they changed the ages to the next age. They had Jesus change over, he's the fish. The fish is the symbol of life. He says, I come to bring you life. And now, we're into the Age of Aquarius, where he empties out the pool, the gene pool to an extent too, where the base material, those who can't come through into the next age, the New Age, must be eliminated according to the esoteric tradition. This is also written into the Hindu religion, which is heavily involved in all of this. So, most people

go through their lives never understanding any of this, although, personally and around them, they react to the fallout of it. They suffer from the fallout of it. And they're part of the problem too, as they go through it.

James: What you're saying, it fits very well. And I'm wondering if what if you took that saying, and you're seeing it from a perspective of the people running the show are calling these shots and doing it and so forth, and it's therefore, let's say a negative reason, or a controlled reason or whatever. What if that perspective was actually a spin on, we'll call it a positive evolution, where the solutions are laid out because, how do I say this, myself. Where this is a positive evolution, we grow spiritually. But because the dark side will say, well has the same knowledge, or at least very high knowledge, of the program, that they will spin the result, pre-spin them, so that they have them, and they fall in line, people go, oh, Gee, it's just like you said, this is all part of a negative plain. But in reality, it is a positive allowance for people to go through to choose the right way out. And the people who are throwing stones inside, the demons or devils, or whatever you call it, the negative side, are trying to make it look so that the architect "God" is the controller involved, whereas in reality the people inside who are trying to derail it are the ones throwing stones.

Alan: Well, that's part of it. I'll tell you why, because, you see, it's also in the traditional religions, even though most people don't know that, because they read it in a different way. They read it in the way they're trained to read it or expected to read it. In the ancient religions, including the Greek, you had different levels of deity. And the levels of deity represented parts of a system. They also had the Demiurgos in Greek, where the Demiurgos was basically the devil, or the dark side that was in charge of the world of matter. This is the world of matter that we live in, you see. And beyond him there was much higher levels of more enlightened levels, intelligent levels, but when it came to the world of matter, they had to dominate this world, the dark place, and therefore, in the world of matter, since even Marx goes into this to an extent, Karl Marx, the wars are always about the material, who's going to own the material, who gets the big share of the material world. And also with the female, she is mother, which is moter, which is matter. It comes from that. So, everything comes from the mother. The male part...

James: Hold on. We've got to cut for this break. If you want to just pick it right up where we left when we come back, that would be great. Just hold on for a minute.

Alan Watt, Cutting Through the Matrix, literally, live on Feet to the Fire. We're back again after this break

We're back live, talking with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and welcome back, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure to be here.

James: So, if you could just pick up where you left off.

Alan: Yeah, this world, which is matter, is the Middle World, that's what they mean by it. It's the place where spirit and matter meet, and where the future of both is decided, perhaps on an individual level. However, it's a battleground, because the material is always looking for more material, and everyone in this world of matter knows, what, what is right really? If we all did the right things, the whole system would fall apart, as far as the slave system goes, and yet, we'd have to trust each other to help each other out in the meantime, which we could all do, you know. We could all do the right things, and stop saying, well, I'm okay, even though the family down the road just lost their jobs or got kicked out of their homes, so they can't pay their taxes. We're the only species that actually kicks out its own out of its home, because they're poor. Or they lost their jobs, or they can't pay. They don't even do that to turtles that carry their homes on their backs. We're the only species that has to pay for your shell, you know. This is an exploitive system. And we all know it. However, when each one is riding high or getting by, and affording enough entertainment and all the rest of it, we don't want to see that which is below us. Where we might even have been ourselves at one time. We don't want to look there, so we ignore the fallout around us, even in the worst of times. This is a cruel system, which doesn't let up, even in times of Great Depressions. The taxman still came round demanding money from you, and he was trying to get water from a stone. No one had any. So, you went out of your home. So, the system carries on, even when it's broken, and you at the bottom always suffer, and yet rather than kick this system out the window, we hang on to it as long as we're okay. It's crazy. And so, man's inhumanity to man is bred into the very system from the first day at school when you're taught to compete with each other. It's already there. And you're taught to do that all...

James: Competition is used to learn, but it's kind of terrible I think.

Alan: And it works on your basic, exploiting the basic fears that we have within this system, which is not fear of being left alone by a tribe, which it used to be. That wouldn't happen in the old tribal system. With money came in the isolation of everyone from everyone else. And you didn't help each other out. Each one was racing ahead, trying to keep up for themselves, not for the whole group. And so that, all your fears were exploited and that's your basic fears of loneliness, poverty, ill health, all those things, starvation. They're exploited in this system. And it depends on our corruption, our personal corruption to keep itself going. It needs that to keep itself going. But we could all, we all know what's right and wrong within ourselves and how the system could be, if we all trusted each other, and not be stupid, either. There's always the psychopath amongst every level here, right down to the bottom, but we all know what's right and what's wrong and what kind of world it could be without all the exploitation of everyone else. We worship those who have clawed and stabbed their way up to the top, to become multibillionaires. People worship the stars. That's why they give us the stars. Even on your newscasts you get half of Hollywood and the stars. People who are very rich, and really haven't done much to get it. And

then, when you go into the lives of some of them to find out how they did get up there, you're kind of shocked, and maybe not so shocked. It's a dog-eat-dog system from the top to the bottom. And we worship the guys, the top crooks who can get up there. And that's what they are. That's what they are at the top.

James: I'm sitting here, for lack of a better word, I'm saying Amen, brother. I mean, it is just crazy. There's no other way to say it. And we are literally willingly doing it. Now, how much do you think metaphysical influence do we have, other than simple flashing light and buttons down here. Do you think there is a spiritual war behind the scenes, doing the same thing, from another dimension, astral dimension or what have you?

Alan: There's a spiritual war for sure. Rather than classify it, it's much easier to realize what they've given you in the past, in all the major religions too. And they always give you the little warnings. And they say, fear not those that can crush the body, because they can do that at any time. But fear those that can kill the body and the soul. It's the soul they want to kill. It's that spark that is actually you. It's what they call the psyche. It's you, your whole mind, you as a person, not the body you inhabit. It's your mind, it's everything that is you. They want to destroy that. And if you look at most people today who have come through the last twenty, thirty years, they're dead before they're forty or fifty. Physically, mentally, they're dead. They just come in and zonk out in front of televisions. They're in a routine. They're waiting to go to the old folks home and die off. I mean, they're dead already. The spark of life, the zest has gone out of them. Their soul has been destroyed. And that's a technique again, which they understand at the top. To retain that spark that is actually you and never to lose it, through all the things that come your way, is the ultimate goal here. You must retain that. When you do, you are alive. You are really alive.

James: You're not advocating a mass conscious change in as much as an individual conscious change, which will result in a mass conscious change.

Alan: I wouldn't say it will result in the mass. I've never said that the masses would ever survive. It's never happened in previous times. In a sense, you see, every individual is choosing what they want in every age, and what they're going to do with it in every age. They're deciding for themselves. It's not a mass movement. It never was a mass movement, this world. The masses always go the way of matter. And that's what they choose, ultimately.

James: I guess that's been my problem. You mentioned about what you're saying about the mass way, like the narrow road versus the wide road, etc. It's all over the place. But, I guess my thinking was, is if people around are simply kind of blindly following this path that's been laid out that's destructive in front of them, and that a person around them in their sphere of influence has a different path, they may be awakened by osmosis so to speak to another choice for no other reason, than, well, what is that? I think

I'll try that. And then, once they're there they see the benefit of it. And I guess that's a big assumption that I'm making that really.

Alan: Well, you'll always find that someone who can grasp what you're saying has already been doing some thinking along that way for themselves. That's what you'll find. Someone who's, and this is true, it's even in Masonry too. They call the people the profane. And they mean the dead by it. And that's what's behind all religions, when you're picked up from the dead, you stand up, you pick up your bed and walk. It's the occultic stuff, written into all religions. It's the same story in all religions, actually. So, when you stand up you become alive. That's what it means. And you're given life. However you can't make someone do it. They must want to do it for themselves individually. It's always, always been this way for thousands and thousands and thousands of years. So there's truths in there, heavily covered up, of course, for the masses. But you cannot make a person wake up, if they don't want to. It's almost a choice to stay where they are in slumber. And some people will tell you, they're afraid to wake up because they'll have to change their worldview on every single thing that they ever thought they knew.

James: Oh, yes. It is literally everything. It's like when you turn from looking toward the left to toward the right, your peripheral view still looks at things and so forth and so on, but when you actually wake up to this paradigm shift, you're in another whole world. I mean, and I'm just picking up an analogy or whatever, but if you look at a TV, and you look at someplace to educate. And you take this red pill as the Matrix says, and you wake up on the other side, you see the whole structure of that destroying, destroying matter, sending beams into your head, programming yourself, the companies behind it trying to maximize their profits and pay people small. I mean, it's just this whole thing. It's like, holy cow, it's just a TV, and it turns out to be this whole system involved that you can see through.

Alan: Absolutely. It's the biggest tool that's ever been used for culture creation and alteration and guidance, worldwide.

James: I've got a part of the chat room here, it says, once you wake up a little, you need someone there who knows the rest of the way out or at least, is a couple of steps ahead of you, so you're not thinking you're crazy. Because, as you start waking up, it's like, wait a minute, everybody is wrong everywhere at all times. It's like wait a minute, I'm the one that's crazy. Can I be the one waking up and everyone else around me is wrong, and so, it's good to have someone there who has at least a couple of steps ahead or around, so they can say, yeah, yeah, and help you out of there.

Alan: Yeah, that's true. It's true. If a person is totally sincere, because there's no such thing as I want to wake up, but I want to hold on to some of that which I believed in before. I always liken it to freefalling from an aircraft. You jump out there, with or without a parachute, generally without, and you must be

willing to do it, not knowing where you're going to fall and how you're going to land, because if you're truly earnest in wanting "the truth" you must be willing to discard everything you ever thought you knew.

James: Now, that's a very sobering point. In my life I'm in a position where I had no choice but to literally discard everything and start from zero. I mean, it was almost to the point, do I go to death or insanity, meaning like, just turning off, whatever that means. Or, do I allow myself to be rebuilt from the bottom up. And I chose to go with, well, I'm talking with you, so I didn't choose to die, but I choose to submit to truth. And I believe, and I don't even know why, that there was a truth, there was a benign force, literally that was interested in empowering me to be the best I could be, to learn, to understand, without taking anything from me. And we'll call that God. And by believing in that, I took this step forward, I leaped out of the plane, basically. And the good news is, that even though, as bad as it sounds, once the readjusting starts to get, you know a little bit, you get some facts together and you start to see things, you won't want to go back. It's like you can't imagine how you even were there.

Alan: It's a completely different you that emerges. And this is what has always happened again with individuals, as I say in every age. In every age being a period of time, that's called ages, just so we can recognize when one they're talking about for historical use. But that's always happened. It's an individual thing, where you're born again, and it was adapted into a Christian religion. It was even pre-Gnostic. It always existed, but it happened by being so sick of the present you and how you related to the world and your own indoctrination you had to literally die from it. That's what it meant. You died and you were reborn. You died to the old, the old understandings of everything, and you became reborn. Meaning you started afresh, with a completely new perception, on everything that you looked at. That's what it's always meant, in all lands in all ages.

James: And it's almost like there's a small portion of people, whatever that number is, that will actually see this, and that number is kind of written into the equation and so that are we'll say, the dark forces, are going to be like, yeah, a few will get away, but we'll get hold of them.

Alan: Yes. And what they do is they understand this process, and that's why they put all, so many of the fakes out there to distract the people into cults and into the so-called esoteric groups that have them dancing around in circles and doing all kinds of rituals, so they make sure that you get trapped up in those things, for the unwary, and most of the people will actually go that way, again, because of their training from a previous type of religion, with ritual, with all of that stuff, they'll look for something familiar and that's why you have these groups with their degrees and all the nonsense. And all it does is put you back in another prison.

James: Yeah, I was surprised, when I got out of, we'll call it the Judeo-Christian type of religious structure, which does not have anything to do with Jesus or God. It's like the structure. I went into a kind of a New

Age structure, like okay, I really went back to zero, I want to learn, start all over again, I'll learn every side. I'd listen to anybody. I mean, I didn't jump in, but I listened. And I was very, one spiritual teacher after the other, one after the other. I learned a lot of stuff from them, but one thing I universally learned is every single one of them was like meet your new boss, it's the same as the old boss. You've got to do it my way. Here's the rules, here's the levels, if you're not, you're going to be shunned and you're going to be made fun of and thrown out. And I was like, wait a minute. That's not New Age. That's Old Age. It's the same old story, with just another king.

Alan: That's right. That's right and they have professionals, you know, trained. I don't know if people realize that MI5 and MI6 in England, London, the British version of the CIA, much older, much wiser. In fact, they created the CIA from the OSS. MI5 and 6 have a complex in England, where they train people to go out into the world to create mystery and confusion. And they admitted in declassified documentation a few years ago that they sent Aleister Crowley out, the high Freemason to set up a new branch of Freemasonry to attract the youth in for the coming New Age. And he started the channeling stuff and all of that, made it popular, made the drugs popular to go along with it, the free sex, all that kind of stuff. And that was created by a division of the British Secret Service. They haven't stopped, they haven't stopped, believe you me.

James: It seems like when you put it into those terms that selling drugs or getting drugs into the inner cities is not that much of a stretch.

Alan: And make it popular. Make the youth want it. Tell them that they can channel entities, they can bring Egyptian gods into them, and let their imagination just go rampant. And then you have your chaos going. Then you control the chaos. It's much easier to create chaos and then guide the outcome of it, give the solution. And that was all generated years before the sexual liberation, years before the pop revolution, rock revolution, and all the revolutions. They're real revolutions. A revolution is a turning around. That's what to revolve means. And they use revolutions. Most of them are bloodless, but they change the culture, and they're planned way ahead of time. And they sent Crowley out there in the 1910s and the 1920s, to set up that whole structure of the OTO, the Order Templi Orientis, another branch of Freemasonry which they created to bring the youth in. And you find most of them who end up in the rock bands and the groups all belong to the OTO. That attracted them in. It's all through their music.

James: Well, when you put all that together, I bet there's a lot of people out there who are listening who are just gelling together. I mean they're starting to come together. They're going wow. You know, they're getting little goose bumps, and whatever kind of internal type of a, I call it a resonance. When I hear truth, there's a deep inside profound resonance, and I really can't even go farther than that. And when I actually go check it out, I learn, I just didn't believe anything, and I just didn't believe me. I went and checked it out, and so I had more and more conscious resonance. What do you do when someone says,

you know, they're waking up now, and they're seeing this, they're seeing the terrorism turn into this thing I was talking about. They're seeing the destruction in their life. The church, even though the people in their church may themselves be nice people, they're still part of the church. What do you tell them? It's like the gospel when you go to a Baptist Church and they take you and they give you these lists, and they follow all this stuff. In your case, you're still going to have to tell them something, even though you don't want to make them disciples; but what do you say to somebody who's just waking up from this?

Alan: You have to feed them little bits. You can't feed them a lot at once, because you overwhelm them with what you know. It's impossible. It's like trying to get a thousand volts into a one-and-a-half volt battery.

James: What would be like the first step you know, in the general sense, what would you recommend?

Alan: You help them, really, rather than impart information, you help them to start thinking. Because, up until then they haven't done much thinking for themselves. You, there's a process to thinking, truly, which they haven't even begun. Because even from kindergarten right through the schooling system they've had indoctrination, but they haven't been taught how to think logically or critically. At one time critical thinking and logic were taught in schools. That's been completely eradicated now, and now it's all groupthink and consensus for democracy, and where individualism is frowned upon and shunned in fact, and punished. So, they haven't, especially those who are maybe thirty and under, they haven't, they don't know how to think for themselves. When they do try and think for themselves they'll explain whatever they're talking about through a series of movies that they've watched. And they don't realize that's where every idea and conclusion that they're now coming to has been given to them is from the movies, you see. They've never ever thought originally for themselves.

James: Well, I think that's a good point that when you're waking up or thinking, it's like never realizing that to stand up it's going to be a little weak at times. You're going to have to learn how to think. I mean, it really is becoming a born again, in the most literal sense, and also I'm glad to hear you not, and I missed this in our little group of people, I call them program observers. One of the things is, we're noticing that you're not looking to follow. You're not trying to set yourself up to be a leader. You are out there kind of walking around, you know, from my perspective, sharing your wisdom, but you're not, looking to, you know what I'm saying, you're not looking to make the followers of Alan Watt.

Alan: That's right. And also, to be honest with you, I'd rather teach a very few in a lifetime than masses of people. And those who teach masses of people are always used, ultimately, and abused and because their ego grows so huge. And so they fall for traps laid in their way, and then their followers go around in circles as well, and then leave and go off to another group. That's not how truth works. Truth works, as I say, on an individual basis, and where as in the past I've taught individuals, a very select few. I won't take

anybody on, or for money either, for that matter. So, I have to know they have the qualities and the genuineness has to be there, and the ability to understand and learn has to be there, because you put an incredible amount of energy yourself into a person, in more ways than simply talking to them, there's more to it, than all of that. You give a lot of yourself bringing a person up into life, you know. So, it can be exhausting.

James: Oh, yes. In my case, not that I'm any kind of messiah, but I've got these things, and I've woken up along the way, and I went to people, I went to people thinking, wow, look at this. They'd go, wow, you know, which is almost never. And secondly, it was almost like my responsibility to do it. I felt responsible to share with people and I learned that that's not my responsibility. My responsibility is for me to wake up and for me to get this stuff together, and then, as I go through life, I will connect with people along the way and share information, like I'm doing with the show. I have you on, and other people on, sharing information. I'm not attached to them making sure that they know what I'm saying or they know what you're saying, it's just, here's what said. You know, some of it is incompatible, incompatible with other principles. And it's up to the people out there who listen to it, and it puts in their head, yeah, okay. It's not up to me to make them, or feel responsible. When I became not responsible, it was like the weight that came off my shoulders was incredible.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. You unload a tremendous burden when you really do break through. You dump such a heavy, heavy burden of indoctrination, and you do. You feel free for the first time.

James: Isn't it funny how we're taking phrases here that are literally direct quotes from Jesus, and those same phrases are said in a church and the differences between the two. I mean, we're literally talking freedom here, and they're literally talking slavery.

Alan: They are talking slavery, because as a group, who are authorized to exist by the system they serve, you'll find that the huge churches are part of the whole culture creation structure, and they stand up for this system no matter how inhumane it is. It's incredible how they can even pretend they're following one type of religion, while they promote and practice the other. They allow their tax money to go to make bombs to slaughter people all over the planet. And all this kind of thing. They allow their tax money to be used for aborting children all over the place, and used for research and development to ultimately clone us and to perfect types of workers. They applaud this system and stand up for it. It's amazing. And yet, they're such hypocrites, because they should be on the streets promoting the opposite of all of that. You know. But they're not. And they wear their suits and ties, the Masonic uniform too, and they don't even understand they're in Masonic organizations.

James: Well, I could keep going on and on here. We're coming to the end. I wanted to make sure to give time to people to get a hold of you in any way you want to be put out there so they can learn and draw

from all the items you have, such as your website.

Alan: They can look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and there's other mirror sites going up all the time. And all I have really is the lack of time. But they can get lots of shows for free there. And they can buy the few things that I have up there, which helps to keep the whole thing going, so far.

James: In fact I had a person who wrote in here, was heralding the fact that I have free archives compared to others like Jeff Rense who you have to pay. And I said, well, I can assure you that while the archives may be free, it is not free to make them.

Alan: That's right.

James: And I rely on people who see the value of it, who will either buy the products or donate money or what have you, because it takes an incredible amount of time and energy to do something, and the drive is not to be famous or rich, the drive is to share the information.

Alan: Absolutely, absolutely. In fact, this is the only, there's nothing else to do for me in this world except do what I'm doing, because nothing else can compare to it. There's nothing else as urgent, either. There's nothing out there.

James: Well, I agree. You know, I tell you, I'm encouraged to hear you talk on these things that are, you know, keep on keeping on. It underlines the necessity of getting information out there for people to, and I love it. I'm a listener as well as the host of the show. I learn, it's like, a long time ago someone gave me a statement. He said, if you want to learn, teach. And in this case, I don't end up teaching as much as I put the whole thing together, and I learn a lot, and I ask the questions, and we have the open lines and have people ask, and it's very important for that, so.

Alan: Yeah, absolutely.

James: Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's really the best way to do it and then, from there you have a bunch of other items. Well, I appreciate it. I'm going to end up here with my man here going to cut us off, but I appreciate you being here and talking about these items, and I'd like to have you back on and be in touch with lots of other things, and I wish you well, and keep on keeping on.

Alan: I'll do the best I can.

James: And you know what, that's all you can do and it's rarely the whole idea of somebody doing the best they can do has become foreign now. It's doing the least you can do, get the most out of it, get the least amount of quality you're experiencing. Well, God Bless you.

Alan: And the same for you.

James: Thanks, we'll be talking.

Alan: Thanks for having me on.

James: Alan Watt, Cutting Through the Matrix. It is, I'll tell you, it's good to hear that stuff. It's real and it's the deal and if you don't listen, and let stuff come in, you're just doomed to kind of just wander around. And actually there are people who don't want to know, they don't want to learn the stuff, and they want to wander around, and of course in that one movie, the Matrix, it shows a guy like that. But, it's wake-up time, and we're all waking up. We can all do it together.

Author

Posts

Viewing 15 posts – 106 through 120 (of 169 total)

← 1 2 3 ... 7 8 9 10 11 12 →

Reply To: "WOULD YOU JOIN ME IN THE WOODS FOR A CASUAL CONVERSATION?"

Your account has the ability to post unrestricted HTML content.

Visual Code



Tags:

☐ Notify me of follow-up replies via email

Submit